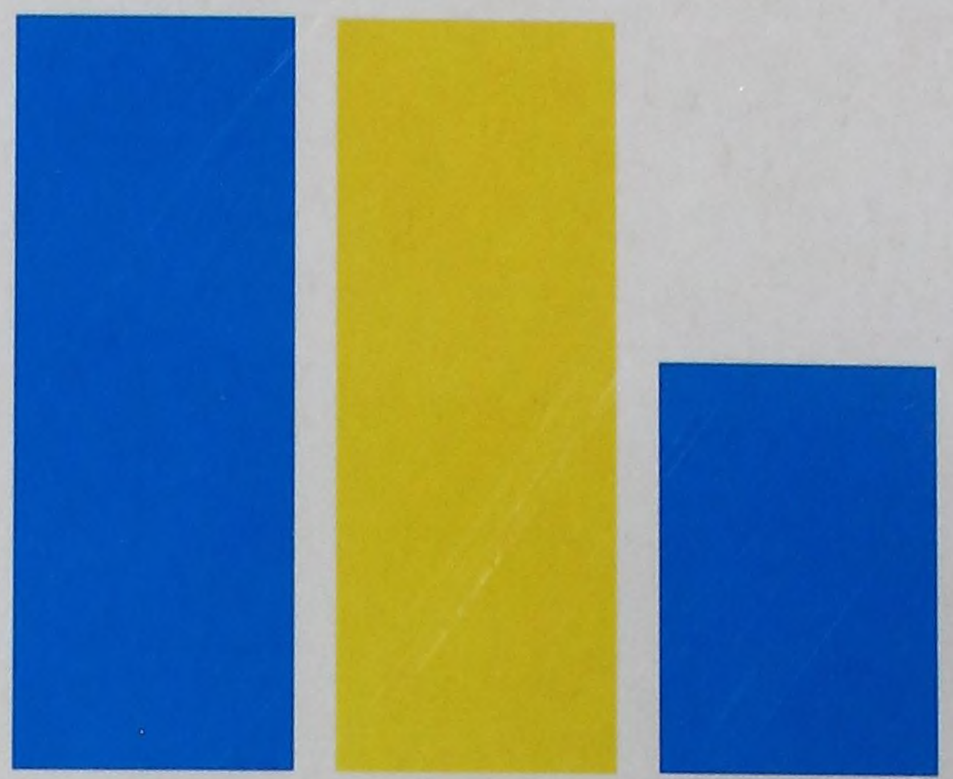
SOCIAL SECURITY 50 YEARS

CELEBRATING THE PAST
LOOKING TO THE FUTURE



Social Security Statistics

1998

A publication of the Government Statistical Service

Department of Social Security

Social Security Statistics 1998

NATIONAL INSTITUTE OF
29 OCT 1998
ECONOMIC & SOCIAL RESEARCH

© Crown copyright 1998. Published for the Department of Social Security under license from the controller of Her Majesty's Stationery Office by Corporate Document Services, Leeds.

Applications for reproduction should be made in writing to The Copyright Unit, Her Majesty's Stationery Office, St. Clements House, 2-16 Colegate, Norwich NR3 1BQ.

ISBN 1 84123 067 7

Printed by Albert Gait Ltd., Grimsby.

Introduction

Social Security Benefits give financial support to individuals and families who have certain needs or who are in times of hardship.

The National Insurance Fund provides contributory benefits against loss of income for those who are retired, widowed, unemployed, sick or disabled. It also provides help for some people with the costs involved in having a baby.

Non-contributory benefits fall into two categories. There is means-tested support for people on low incomes in the form of Family Credit, Income Support, Jobseeker's Allowance (Income Based), Housing Benefit, Council Tax Benefit and help from the Social Fund. There are also non-contributory benefits which are not means-tested. These include Child Benefit, Industrial Injuries benefits, War Pensions, and Attendance Allowance and Disability Living Allowance for the long-term sick and disabled.

This is the 26th edition of Social Security Statistics. It is published annually for the Department of Social Security by The Stationery Office. Sections A to G cover the Social Security benefits and include expenditure tables. Section H deals with National Insurance Contributions, Personal Pensions, low income statistics, take up of benefits and appeals. Information on prices and earnings can be found in other publications listed in Appendix 3.

Each benefit is explained in the prologue to the section. The prologue does not cover all conditions for entitlement to benefit or payment of contributions, nor does it give a history of changes. The leaflets listed in Appendix 1 give more information.

The material in the tables comes mainly from administrative data produced within the Department of Social Security. You can find out details of the data sources in the prologues.

Where figures are rounded, component parts may not sum to totals.

Tables showing trends are included for a run of years, generally 1983,1988, and 1993 to 1997. Detailed analyses are provided for 1997 or the most recent year available.

Unless they say otherwise, tables relate to recipients living in Great Britain(and where indicated, overseas). Analyses for the English regions and for Wales and Scotland are presented in some tables, based on the standard statistical regions described in Appendix 4A.

Requests for data on disk and enquiries about this publication and other statistics about social security should be sent to:

Mrs Helen Watson
Department of Social Security
Room B2711
Benton Park Road
Newcastle Upon Tyne
NE98 1YX

Telephone: 0191 225 7373
Fax: 0191 225 7671

Editor: Nigel Brough

Production team: Sandra Cartner
Debby Bell
Paula Atkinson
Gordon Scott

Front cover design: Corporate Document Services

CONTENTS

Social Security Benefits Summary			1
A	**Income Related Benefits**		
	A1	Family Credit	7
	A2	Income Support	23
	A3	Housing Benefit	49
	A4	Council Tax Benefit	75
	A5	Social Fund	95
B	**Elderly**		
	B1	Retirement Pensions	101
	B2	Pensioners' Income	127
C	**Unemployed**		
	C1	Jobseeker's Allowance	139
D	**Incapable of work because of Incapacity or Disability**		
	D1	Incapacity Benefit	153
	D2	Severe Disablement Allowance	173
E	**Disabled and Carers**		
	E1	Attendance Allowance	179
	E2	Disability Living Allowance	187
	E3	Disability Working Allowance	195
	E4	Invalid Care Allowance	205
F	**War Pensions and Industrial Injuries**		
	F1	War Pensions	211
	F2	Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit	221
	F3	Industrial Death Benefit	237
	F4	Other Industrial Injuries	241
G	**Mothers, Widow's and Families**		
	G1	Child Benefit and One Parent Benefit	245
	G2	Child Support Agency	255
	G3	Widow's Benefit	265
	G4	Guardian's Allowance and Child's Special Allowance	275
	G5	Maternity Benefits	281
H	**Other Statistics**		
	H1	Contributions	285
	H2	Occupational and Personal Pension	301
	H3	Low Income Statistics	307
	H4	Take-Up of Income Related Benefits	313
	H5	Appeals and Referrals	317
Appendices			
	1	List of Leaflets about Social Security	329
	2	Sampling Error	335
	3	Publications and Contacts	337
	4	Description of Standard Statistical Regions and Government Office Regions	343

Social Security Benefits Summary

During the period covered by the summary tables, several social security benefits changed.

From 7 October 1996 Unemployment Benefit was replaced by Jobseeker's Allowance.

In April 1988, Family Income Supplement was replaced by Family Credit, and Supplementary Benefit was replaced by Income Support.

Community Charge Benefit was introduced into Scotland in April 1989 and was known as Community Charge Rebate. Community Charge Benefit was introduced into England and Wales in April 1990. Council Tax Benefit replaced Community Charge Benefit in England, Scotland and Wales in April 1993.

From April 1983, instead of claiming Sickness Benefit, most people working for an employer could claim Statutory Sick Pay from their employer for up to 8 weeks. From 6 April 1986 this changed to 28 weeks.

Severe Disablement Allowance replaced Non-Contributory Invalidity Pension and Housewives Non-Contributory Invalidity Pension in November 1984.

From 6 April 1992, Disability Living Allowance replaced Mobility Allowance and replaced Attendance Allowance for people disabled before the age of 65.

Special Hardship Allowance was renamed Reduced Earnings Allowance (REA) in October 1986. Claims to REA are not counted separately but are included in claims to Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit (IIDB). This is because a person has to be awarded IIDB at one per cent or more before they can be paid REA. A person who claims both IIDB and REA would be counted as making one claim.

From December 1984, married women could claim Invalid Care Allowance.

Benefit Expenditure can be divided into broad customer groups. The benefits included in each group are as follows.

Elderly
Retirement Pension
Non-Contributory Retirement Pension
Christmas Bonus paid with Retirement Pension and other non-disability benefits
Principal income related benefits and Social Fund payments to people over 60.

Long Term Sick and Disabled
Invalidity Benefit
Incapacity Benefit (from April 1995)
Attendance Allowance
Mobility Allowance
Disability Living Allowance
Disability Working Allowance
Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit
Other Industrial Injuries benefits
Severe Disablement Allowance
Invalid Care Allowance
War Pensions
Independent Living Fund
Motability
Christmas Bonus paid with disability benefits
Principal income related benefits and Social Fund payments made to people who are sick for more than 6 months and people who are disabled.

Short Term Sick
Statutory Sick Pay
Incapacity Benefit (from April 1995)
Sickness Benefit
Principal income related benefits and Social Fund payments made to people who are sick for up to 6 months and who do not receive a disability benefit.

Families
Child Benefit
One Parent Benefit
Family Credit
Statutory Maternity Pay
Maternity Allowance
Maternity Grant
Social Fund Maternity payments
Principal income related benefits and Social Fund payments to lone parent families
Housing and Community Charge Benefits paid to people in work.

Unemployed
Unemployment Benefit (up to October 1996)
Jobseeker's Allowance (from October 1996)
Principal income related benefits and Social Fund payments to unemployed people and their families.

Widow's and Others
Widow's Benefit
War Widow's Pension
Guardian's Allowance
Child's Special Allowance
Death Grant
Industrial Death Benefit
Social Fund Funeral payments
Income Support paid to people who do not fall within other client groups

Principal income related benefits are Income Support, Housing Benefit and Council Tax Benefits.

Source

The expenditure data relates to financial years and is taken from the Departmental Report (see Appendix 3). Figures for 1997/98 are estimated outturns and may be subject to revision.

Symbols and abbreviations

..	Not available	IS	Income Support
.	Not applicable	JSA	Jobseeker's Allowance
-	Nil or negligible	IVA	Invalidity Allowance
£pw	Pounds per week	IVB	Invalidity Benefit
AP	Additional Pension	LA	Local Authority
APP	Appropriate Personal Pension	LEL	Lower Earnings Limit
CCB	Community Charge Benefit	NHS	National Health Service
COD	Contracted out deduction	NI	National Insurance
CT	Council Tax	No.	Number
CTB	Council Tax Benefit	OPB	One Parent Benefit
DLA	Disability Living Allowance	PD	Prescribed Disease
DWA	Disability Working Allowance	REA	Reduced Earnings Allowance
EU	European Union	SB	Sickness Benefit
FamC	Family Credit	SERPS	State Earnings Related Pension Scheme
FIS	Family Income Supplement	SMP	Statutory Maternity Pay
GTA	Government Training Allowance	SpMB	Special Medical Board
HB	Housing Benefit	SSP	Statutory Sick Pay
IB	Incapacity Benefit	UB	Unemployment Benefit
ICA	Invalid Care Allowance	UEL	Upper Earnings Limit
ICD	International Classification of Diseases	WMA	Widowed Mothers Allowance
IIDB	Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit	YTS	Youth Training Scheme

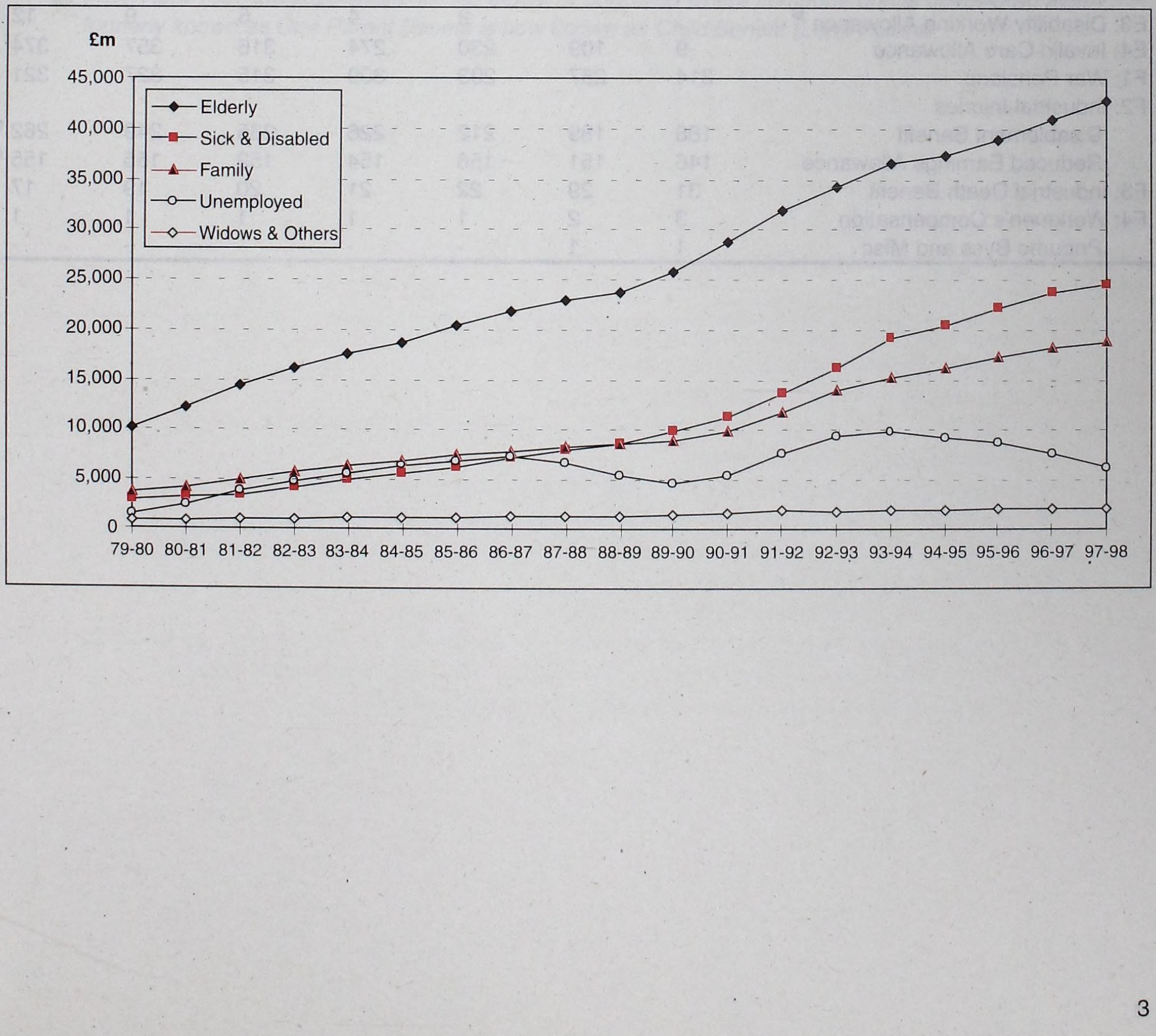
Benefit Expenditure

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total Benefit expenditure	**35,332**	**47,333**	**82,417**	**84,850**	**88,754**	**92,268**	**94,113**
Contributory	19,798	26,031	39,539	39,825	40,702	42,159	43,169
Non-Contributory	15,534	21,302	42,878	45,025	48,052	50,109	50,944
Total Benefit paid to							
Elderly	17,456	23,658	36,566	37,364	38,804	40,981	42,823
Sick and Disabled							
Total	4,945	8,575	19,104	20,375	22,036	23,537	24,401
Short-term Sick	837	1,272	1,295	714	954	988	1,167
Long-Term Sick & Disabled	4,108	7,303	17,809	19,661	21,082	22,550	23,234
Family	6.268	8,432	15,148	16,088	17,207	18,163	18,666
Of which Lone Parents	1,806	3,542	8,126	8,853	9,579	10,133	9,988
Unemployed	5,567	5,399	9,767	9,152	8,651	7,568	6,149
Widow's and others	1,096	1,267	1,832	1,872	2,055	2,019	2,074

Total Benefit Expenditure by Broad Groups of Beneficiaries:

Cash Terms 1979/80 - 1997/98



Recipients of Social Security Benefits

Thousands

Benefit	Number of recipients at a date						
	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Income-related benefits							
A1: Family Credit [1] [2]	182	..	485	536	602	676	739
A2: Income Support [3]	4,130	4,352	5,643	5,675	5,670	5,549	3,958
A3: Rent Rebate (LA tenants)	3,735 [4]	3,125 [4]	3,035	3,009 [5]	2,922	2,849	2,733
Rent Allowance (Private tenants)	1,015 [4]	965 [4]	1,496	1,702 [5]	1,838	1,860	1,813
A4: Rate Rebate	7,020 [4]	5,150 [4]	.	. [5]	.	.	.
Community Charge Benefit	.	.	6,872 [6]	. [5]	.	.	.
Council Tax Benefit	.	.	5,406	5,641 [5]	5,696	5,587	5,434
B1: Retirement Pension	9,331	9,835	10,131	10,167	10,289	10,451	10,600
C1: Unemployment Benefit [7]	906	500	584	458	387	397	.
Jobseeker's Allowance							
Income-based [8]	.	.	.	.	.	.	1,225
Contribution-based [9]	.	.	.	.	.	.	181
Sickness & invalidity benefits							
D1: Sickness Benefit	338	117	147	127	127	.	.
D2: Invalidity Benefit	737	1,047	1,580	1,681	1,767	.	.
Incapacity Benefit			.	.	.	1,813	1,749
Severe Disablement Allowance [10]	153	263	316	329	348	344	364
Disability benefits							
E1: Attendance Allowance	415	713	890	962	1,046	1,108	1,166
Mobility Allowance	302	556	.	.	.	.	
E2: Disability Living Allowance	.	.	1,145	1,038	1,491	1,688	1,853
E3: Disability Working Allowance [2]	.	.	2	4	6	9	12
E4: Invalid Care Allowance	9	109	230	274	316	357	374
F1: War Pensions	314	257	293	309	315	327	321
F2: Industrial Injuries							
Disablement Benefit	188	189	212	226	235	249	262 [11]
Reduced Earnings Allowance	146	151	156	154	152	155	155 [11]
F3: Industrial Death Benefit	31	29	22	21	20	19	17
F4: Workmen's Compensation	3	2	1	1	1	1	1
Pneumo Byss and Misc	1	1	-	-	-	-	-

Recipients of Social Security Benefits (continued)

Thousands

Benefit	Number of recipients at a date						
	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Family Benefits							
G1: Child Benefit	6,924	6,706	6,913	6,995	6,996	7,024	6,968
One Parent Benefit	541	708	898	941	994	1,027	1,057 ⓬
G3: Widows Benefit	406	375	334	324	314	301	284
G4: Child's Special Allowance	0.9	0.5	0.1	0.1	0.1	-	-
Guardian's Allowance	3	2	2	2	2	2	2
G5: Maternity Allowance	109	11	11	11	12	13	11

Notes: *Number of recipients relates to number of awards in the year.*

❶ *Family Income Supplement before April 1988.*

❷ *Family Credit and Disability Working Allowance figures are for March of each year.*

❸ *Supplementary Benefit before April 1988. Figures for Income Support are for May of each year. Income Support for the unemployed was replaced by income-based Jobseeker's Allowance from October 1996.*

❹ *Figures apply to the financial years 1983/84 and 1988/89 and include Supplementary Benefit recipients receiving housing assistance. Figures are estimated.*

❺ *Source from 1994: HBMIS Quarterly 100% stock count enquiry taken at the end of November.*

❻ *Community Charge and Community Charge Benefit ran until 31 March 1993. The recipients figure here is as at 26 February 1993.*

❼ *Source: Quarterly analysis of registered Unemployed Claimants as at November. (Figures for 1994 and before are based on a 100% count, figures for 1995 and 1996 are based on a 5% sample).*

❽ *Income Support for the unemployed prior to 7 October 1996. Figures are for May of each year.*

❾ *Unemployment Benefit prior to 7 October 1996. Figures are for May of each year.*

❿ *Non-contributory Invalidity Penson and Housewives Non-contributory Invalidity Pension before 29 November 1984.*

⓫ *Includes an allowance for late returns.*

⓬ *From April 1997 the supplement for the eldest or only child where someone brings up children alone, formerly known as One Parent Benefit is now known as Child Benefit (Lone Parent).*

Claims for Social Security Benefits

Thousands

Benefit	Number of claims in a year						
	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Family Credit❶	351	..	1,238	1,388	1,508	1,662	1,775
Income Support❷	.	.	4,105	4,071	3,938	2,488 ❸	1,534
Retirement Pension	651	705	549	568	663	677	693
Unemployment Benefit	5,170	3,985	4,370	4,152	.. ❹	..	..
Jobseeker's Allowance	.	.	.	.	.		3,023
Sickness Benefit❺	3,156	1 ,000	1,096	1,128	.	.	.
Invalidity Benefit❻	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Non Contributory Invalidity Pension❻	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Housewives Non contributory Invalidity Pension	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Incapacity Benefit	.	.	.	.	1,083	1,066	1,042
Severe Disablement Allowance❺	.	53	57	72	94	95	59
Attendance Allowance	233	362	439 ❼	488 ❼	471 ❼	461 ❼	412 ❼
Mobility Allowance	107	171	.	.	.	.	.
Invalid Care Allowance	7	56	115	123	152	165	165
War Disablement Pensions	10	13	190	96	74	69	44
Disability Living Allowance❽	.	.	429	504	511	518	461
Disability Working Allowance	.	.	.	16	23	32	38
Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit	121	87	93	80	67	79	93
Reduced Earnings Allowance	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Industrial Death Benefit	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Workmens Compensation	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Pneumo Byss and Misc	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Child Benefit	652	864	795	873	881	817	1,014
One Parent Benefit	127	176	196	177	198	198	253 ❾
Widows Benefit	71	61	42	41	40	38	38
Childs Special Allowance	0.2	-	-	-	-	-	-
Guardians Allowance	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
Maternity Benefit❺ ❿	672	131	90	81	78	78	75

Notes: *Number of claims relates to number of awards in the year.*

❶ *Family Income Supplement before April 1998.*

❷ *Supplementary Benefit before April 1988.*

❸ *1996-97 Income Support claims processed does not include a figure for October 1996 due to the constraints of the ISCS system.*

❹ *Information on new claims was last collected by the Department of Social Security in December.*

❺ *Information is based on a 100% clerical count and is subject to amendment.*

❻ *Claims figures for Invalidity Benefit and NCIP claims are included with Sickness Benefit.*

❼ *In the 12 months starting 1 April.*

❽ *In the 12 months starting 1 April. Top up claims are excluded.*

❾ *From April 1997 the supplement for the eldest or only child where someone brings up children formerly known as One Parent Benefit is now known as Child Benefit (Lone Parent).*

❿ *Number of claims relates to Maternity Allowance and Maternity Grant.*

Family Credit

Introduced 1 April 1988
Non-contributory, Means tested, Non-taxable

Family Credit is a weekly tax -free Social Security benefit for working people who are responsible for bringing up at least one child under the age of 16 (or under 19 in full-time education up to A-level or equivalent standard). Both two-parent and one-parent families can get Family Credit.

The claimant or their partner (if they have one) must be working for 16 hours or more a week. The work can be in more than one job, but the hours worked by a couple cannot be added together. Family Credit is available for families in self-employment as well as for those who are employed by somebody else.

The amount of Family Credit that a working family can get depends on the number and ages of the children in the family; weekly net earnings and other income; the amount of certain childcare charges paid, and the number of hours worked. The way Family Credit is calculated is shown in table A1.11. Child Benefit, Child Benefit (Lone Parent) and the first £15 of any maintenance in payment are not counted as income. And certain childcare charges of up to £100 a week can be offset against earnings when Family Credit is calculated.

The first £3,000 of a person's savings or capital are ignored. If the claimant or their partner has between £3,000 and £8,000 in capital, £1 per week is taken off their benefit for each £250, or part of £250 over £3,000. People with more than £8,000 in savings or capital cannot get Family Credit.

Family Credit is awarded for a fixed period of 26 weeks. Normally, the amount of the award will not change during that 26 weeks, even if family circumstances, earnings or savings change.

Anyone who is entitled to Family Credit is automatically entitled to certain other benefits. These are

- free NHS prescriptions
- free NHS dental treatment
- free NHS sight tests
- NHS vouchers to help with the cost of glasses
- refunds of travel costs to and from hospital for NHS treatment
- free NHS wigs and fabric supports
- dried milk for babies under a year old at specially reduced prices at maternity and child health clinics.

Source

Statistics are based on a 5% sample of all awards from the Family Credit statistical system.

Contents

Table		Page
A1.01	Awards current on the last day of each quarter: by type of family	9
A1.02	Average amount of payment on awards current on the last day of each quarter: by type of family	11
A1.03	Awards current on the last day of each quarter: by employment status	13
A1.04	Average amount of payment on awards current on the last day of each quarter: by employment status	15
A1.05	Expenditure on Family Credit	16
A1.06	Families in receipt of Family Credit at 30 November 1997: by country and family type	17
A1.07	Families in receipt of Family Credit at 30 November 1997: by family size, employment status and family type	18
A1.08	Families in receipt of Family Credit at 30 November 1997: by earnings and hours, employment status and family type	18
A1.09	Awards of Family Credit current at 30 November 1997: by family type and size	19
A1.10	Families in receipt of Family Credit at 30 November 1997: by amount of Family Credit and family type	19
A1.11	Rates of Family Credit	21

A1.01 Awards current on the last day of each quarter: by type of family

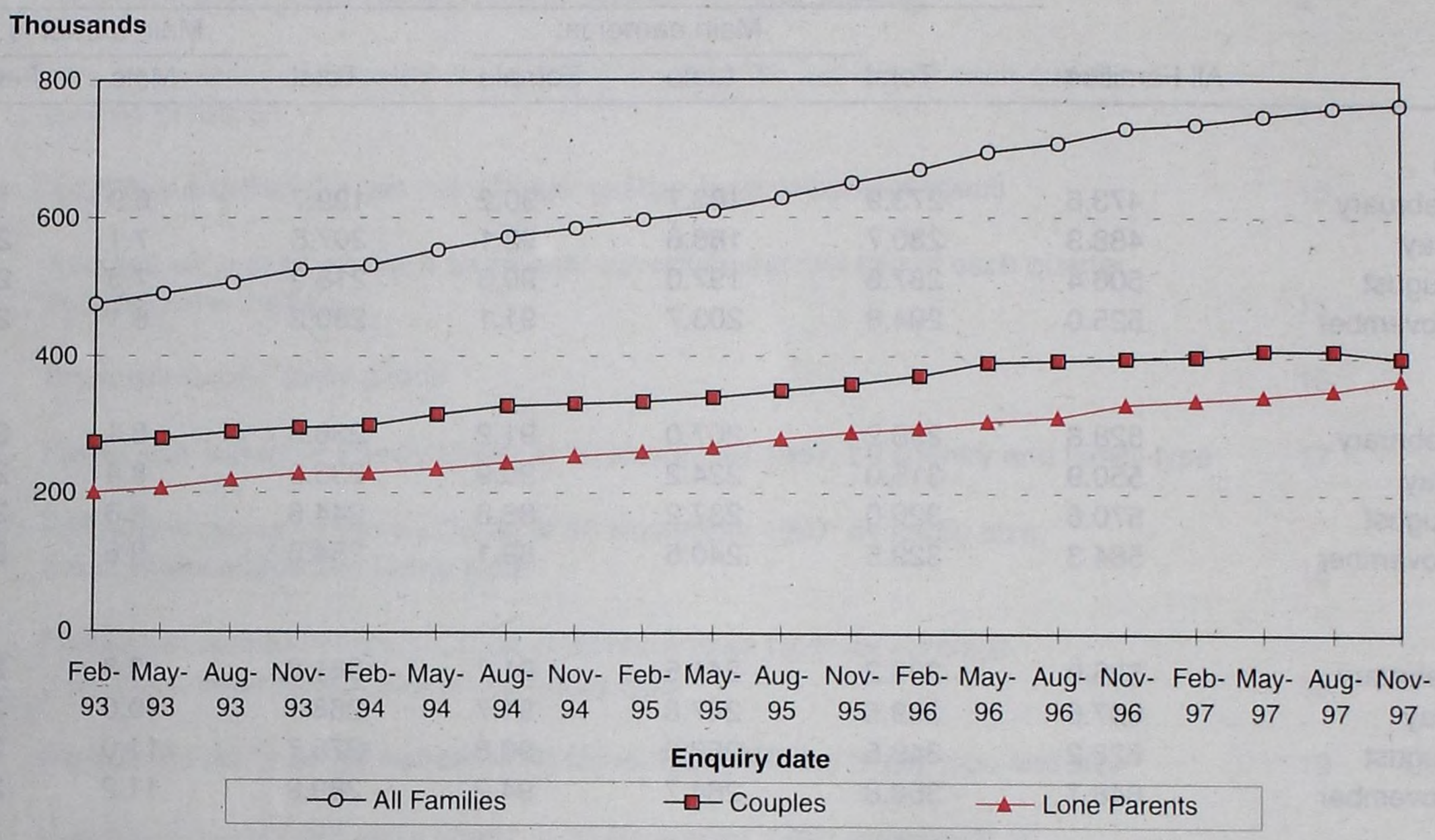
Thousands

		Couples			Lone Parent		
			Main earner is:			Main earner is:	
	All Families	Total	Male	Female	Total	Male	Female
1993							
28 February	473.6	273.9	183.7	90.2	199.7	6.9	192.8
31 May	488.3	280.7	188.6	92.1	207.5	7.1	200.5
31 August	506.4	287.6	197.0	90.6	218.9	7.5	211.3
30 November	525.0	294.8	203.7	91.1	230.2	8.1	222.2
1994							
28 February	528.8	298.2	207.0	91.2	230.6	8.1	222.5
31 May	550.9	315.0	224.2	90.9	235.9	8.4	227.5
31 August	570.6	326.0	237.2	88.8	244.6	9.3	235.3
30 November	584.3	329.5	240.5	89.1	254.8	9.6	245.2
1995							
28 February	595.0	333.2	241.5	91.7	261.8	9.8	251.9
31 May	607.6	339.5	247.8	91.7	268.1	10.6	257.5
31 August	628.2	349.5	258.6	90.8	278.7	11.0	267.7
30 November	648.7	358.8	264.7	94.2	289.9	11.2	278.7
1996							
29 February	666.8	370.6	270.6	100.0	296.2	11.7	284.5
31 May	693.0	387.8	285.0	102.8	305.2	12.5	292.7
31 August	707.0	393.2	294.0	98.3	313.8	13.0	300.7
30 November	726.6	396.4	299.3	97.1	330.2	13.5	316.8
1997							
28 February	734.0	398.0	300.5	97.5	336.0	13.8	322.2
31 May	747.9	406.3	308.1	98.2	341.6	14.1	327.5
31 August	759.8	407.4	312.4	95.0	352.4	14.4	338.0
30 November	765.8	398.4	307.0	91.4	367.4	14.9	352.5

Fig A1.01

Family Credit

Awards current on the last day in each quarter: by type of family



A1.02 Average amount of payment on awards current on the last day of each quarter: by type of family

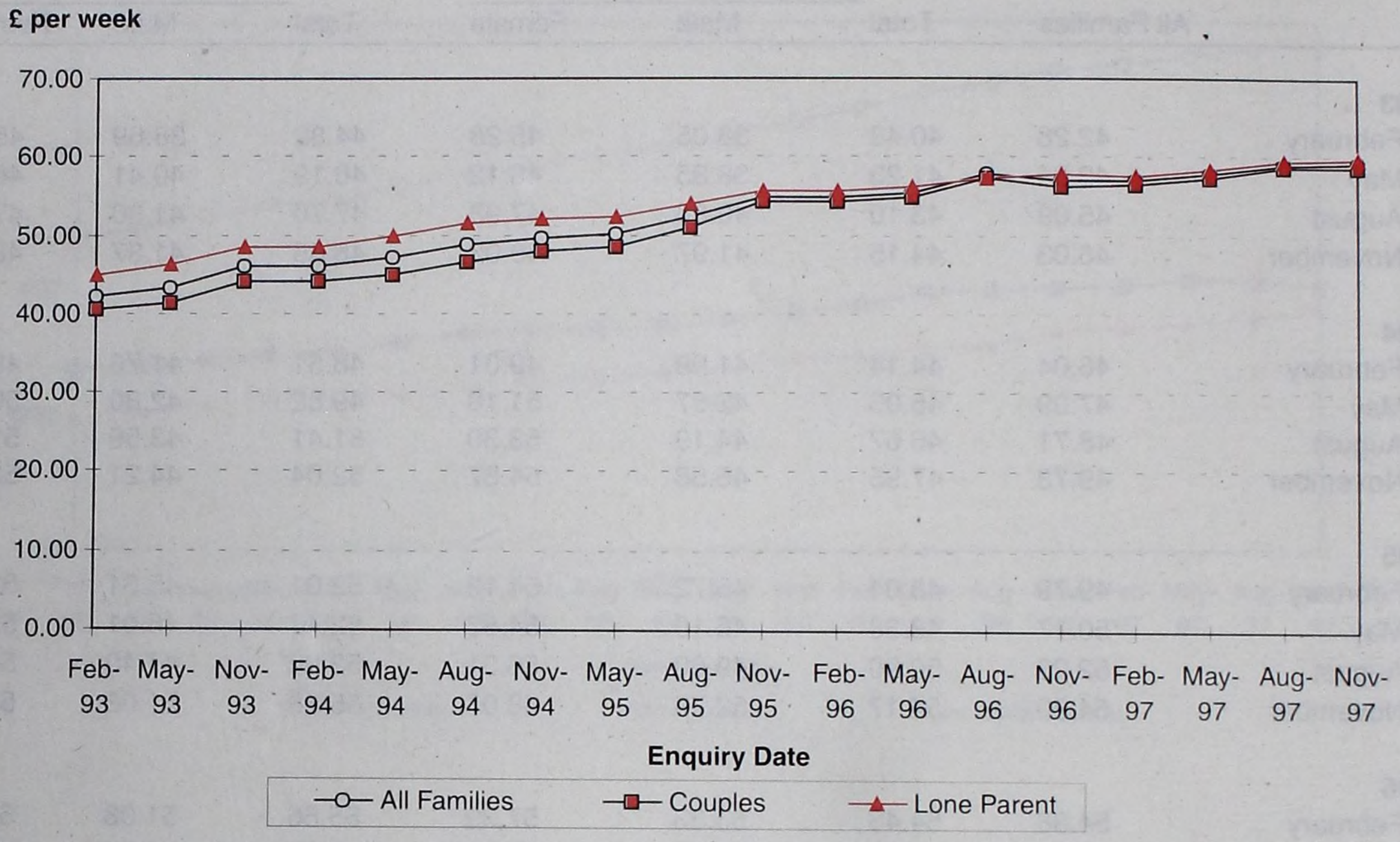
£ per week

		Couples			Lone Parent		
			Main earner is:			Main earner is:	
	All Families	Total	Male	Female	Total	Male	Female
1993							
28 February	42.28	40.43	38.05	45.28	44.82	38.69	45.04
31 May	43.34	41.23	38.85	46.12	46.19	40.41	46.39
31 August	45.09	43.10	40.86	47.98	47.70	41.90	47.91
30 November	46.03	44.15	41.97	49.02	48.45	41.37	48.70
1994							
28 February	46.04	44.14	41.99	49.01	48.51	41.76	48.76
31 May	47.09	45.05	42.57	51.18	49.82	42.80	50.08
31 August	48.71	46.67	44.19	53.30	51.41	43.59	51.72
30 November	49.73	47.95	45.58	54.37	52.04	44.21	52.34
1995							
28 February	49.79	48.04	45.72	54.13	52.01	45.31	52.27
31 May	50.17	48.38	46.10	54.53	52.44	46.01	52.70
31 August	52.23	50.90	49.00	56.31	53.90	47.40	54.17
30 November	54.80	54.17	52.79	58.07	55.58	51.08	55.76
1996							
29 February	54.98	54.43	53.33	57.39	55.66	51.08	55.85
31 May	55.41	54.72	53.54	58.00	56.29	51.24	56.51
31 August	56.39	55.60	54.44	59.01	57.38	52.08	57.61
30 November	56.91	56.15	54.94	59.89	57.83	53.79	58.00
1997							
28 February	56.92	56.36	55.08	60.32	57.57	54.32	57.71
31 May	57.84	57.44	56.17	61.43	58.33	54.58	58.49
31 August	59.01	58.59	57.27	62.93	59.50	55.43	59.67
30 November	59.22	58.81	57.49	63.24	59.67	54.82	59.88

Fig A1.02

Family Credit

Average amount of payment on awards current on the last day of each quarter: by type of family



A1.03 Awards current on the last day of each quarter: by employment status

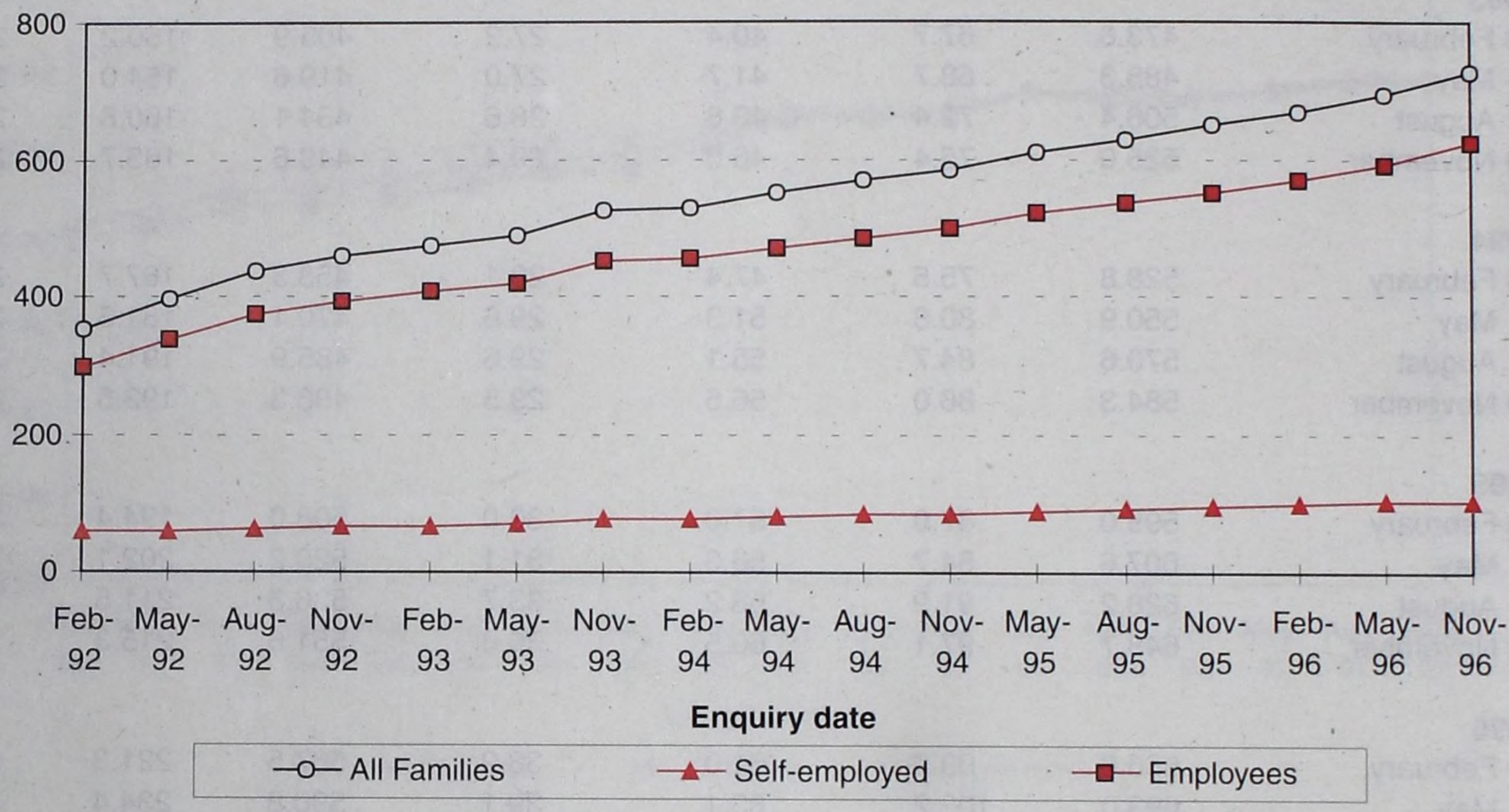
Thousands

		Self-employed			Employees		
			Main earner is:			Main earner is:	
	All Families	Total	Male	Female	Total	Male	Female
1993							
28 February	473.6	67.7	40.4	27.2	405.9	150.2	255.7
31 May	488.3	68.7	41.7	27.0	419.6	154.0	265.6
31 August	506.4	72.4	43.8	28.6	434.1	160.8	273.3
30 November	525.0	75.4	46.0	29.4	449.6	165.7	283.9
1994							
28 February	528.8	75.5	47.4	28.1	453.3	167.7	285.6
31 May	550.9	80.8	51.3	29.6	470.1	181.3	288.8
31 August	570.6	84.7	55.1	29.6	485.9	191.4	294.4
30 November	584.3	86.0	56.6	29.5	498.3	193.5	304.8
1995							
28 February	595.0	87.0	57.0	30.0	508.0	194.4	313.6
31 May	607.6	84.7	56.3	31.1	520.2	202.1	318.1
31 August	628.2	91.9	58.2	33.7	536.3	211.5	324.8
30 November	648.7	97.1	60.5	36.6	551.6	215.3	336.3
1996							
29 February	666.8	99.2	61.0	38.2	567.5	221.3	346.3
31 May	693.0	102.2	63.1	39.1	590.8	234.4	356.4
31 August	707.0	102.8	64.4	38.4	604.2	242.6	361.7
30 November	726.6	103.0	64.8	38.2	623.6	248.0	375.6
1997							
28 February	734.0	101.8	63.5	38.2	632.2	250.8	381.5
31 May	747.9	101.4	62.2	39.2	646.5	260.0	386.5
31 August	759.8	101.5	62.5	39.0	658.3	264.3	394.0
30 November	765.8	101.1	60.8	40.3	664.7	261.0	403.6

Fig A1.03

Family Credit

Awards current on the last day of each quarter by employment status



A1.04 Average amount of payment on awards current on the last day of each quarter: by employment status

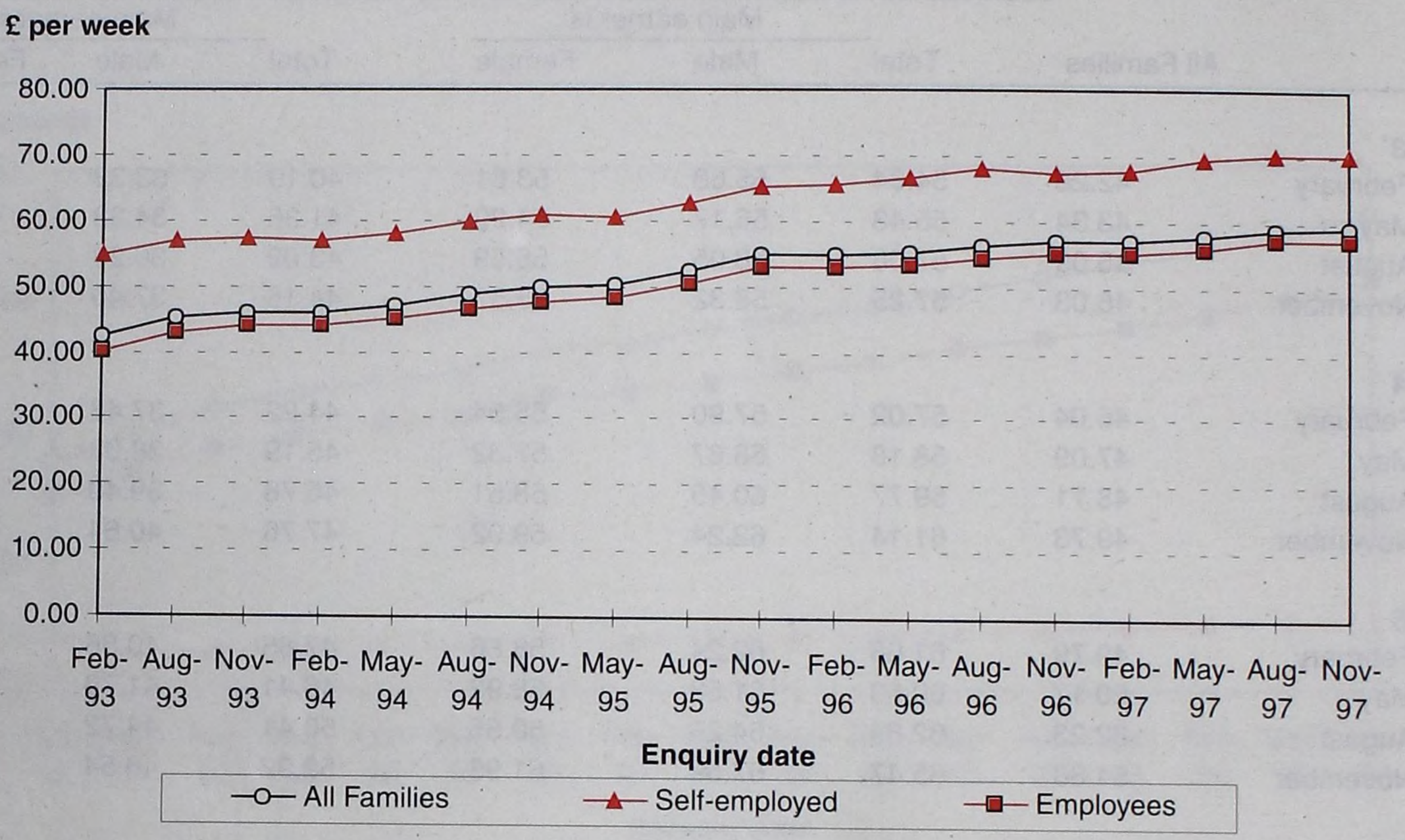
£ per week

		Self-employed			Employees		
			Main earner is:			Main earner is:	
	All Families	Total	Male	Female	Total	Male	Female
1993							
28 February	42.28	54.84	55.68	53.61	40.19	33.33	44.21
31 May	43.34	55.43	56.17	54.29	41.36	34.23	45.49
31 August	45.09	57.08	58.05	55.59	43.09	36.23	47.13
30 November	46.03	57.25	58.32	55.57	44.15	37.40	48.09
1994							
28 February	46.04	57.02	57.90	55.54	44.22	37.48	48.17
31 May	47.09	58.18	58.67	57.32	45.19	38.03	49.68
31 August	48.71	59.77	60.45	58.51	46.78	39.49	51.52
30 November	49.73	61.14	62.24	59.02	47.76	40.64	52.29
1995							
28 February	49.79	61.08	62.24	58.86	47.85	40.86	52.19
31 May	50.17	60.63	61.58	58.92	48.41	41.79	52.62
31 August	52.23	62.89	64.25	60.55	50.41	44.72	54.11
30 November	54.80	65.47	67.59	61.96	52.92	48.54	55.73
1996							
29 February	54.98	65.58	68.13	61.52	53.12	49.13	55.67
31 May	55.41	66.68	68.97	62.99	53.46	49.26	56.23
31 August	56.39	68.01	70.37	64.05	54.41	50.09	57.31
30 November	56.91	67.55	69.77	63.80	55.16	51.00	57.90
1997							
28 February	56.92	67.86	70.02	64.26	55.15	51.25	57.72
31 May	57.84	69.48	72.16	65.21	56.02	52.26	58.55
31 August	59.01	70.48	73.31	65.95	57.24	53.38	59.83
30 November	59.22	70.25	73.26	65.71	57.55	53.67	60.05

Fig A1.04

Family Credit

Average amount of payment on awards current on the last day of each quarter by employment status



A1.05 Expenditure on Family Credit

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total expenditure	123	394	1,208	1,441	1,740	2,084	2,338

Notes: *Family Income Supplement before 1988/89.*
The 1996/97 figure is an estimated figure.

A1.06 Families in receipt of Family Credit at 30 November 1997: by country and family type

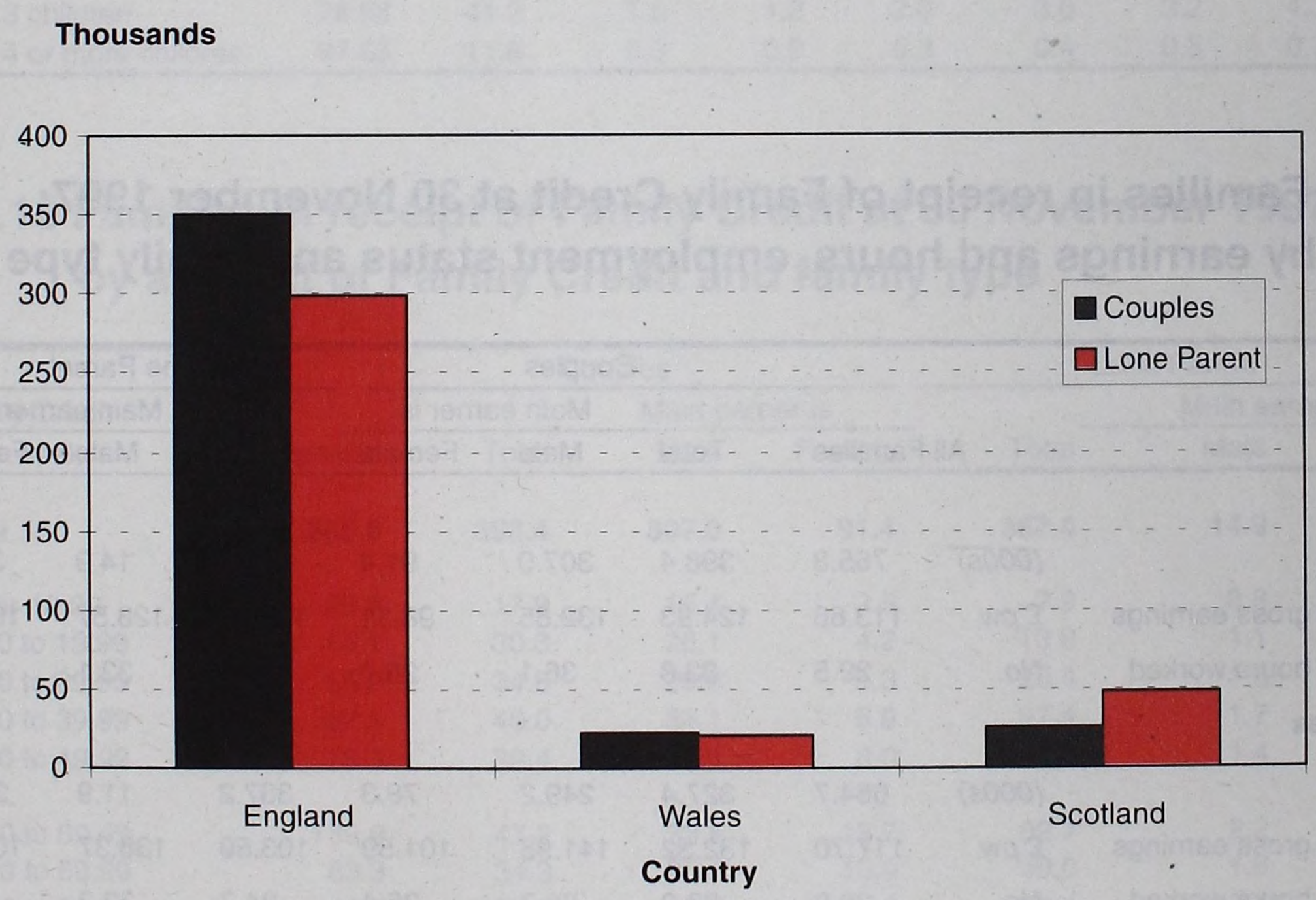
Thousands

		Couples			Lone Parent		
			Main earner is			Main earner is	
	All Families	Total	Male	Female	Total	Male	Female
Great Britain	**765.8**	**398.4**	**307.0**	**91.4**	**367.4**	**14.9**	**352.5**
England	649.8	350.9	272.2	78.7	298.9	12.6	286.4
Wales	42.7	21.7	16.2	5.5	20.9	0.9	20.1
Scotland	73.3	25.7	18.6	7.2	47.6	1.5	46.1

Fig A1.06

Family Credit

Families in receipt of Family Credit at 30 November 1997: by country and family type



A1.07 Families in receipt of Family Credit at 30 November 1997: by family size, employment status and family type

			Couples			Lone Parent		
				Main earner is			Main earner is	
		All Families	Total	Male	Female	Total	Male	Female
Total								
Families	*(000s)*	765.8	398.4	307.0	91.4	367.4	14.9	352.5
Children	*(000s)*	1,541.9	932.4	739.6	192.8	609.5	24.1	585.5
Average children per family	*No.*	2.0	2.3	2.4	2.1	1.7	1.6	1.7
Employees								
Families	*(000s)*	664.7	327.4	249.2	78.3	337.2	11.9	325.4
Children	*(000s)*	1,320.9	762.8	597.0	165.8	558.1	19.2	538.9
Average children per family	*No.*	2.0	2.3	2.4	2.1	1.7	1.6	1.7
Self-employed								
Families	*(000s)*	101.1	70.9	57.8	13.1	30.2	3.0	27.2
Children	*(000s)*	221.0	169.6	142.6	27.0	51.5	4.9	46.6
Average children per family	*No.*	2.2	2.4	2.5	2.1	1.7	1.6	1.7

A1.08 Families in receipt of Family Credit at 30 November 1997: by earnings and hours, employment status and family type

			Couples			Lone Parent		
				Main earner is			Main earner is	
		All Families	Total	Male	Female	Total	Male	Female
Total								
Families	*(000s)*	765.8	398.4	307.0	91.4	367.4	14.9	352.5
Average gross earnings	*£ pw*	113.86	124.93	132.85	98.31	101.86	128.57	100.73
Average hours worked	*No.*	29.5	33.8	36.1	26.0	24.9	33.1	24.5
Employees								
Families	*(000s)*	664.7	327.4	249.2	78.3	337.2	11.9	325.4
Average gross earnings	*£ pw*	117.70	132.32	141.98	101.59	103.50	138.37	102.22
Average hours worked	*No.*	28.9	33.2	35.7	25.4	24.7	33.2	24.4
Self-employed								
Families	*(000s)*	101.1	70.9	57.8	13.1	30.2	3.0	27.2
Average gross earnings	*£ pw*	88.66	90.80	93.53	78.80	83.63	90.03	82.92
Average hours worked	*No.*	33.3	36.2	37.8	29.5	26.4	32.8	25.7

A1.09 Awards of Family Credit current at 30 November 1997: by family type and size

Thousands

Type of family	Average amount £pw	All amounts	Range of Family Credit award *£pw* Under 30.00	30.00 to 39.99	40.00 to 49.99	50.00 to 59.99	60.00 to 69.99	70.00 to 79.99	80.00 and over
All Families									
All children	**59.22**	**765.8**	**125.1**	**67.4**	**75.5**	**139.9**	**83.3**	**119.3**	**155.3**
With 1 child	48.58	290.1	57.4	31.4	34.8	98.7	38.1	27.1	2.6
With 2 children	58.34	272.2	44.3	23.6	25.7	26.2	29.6	76.1	46.7
With 3 children	69.02	134.9	17.5	9.4	11.1	10.6	11.6	11.7	63.1
With 4 or more children	88.51	68.6	5.9	3.0	3.9	4.4	4.1	4.4	42.9
Couples									
All children	**58.81**	**398.4**	**83.0**	**40.0**	**39.4**	**47.2**	**34.3**	**54.9**	**99.7**
With 1 child	44.20	99.0	29.1	13.1	11.2	21.8	9.2	13.5	1.1
With 2 children	54.16	148.6	32.7	15.9	15.5	13.7	13.2	30.3	27.3
With 3 children	64.69	93.8	15.6	8.2	9.0	7.7	8.3	7.4	37.7
With 4 or more children	86.65	57.0	5.6	2.9	3.6	4.0	3.6	3.8	33.6
Lone Parents									
All children	**59.67**	**367.4**	**42.1**	**27.4**	**36.1**	**92.7**	**49.0**	**64.4**	**55.6**
With 1 child	50.84	191.1	28.3	18.4	23.6	76.9	28.9	13.6	1.5
With 2 children	63.37	123.5	11.6	7.7	10.2	12.5	16.4	45.8	19.4
With 3 children	78.88	41.2	1.9	1.2	2.0	3.0	3.2	4.3	25.5
With 4 or more children	97.65	11.6	0.3	0.2	0.3	0.4	0.5	0.7	9.3

A1.10 Families in receipt of Family Credit at 30 November 1997: by amount of Family Credit and family type

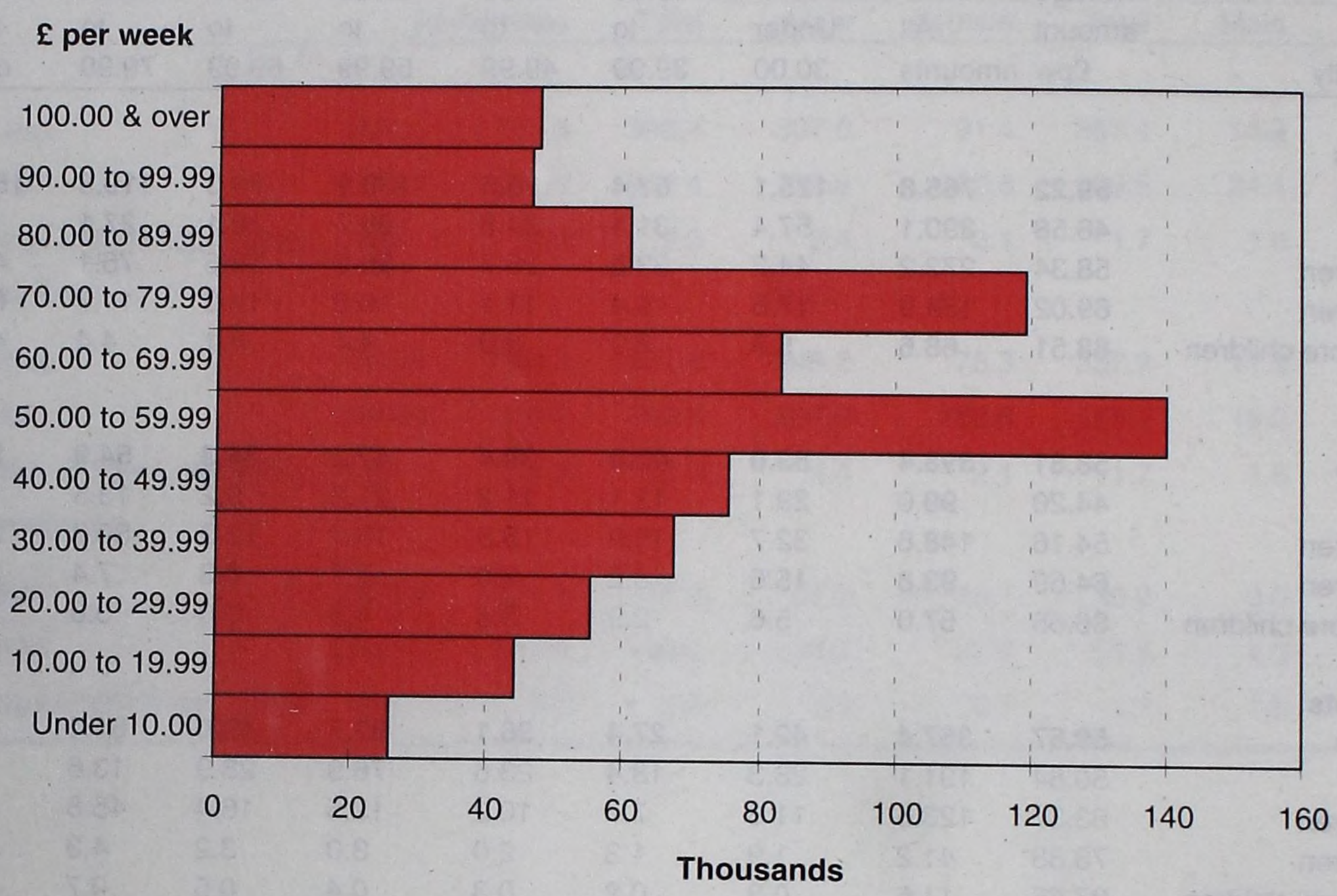
Thousands

Family Credit £ per week	All Families	Couples	Main earner is		Lone Parent	Main earner is	
		Total	Male	Female	Total	Male	Female
Total	**765.8**	**398.4**	**307.0**	**91.4**	**367.4**	**14.9**	**352.5**
Under 10.00	25.8	17.9	15.4	2.5	7.9	0.8	7.1
10.00 to 19.99	44.1	30.3	26.1	4.2	13.8	1.1	12.7
20.00 to 29.99	55.2	34.8	29.5	5.3	20.4	1.3	19.1
30.00 to 39.99	67.4	40.0	33.1	6.9	27.4	1.7	25.7
40.00 to 49.99	75.5	39.4	31.4	8.0	36.1	1.4	34.7
50.00 to 59.99	139.9	47.2	33.5	13.7	92.7	2.2	90.5
60.00 to 69.99	83.3	34.3	23.4	10.9	49.0	1.8	47.2
70.00 to 79.99	119.3	54.9	37.7	17.2	64.4	2.4	62.0
80.00 to 89.99	61.1	36.1	27.4	8.7	25.0	0.8	24.2
90.00 to 99.99	46.6	27.6	20.5	7.1	19.0	0.7	18.3
100.00 & over	47.6	36.0	29.1	6.9	11.6	0.7	10.9
Average Family Credit *£pw*	59.22	58.81	57.49	63.24	59.67	54.82	59.88

Fig A1.10

Family Credit

Families in receipt of Family Credit at 30 November 1997:
by amount of Family Credit



A1.11 Rates of Family Credit

£ per week

	Adult credit	30 hour credit❶	Child credit				Applicable amount
			under 11	11-15	16-17	18	
April 1988	32.10	.	6.05	11.40	14.70	21.35	51.45
April 1989	33.60	.	7.30	12.90	16.35	23.30	54.80
April 1990	36.35	.	8.25	14.15	17.80	25.10	57.60
April 1991	38.30	.	9.70	16.10	20.05	27.95	62.25
April 1992	41.00	.	10.40	17.25	21.45	29.90	66.60
April 1993	42.50	.	10.75	17.85	22.20	31.00	69.00
April 1994	44.30	.	11.20	18.55	23.05	32.20	71.70
April 1995	45.10	10.00	11.40	18.90	23.45	32.80	73.00
April 1996	46.45	10.30	11.75	19.45	24.15	33.80	75.20
April 1997	47.65	10.55	12.05	19.95	24.80	34.70	77.15
				❷a Under 11	❷b 11-16	❷c 16-18	
April 1998	48.80	10.80		12.35	20.45	25.40	79.00

Notes ❶ *The 30 hour credit was introduced in July 1995.*
Add together the appropriate adult (only one per family) and child credits for the family. If claimant or partner works 30 hours or more a week the 30 hour credit is payable. This total is the maximum Family Credit for the family.
If the family's net weekly income is below the applicable amount, maximum Family Credit is payable.
If net income is above the applicable amount, Family Credit is worked out as follows:
Maximum Family Credit less 70% of (net income less applicable amount).

❷ *From 7 October 1997 the age bandings used for benefit calculation of dependant children have changed. From this date the bandings are as follows:*

a. Birth to September following 11th birthday.
b. From September following the 11th birthday to September following the 16th birthday.
c. From September following the 16th birthday to the day before the 19th birthday

Some children will remain eligible for a different rate of benefit i.e. have "protected rights". These are as follows:

* *Child aged 11 before 7/10/97: allowance £20.45*
* *Child aged 16 before 7/10/97: allowance £25.40*
* *Child aged 18 before 7/10/97: allowance £35.55*

Income Support

Introduced 11 April 1988
Non-contributory, Means tested, Taxable

Income Support can be paid to a person who
- is in Great Britain
- is aged 16 or over
- is not working 16 hours or more a week
- has less money coming in than the law says they need to live on.

Income Support (IS) is a non-contributory benefit. From October 1996, the Jobseeker's Allowance replaced IS for unemployed people. In general IS is now only available to people who are not required to be available for work such as pensioners, lone parents and sick and disabled people. The conditions for entitlement are in the Income Support regulations.

The applicable amounts and resources of a couple living in the same household are lumped together to work out how much Income Support they can get. Any dependant children living with them are also included in the assessment. If the children have any capital, it is taken into account separately. Unmarried couples who live together as husband and wife are treated as if they were married. Either partner can claim Income Support.

A person who works 16 hours or more a week, or whose partner works 24 hours or more a week (16 or more prior to October 1996), cannot normally get Income Support . Most 16 and 17 year olds cannot get benefit, except in certain circumstances. People in full-time non-advanced education are not normally entitled. Any children aged 16 or over but under 19 who are still at school can be included as dependants in their parent's Income Support assessment. Someone involved in a trade dispute cannot get Income Support, although it can be paid for their dependants. In certain cases the regulations do allow people to get Income Support who would not normally be entitled to it.

Once they get Income Support, the claimant and any dependants are automatically entitled to certain welfare benefits.

Rate of Benefit
The rate of Income Support paid to a claimant is the amount needed to bring their income up to their 'applicable amount'. This is the level the law says they need to live on.

Applicable Amounts
These are set down in the regulations. The applicable amount is made up of personal allowances, and premiums for certain groups with special needs. The allowances are shown in table A2.30 and the premiums are in table A2.31.

Housing Costs
The applicable amount can also include an amount for certain housing costs such as
- an amount for mortgage interest (but not capital repayments)
- ground rent
- other miscellaneous costs which are not covered by Housing Benefit such as certain service charges.

Deductions are made from the amount allowed for housing costs for any non-dependants in the household, whether or not they make a contribution.

Income Support does not cover rent or Council Tax. Someone getting Income Support automatically qualifies for maximum Housing Benefit and Council Tax Benefit. This means the Local Authority pays 100% of rent eligible for Housing Benefit and Council Tax less an amount for any non-dependants.

A person in a Local Authority run home gets the IS equivalant to the basic rate of Retirement Pension. This includes an amount for personal needs.

Someone in hospital for more than 6 weeks gets the hospital personal allowance rate and an amount for any continuing housing costs.

Resources
The resources of a claimant are their total income and any capital. If they qualify for any disregards described below, these will be taken off.

If the claimant is working, a certain amount of the net weekly earnings is ignored. The rest is counted as a resource. The same applies to the partner's earnings.

Any money earned by children of school age is ignored. If the child has left school but is still dependant, some of their earnings may be included in the assessment.

Child Benefit and the main National Insurance benefits and pensions are counted in full as income. Part of any War or War Widow's Pension is ignored. Disability Living Allowance and Attendance Allowance are usually totally ignored.

Some other types of income, eg certain payments received from charities, can be ignored in full or in part. The annuity paid to the holder of a Victoria Cross is ignored totally. Maintenance payments and most other types of income are counted in full.

If the claimant, or their partner, has more than £8,000 in capital assets, they cannot get Income Support. Capital assets mean savings, investments or property other than their home. However, some assets, eg property occupied by an aged relative, can be ignored. If the claimant or their partner has between £3,000 and £8,000 in assets, £1 a week is taken off their benefit for each £250, or part of £250 over £3,000. For claimants in residential care or nursing homes, the upper limit is £16,000 (rather than £8,000) and the lower limit is £10,000 (rather than £3,000).

Liability to maintain
A husband is liable to maintain (financially support) his wife and a wife is liable to maintain her husband. Both parents, whether married or not, are liable to maintain their children up to the age of 16, or 19 if the children are on an approved course of higher education.

If someone gives a written undertaking to be responsible for the maintenance and accommodation of an immigrant, they must look after that person. If the sponsored immigrant claims the Income Support the Secretary of State can enforce these responsibilities by applying for a Court Order against the responsible relative or sponsor.

On 5 April 1993 the Child Support Agency took over the assessment, collection, review and enforcement of maintenance for children. Parents who look after a child for whom maintenance is an issue, and who get Income Support, Family Credit , Income-based Jobseeker's Allowance or Disability Working Allowance, may have to apply for child support maintenance. People who are not on benefit can also use the Agency. Under the Child Support Act of 1991, parents are responsible for natural and adopted children only.

Exceptional Expenses
Income Support is intended to meet regular weekly needs. The Social Fund can provide extra help with particular additional needs in certain circumstances.

The above notes give a very brief outline of Income Support. Full information is given in leaflet IS 20 A Guide to Income Support (see appendix 1).

Lone Parents and One Parent Families
'Lone parents' in most tables represent Income Support claimants who are in receipt of a lone parent premium. Tables A2.15, A2.16 and A2.17 show all one parent families (single claimants with dependants) including those who do not receive the lone parent premium because they attract other premiums.

From April 1997 the lone parent premium was replaced by a higher value of family premium for lone parent families. Eligibility for the Family Premium(Lone Parent) is the same as for the lone parent premium currently.

Source
Statistics are derived from the Income Support Statistical Enquiries. Analyses from May 1994 are taken from the Quarterly Statistical Enquiry and those for earlier years from the Annual Statistical Enquiry (the figures are directly comparable).

To allow valid comparisons of IS claimants before and after the introduction of JSA, unemployed IS claimants and those on Government Training schemes are excluded from the tables in this section which show data prior to November 1996. Time series tables relate to May of each year and point in time tables to November 1997. Data on JSA claimants and unemployed IS claimants prior to November 1996 are in section C which relates to Jobseeker's Allowance.

A 1% sample was used up to 1992. From 1993 onwards the sample size was increased to 5% although some analyses from 1993 onwards are still based on a 1% sample, as indicated in the footnotes.

Contents

Table		Page
A2.01	Recipients and dependants	27
A2.02	Income Support recipients by country	27
A2.03	Expenditure on Income Support	28
A2.04	Income Support recipients at November 1997: by country and type of recipients	28
A2.05	Income Support recipients by type of recipient	28
A2.06	Average weekly payments of Income Support by type of recipient	29
A2.07	Ranges of Income Support in payment	29
A2.08	Ranges of Income Support at November 1997: by type of recipient	30
A2.09	Recipients and dependants at November 1997: by type of recipient	31
A2.10	Couples in receipt of Income Support by age of claimant and partner	31
A2.11	Male recipients at November 1997: by age and type of recipient	32
A2.12	Single male recipients by age	32
A2.13	Female recipients at November 1997: by age and type of recipient	33
A2.14	Single female recipients by age	33
A2.15	One parent families in receipt of Income Support at November 1997: by type of recipient	34
A2.16	One parent families in receipt of Income Support at November 1997: number of recipients and dependants and age	35
A2.17	Dependants in one parent families in receipt of Income Support at November 1997: by age and family size	36
A2.18	Income Support recipients with children under 16	36
A2.19	Income Support recipients with children under 16 at November 1997: by type of recipient	37
A2.20	Recipients in Residential Care and Nursing Homes: by age	37
A2.21	Housing requirements paid to claimants with full mortgage interest included in assessment: by amount	38
A2.22	Housing requirements paid to claimants with half mortgage interest included in assessment: by amount	39
A2.23	Benefits in payment to Income Support recipients and dependants	40
A2.24	Benefits in payment to Income Support recipients and dependants at November 1997: by age	41
A2.25	Other incomes received by Income Support recipients	42

A2.26	Other incomes received by Income Support recipients at November 1997: by age	42
A2.27	Deductions from Income Support at November 1997	43
A2.28	Length of time in receipt of Income Support: by age of recipient	44
A2.29	Length of time in receipt of Income Support at November 1997: by type of recipient	45
A2.30	Rates of Personal Allowance	46
A2.31	Rates of premiums	47
A2.32	Non-dependant deductions	48

A2.01 Recipients and dependants

Thousands

	May 1992❶	May 1993❶	May 1994	May 1995	May 1996	May 1997
Persons provided for	**5,618**	**6,146**	**6,465**	**6,858**	**7,004**	**6,977**
%age of population	10.0	10.9	11.4	12.0	12.3	..
People receiving benefit	3,259	3,561	3,689	3,889	3,963	3,958
Partners and Dependants	2,358	2,585	2,776	2,968	3,040	3,018
of which:						
Partners	374	438	480	528	546	551
Children aged under 16 years						
Under 11	1,444	1,543	1,623	1,708	1,728	1,683
11 - 15	425	477	533	584	612	618
Other dependants						
16 - 17	97	104	112	119	129	134
18 and over	18	24	28	28	25	28

Note: ❶ *1% sample.*

A2.02 Income Support recipients by country

Thousands

	May 1992❶	May 1993❶	May 1994	May 1995	May 1996	May 1997
Great Britain	**3,259**	**3,561**	**3,689**	**3,889**	**3,963**	**3,958**
England	2,723	2,984	3,100	3,262	3,321	3,329
Wales	196	213	216	235	242	230
Scotland	341	364	373	392	401	400

Note: ❶ *1% sample.*

A2.03 Expenditure on Income Support

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total expenditure	**5,592**	**7,575**	**16,109**	**16,377**	**16,681**	**14,444**	**12,046**
Pensioner	985	1,847	3,939	3,959	3,877	3,814	3,764
Non Pensioner	4,607	5,728	12,170	12,418	12,804	10,630	8,282
Income Support paid to							
Elderly	985	1,847	3,939	3,959	3,877	3,814	3,764
Sick and disabled							
Total	305	771	2,358	2,758	3,222	3,507	3,715
Short-term sick	72	182	264	285	364	497	514
Long-term sick & disabled	233	589	2,094	2,473	2,858	3,010	3,201
Families	956	1,759	3,735	4,051	4,265	4,313	4,129
Unemployed❶	3,256	3,041	5,737	5,183	4,823	2,359	.
Widows and others	89	149	340	426	494	452	438

Notes: ❶ *Income Support for the unemployed was replaced by Income -based Jobseeker's Allowance with effect from October 1996.*

A2.04 Income Support recipients at November 1997: by country and type of recipient

Thousands

	Great Britain	England	Wales	Scotland
All Income Support	**3,938**	**3,292**	**237**	**409**
Aged 60 and over	1,701	1,430	99	172
Disabled	858	694	60	104
Lone parent	982	835	55	92
Other	397	332	23	42

A2.05 Income Support recipients by type of recipient

Thousands

	May 1992❶	May 1993❶	May 1994	May 1995	May 1996	May 1997
All Income Support	**3,259**	**3,561**	**3,689**	**3,889**	**3,963**	**3,958**
Aged 60 and over	1,626	1,760	1,749	1,770	1,753	1,720
Disabled	409	496	594	716	765	827
Lone parent	938	988	1,017	1,040	1,044	1,014
Other	287	317	328	363	402	398

Note: ❶ *1% sample.*

A2.06 Average weekly payments of Income Support by type of recipient

£ per week

	May 1992❶	May 1993❶	May 1994	May 1995	May 1996	May 1997
All Income Support	**51.77**	**54.75**	**56.16**	**56.29**	**57.26**	**58.03**
Aged 60 and over	40.79	43.59	42.45	41.18	41.69	42.24
Disabled	48.08	53.12	57.56	59.73	61.07	62.42
Lone parent	67.59	70.31	74.93	76.63	78.19	79.21
Other	67.60	70.73	68.44	64.92	63.59	63.24

Note: ❶ *1% sample.*

A2.07 Ranges of Income Support in payment

Thousands

Amounts (*£pw*)	May 1992❶	May 1993❶	May 1994	May 1995	May 1996	May 1997
All cases	**3,259**	**3,561**	**3,689**	**3,889**	**3,963**	**3,958**
Up to 10.00	941	708	609	620	592	539
10.01 - 20.00	201	487	545	517	480	479
20.01 - 30.00	155	161	172	184	192	201
30.01 - 35.00	105	121	77	94	102	102
35.01 - 40.00	81	75	106	119	135	144
40.01 - 45.00	146	183	100	113	120	110
45.01 - 50.00	48	58	188	236	278	273
50.01 - 55.00	70	78	54	64	74	100
55.01 - 60.00	240	168	89	100	89	103
60.01 - 65.00	387	499	239	182	186	186
65.01 - 70.00	166	71	462	570	517	160
70.01 - 75.00	97	177	225	208	164	504
75.01 - 80.00	40	104	54	86	213	215
80.01 - 85.00	64	66	115	123	122	92
85.01 - 90.00	79	42	83	83	60	127
90.01 - 95.00	39	45	41	46	91	87
95.01 - 100.00	38	85	91	54	61	46
100.01 - 120.00	101	116	137	198	196	222
120.01 - 140.00	67	81	86	93	102	99
140.01 - 160.00	32	43	53	53	55	53
160.01 - 180.00	25	32	31	31	31	26
180.01 - 200.00	50	48	41	23	21	22
200.01 or more	92	113	91	93	81	70

Note: ❶ *1% sample.*

A2.08 Ranges of Income Support at November 1997: by type of recipient

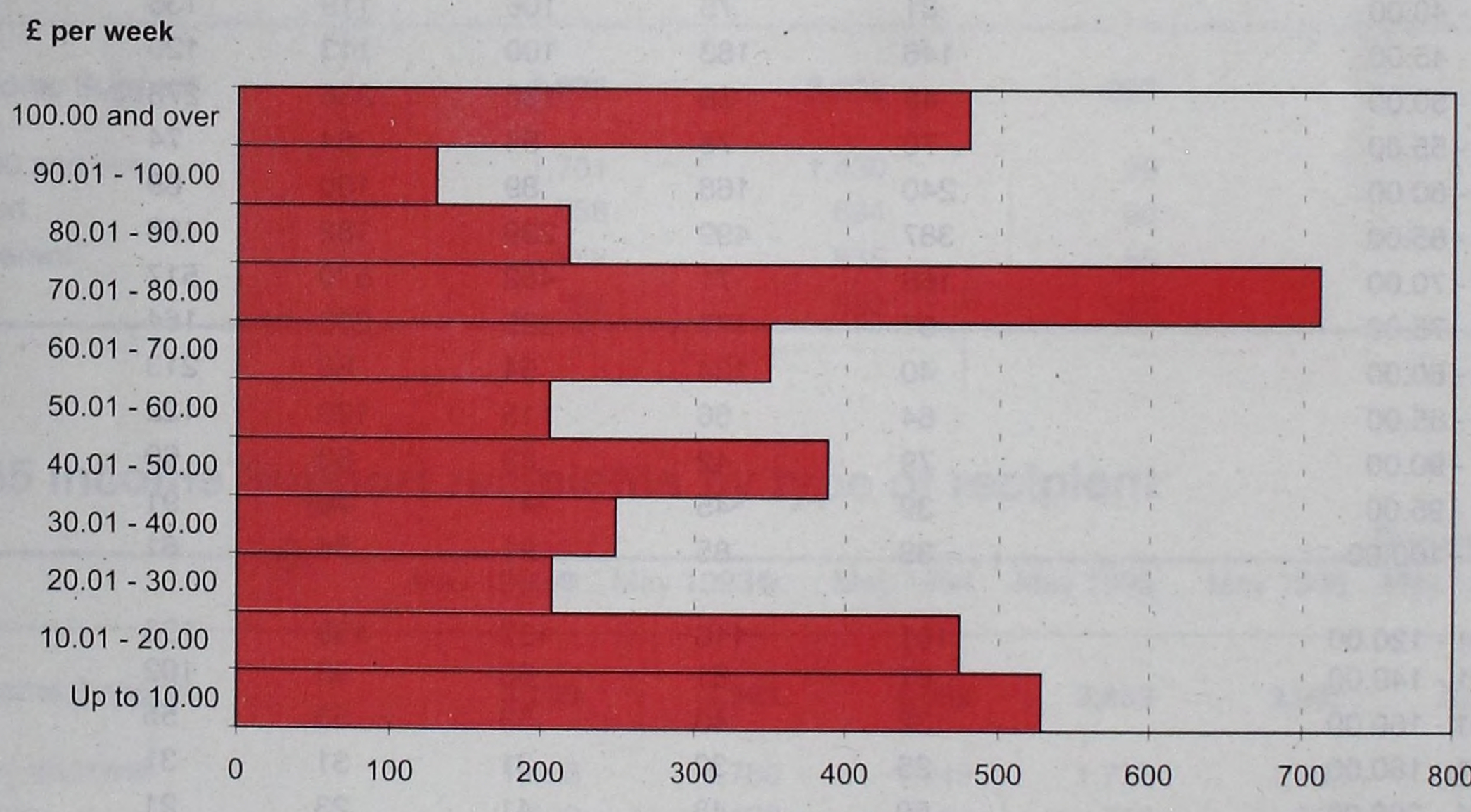
Thousands

Amounts *£pw*	All Income Support	Aged 60 and over	Disabled	Lone Parent	Other
All amounts	**3,938**	**1,701**	**858**	**982**	**397**
Up to 10.00	528	416	77	10	26
10.01 - 20.00	474	342	105	9	19
20.01 - 30.00	207	108	43	10	46
30.01 - 40.00	249	116	50	13	71
40.01 - 50.00	387	204	33	22	128
50.01 - 60.00	205	93	71	34	7
60.01 - 70.00	350	161	28	153	8
70.01 - 80.00	711	72	251	376	12
80.01 - 90.00	217	24	36	153	4
90.01 - 100.00	131	19	23	78	10
100.00 and over	480	146	141	126	67

Fig A2.08

Income Support

Amounts of Income Support paid to recipients at November 1997



A2.09 Recipients and dependants at November 1997: by type of recipient

Thousands

	All Income Support	Aged 60 and over	Disabled	Lone Parent	Other
People provided for	**6,920**	**2,011**	**1,481**	**2,806**	**621**
People receiving benefit	3,938	1,701	858	982	397
Partners and dependants of which	2,982	310	623	1,824	224
Partners	555	262	212	-	81
Children aged under 16 years					
Under 11	1,655	14	227	1,317	97
11 - 15	624	22	138	426	37
Other dependants					
16 - 17	124	9	38	70	8
18 and over	23	3	8	11	2

A2.10 Couples in receipt of Income Support by age of claimant and partner

Thousands

Age	May 1992❶	May 1993❶	May 1994	May 1995	May 1996	May 1997
Claimants						
All ages	**374**	**438**	**480**	**528**	**546**	**551**
16 - 19	1	1	1	2	2	2
20 - 29	19	22	28	33	34	34
30 - 39	44	50	57	72	76	77
40 - 49	47	53	62	73	81	85
50 - 59	53	64	70	82	91	99
60 - 64	93	98	100	101	102	100
65 - 69	31	40	46	52	52	51
70 - 74	21	32	34	33	34	33
75 - 79	27	34	31	30	28	28
80 and over	39	44	49	50	47	44
Partners						
All ages	**374**	**438**	**480**	**528**	**546**	**551**
16 - 19	1	2	3	3	4	4
20 - 29	33	35	39	45	46	47
30 - 39	47	59	68	83	88	88
40 - 49	53	59	70	83	91	95
50 - 59	80	90	96	106	115	123
60 - 64	58	64	66	70	68	65
65 - 69	28	39	42	42	43	42
70 - 74	24	31	35	34	32	31
75 - 79	26	32	31	31	29	27
80 and over	24	26	31	32	31	29

Note: ❶ *1% sample.*

A2.11 Male recipients at November 1997: by age and type of recipient

Thousands

Age	All Income Support	Aged 60 and over	Disabled	Lone Parent	Other
All ages	**1,318**	**537**	**477**	**51**	**253**
Under State Pension age					
16 - 19	25	-	12	-	13
20 - 29	154	-	82	7	64
30 - 39	221	-	123	24	74
40 - 49	196	-	124	16	55
50 - 59	191	6	135	5	45
60 - 64	176	176	-	-	-
Over State Pension age					
65 - 69	96	96	-	-	-
70 - 74	71	71	-	-	-
75 - 79	60	60	-	-	-
80 and over	127	127	-	-	-

A2.12 Single male recipients by age

Thousands

	May 1992❶	May 1993❶	May 1994	May 1995	May 1996	May 1997
All ages	**533**	**617**	**684**	**766**	**805**	**832**
Under State Pension age						
16 - 19	16	17	20	25	25	24
20 - 29	83	97	115	132	136	133
30 - 39	72	89	110	133	147	157
40 - 49	63	77	86	99	111	120
50 - 59	50	58	69	79	87	98
60 - 64	72	75	78	82	83	84
Over State Pension age						
65 - 69	36	42	46	49	50	51
70 - 74	26	33	37	39	40	41
75 - 79	38	41	35	35	35	35
80 and over	79	87	88	92	92	89

Note: ❶ 1% sample.

A2.13 Female recipients at November 1997: by age and type of recipient

Thousands

Age	All Income Support	Aged 60 and over	Disabled	Lone Parent	Other
All ages	**2,620**	**1,164**	**381**	**931**	**145**
Under State Pension age					
16 - 19	69	-	10	39	20
20 - 29	462	-	65	366	32
30 - 39	488	-	82	382	24
40 - 49	256	1	99	125	31
50 - 59	184	4	124	19	38
Over State Pension age					
60 - 64	111	111	-	-	-
65 - 69	124	124	-	-	-
70 - 74	155	155	-	-	-
75 - 79	207	207	-	-	-
80 and over	561	561	-	-	-

A2.14 Single female recipients by age

Thousands

	May 1992❶	May 1993❶	May 1994	May 1995	May 1996	May 1997
All ages	**2,352**	**2,506**	**2,524**	**2,595**	**2,612**	**2,576**
Under State Pension age						
16 - 19	65	69	66	69	67	67
20 - 29	489	508	506	507	499	467
30 - 39	351	381	415	450	475	481
40 - 49	170	194	207	224	234	238
50 - 59	119	127	137	149	158	169
Over State Pension age						
60 - 64	86	98	103	106	104	104
65 - 69	115	122	123	125	125	121
70 - 74	145	178	183	175	165	157
75 - 79	241	235	215	211	207	206
80 and over	572	593	570	580	578	566

Note: ❶ *1% sample.*

A2.15 One parent families in receipt of Income Support at November 1997: by type of recipient

Thousands

Premium Group	Number of recipients
Total	**1,072**
Age 60 or over	7
Disabled	83
Lone Parent	982
Other❶	1

Note: *Some single parents on Income Support are classified outside the lone parent group because they receive other premiums eg. Disability.*

❶ *Cases shown as "Others" are single parents entitled to, but not receiving the lone parent premium at the date of the Income Support enquiry.*

A2.16 One parent families in receipt of Income Support at November 1997: number of recipients and dependants by age

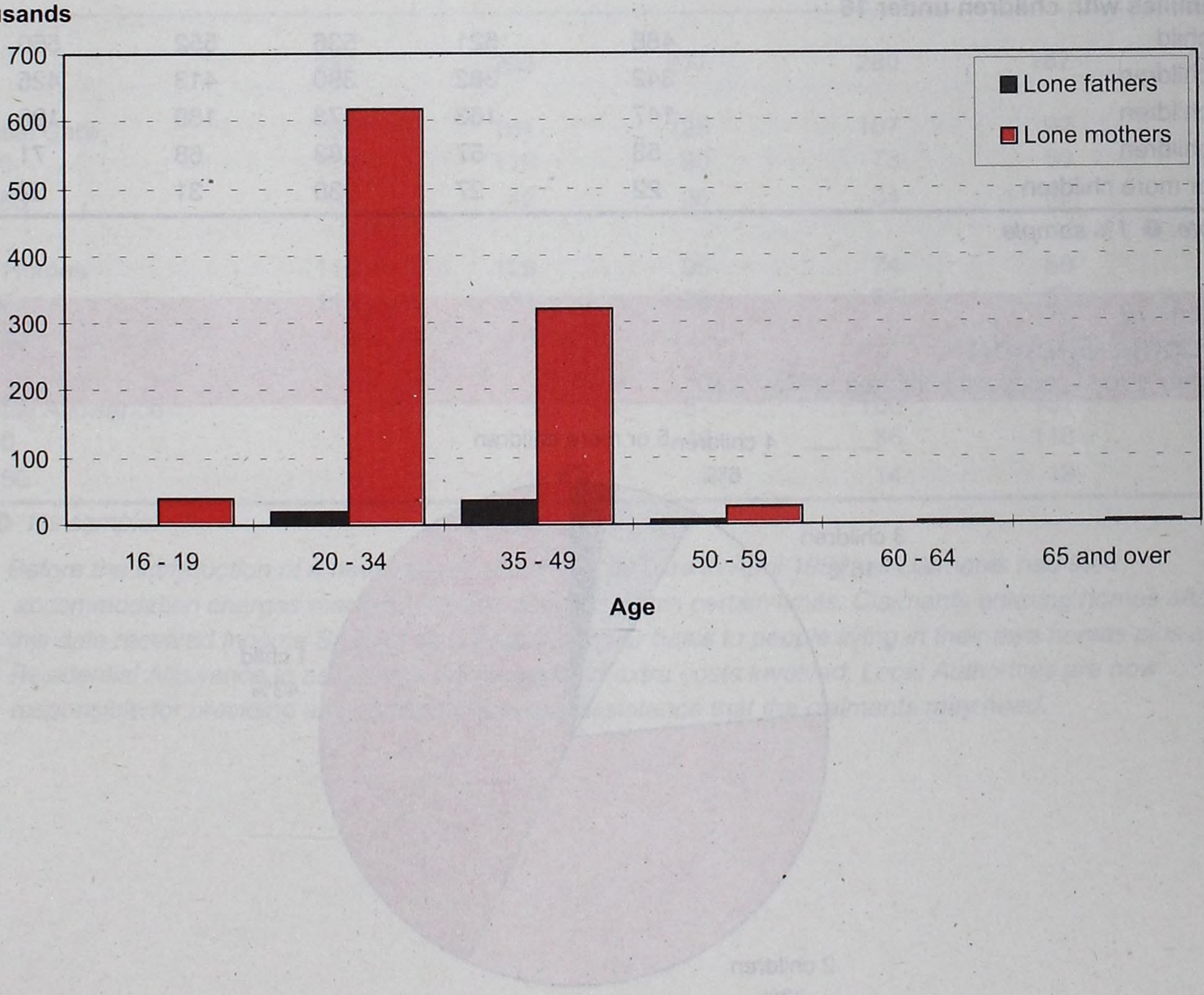
Thousands

Age of recipient	Lone Fathers			Lone mothers		
	People provided for	People receiving benefit	Dependants	People provided for	People receiving benefit	Dependants
Total	**162**	**63**	**99**	**2,880**	**1,009**	**1,871**
16 - 19	-	-	-	84	40	44
20 - 34	48	19	29	1,769	619	1,151
35 - 49	92	35	57	956	320	636
50 - 59	17	7	10	60	26	34
60 - 64	3	1	2	6	3	3
65 and over	1	1	1	5	2	2

Fig A2.16

Income Support

Age of one parent families in receipt of Income Support at November 1997



A2.17 Dependants in one parent families in receipt of Income Support at November 1997: by age and family size

Thousands

Age of dependant	All dependants in one parent families	Family size: One dependant	Two dependants	Three dependants	Four dependants	Five or more dependants
Total	**1,969**	**499**	**348**	**154**	**52**	**20**
Under 11	1,689	370	293	143	50	19
11 - 15	250	103	53	12	1	-
16 - 17	25	22	2	-	-	-
18 and over	5	5	-	-	-	-

A2.18 Income Support recipients with children under 16

Thousands

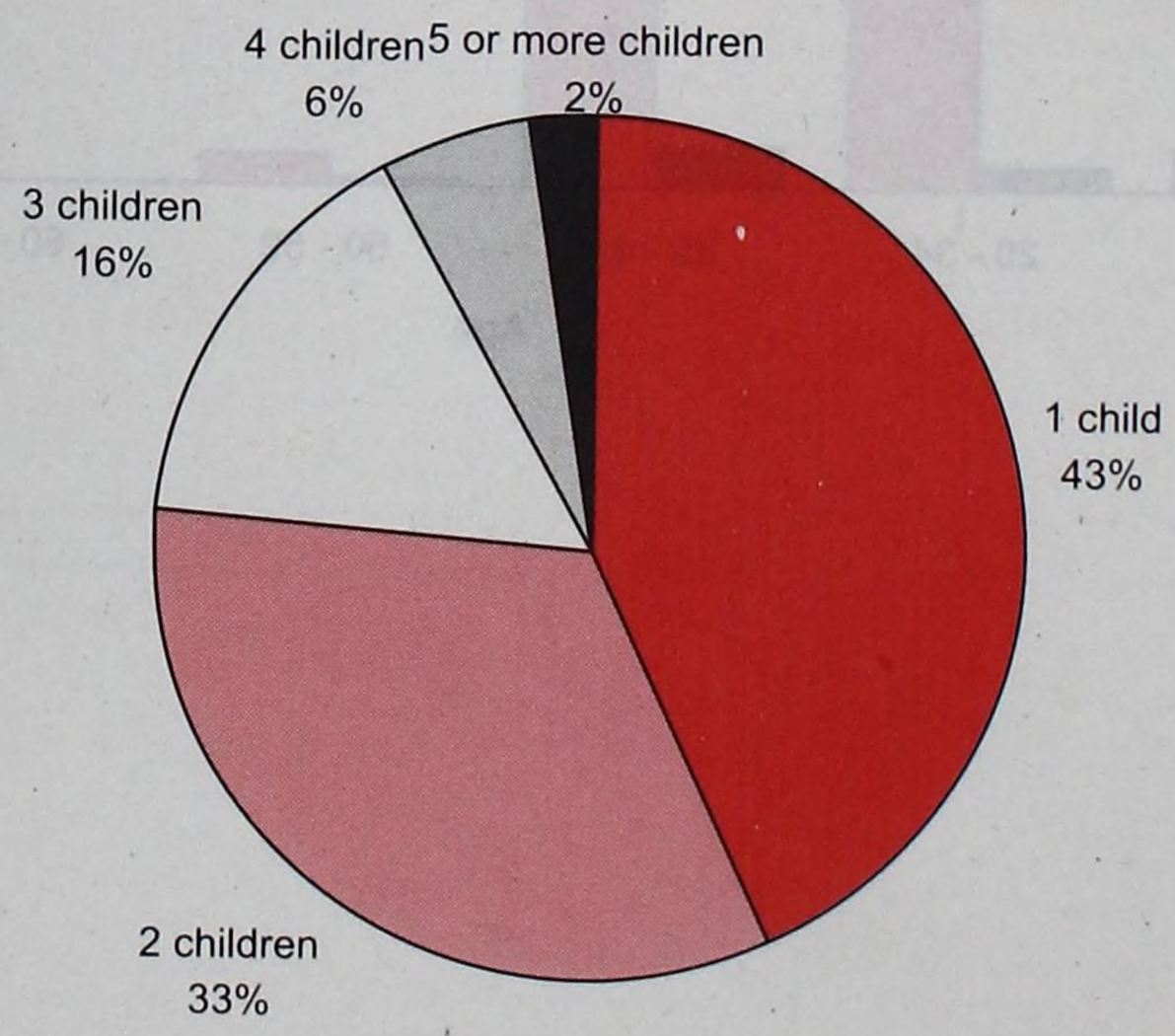
	May 1992❶	May 1993❶	May 1994	May 1995	May 1996	May 1997
All IS recipients	**3,259**	**3,561**	**3,689**	**3,889**	**3,963**	**3,958**
Without children under 16	2,207	2,431	2,498	2,636	2,691	2,708
With children under 16	1,053	1,129	1,191	1,254	1,273	1,251
Families with children under 16						
1 child	488	521	536	552	550	537
2 children	342	362	390	413	425	418
3 children	147	163	173	189	196	194
4 children	53	57	63	68	71	71
5 or more children	22	27	30	31	32	31

Note: ❶ 1% sample.

Fig A2.18

Income Support

Family size of cases with children at May 1997



A2.19 Income Support recipients with children under 16 at November 1997: by type of recipient

Thousands

	All Income Support	Aged 60 and over	Disabled	Lone Parent	Other
All IS recipients	**3,938**	**1,701**	**858**	**982**	**397**
Without children under 16	2,705	1,680	669	18	338
With children under 16	1,234	21	189	965	59
Families with children under 16					
1 child	528	10	74	429	15
2 children	412	6	62	323	21
3 children	193	3	32	145	13
4 children	70	2	14	49	6
5 or more children	31	1	8	18	4

A2.20 Recipients in Residential Care and Nursing Homes: by age

Thousands

	May 1992❶	May 1993❶	May 1994	May 1995	May 1996	May 1997
Total	**267**	**293**	**277**	**280**	**287**	**292**
Residential Care	151	161	125	107	92	79
Over 60	114	119	90	73	60	49
Under 60	37	42	36	34	32	30
Nursing Homes	116	129	95	74	58	45
Over 60	110	121	88	67	53	40
Under 60	6	8	7	7	6	5
Residential Allowance	.	3	57	100	137	169
Over 60	.	2	49	86	118	145
Under 60	.	1	7	14	19	24

Notes: ❶ *1% sample.*

Before the introduction of a new system of community care in April 1993, all claimants had their accommodation charges met from Income Support within certain limits. Claimants entering homes after this date received Income Support on a broadly similar basis to people living in their own homes plus a Residential Allowance to assist with the recognised extra costs involved. Local Authorities are now responsible for providing any additional financial assistance that the claimants may need.

A2.21 Housing requirements paid to claimants with full mortgage interest included in assessment: by amount

Thousands

Amount *£pw*	May 1992❶	May 1993❶	May 1994	May 1995	May 1996	May 1997
All cases with full mortgage interest	**248**	**270**	**296**	**316**	**312**	**294**
Average housing requirements included in assessment *£pw*	39.34	36.93	34.08	36.27	34.75	32.00
Nil *	3	4	5	7	7	8
Up to 10.00	44	51	57	51	51	53
10.01 to 20.00	48	61	63	62	63	62
20.01 to 30.00	42	43	48	51	50	49
30.01 to 40.00	28	30	37	40	42	37
40.01 to 50.00	21	21	24	30	27	26
50.01 to 60.00	13	13	16	21	20	19
60.01 to 70.00	11	11	13	15	17	13
70.01 to 80.00	8	10	9	11	10	9
80.01 to 90.00	6	5	6	8	8	5
90.01 to 100.00	5	6	4	6	5	4
Over 100.00	18	16	13	15	12	9

Note: ❶ *1% sample.*

Prior to October 1995, half the mortgage interest was paid for the first sixteen weeks to those aged under 60, and the full amount thereafter. Since 2 October 1995, those with loans taken out before that date receive no mortgage interest for 8 weeks, half for the next 18 weeks and then the full amount. Claimants with loans taken out after 2 October 1995 receive full mortgage interest from week 40 and no help until then. Claimants aged 60 or over receive full help straight away.

The figures in this table are now based on average weekly amounts of housing costs paid to claimants with mortgage interest payments. This gives a more accurate reflection of the help actually provided to these claimants under the Income Support housing costs rules, and enables a comparable time series to be given. These figures include amounts of mortgage interest allowable under the new rules plus amounts for other housing costs (e.g. ground rent) but are after any deductions for assumed contributions for non-dependants in the household have been made.

** Cases where housing requirements have been eroded due to assumed contributions from non-dependants (others in household).*

A2.22 Housing requirements paid to claimants with half mortgage interest included in assessment: by amount

Thousands

Amount *£pw*	May 1992❶	May 1993❶	May 1994	May 1995	May 1996	May 1997
All cases with half mortgage interest	**16**	**15**	**14**	**13**	**10**	**7**
Average housing requirements included in assessment *£pw*	27.45	19.56	18.46	21.48	20.90	19.46
Nil *	-	-	-	-	-	-
Up to 10.00	3	5	4	2	2	1
10.01 to 20.00	4	5	5	5	3	3
20.01 to 30.00	3	2	3	3	2	2
30.01 to 40.00	3	1	1	1	1	1
40.01 to 50.00	1	1	1	1	-	-
50.01 to 60.00	1	-	-	-	-	-
60.01 to 70.00	-	-	-	-	-	-
70.01 to 80.00	-	-	-	-	-	-
80.01 to 90.00	-	-	-	-	-	-
90.01 to 100.00	-	-	-	-	-	-
Over 100.00	-	-	-	-	-	-

Note: ❶ *1% sample.*

Prior to October 1995, half the mortgage interest was paid for the first sixteen weeks to those aged under 60, and the full amount thereafter. Since 2 October 1995, those with loans taken out before that date receive no mortgage interest for 8 weeks, half for the next 18 weeks and then the full amount. Claimants with loans taken out after 2 October 1995 receive full mortgage interest from week 40 and no help until then. Claimants aged 60 or over receive full help straight away.

The figures in this table are now based on average weekly amounts of housing costs paid to claimants with mortgage interest payments. This gives a more accurate reflection of the help actually provided to these claimants under the Income Support housing costs rules, and enables a comparable time series to be given. These figures include amounts of mortgage interest allowable under the new rules plus amounts for other housing costs (e.g. ground rent) but are after any deductions for assumed contributions for non-dependants in the household have been made.

** Cases where housing requirements have been eroded due to assumed contributions from non-dependants (others in household).*

A2.23 Benefits in payment to Income Support recipients and dependants

Thousands

	May 1992❶	May 1993❶	May 1994	May 1995	May 1996	May 1997
All cases with other benefits	**2.768**	**3.018**	**3.100**	**3.256**	**3.325**	**3.328**
Items of benefit	5,121	5,864	4,650	5,044	5,338	5,104
Retirement Pension	1,432	1,567	1,553	1,566	1,549	1,526
Basic Pension Increments	157	151	-	-	-	-
Graduated pension	951	1,093	1	-	-	-
Additional component	126	199	-	-	-	-
Invalidity Allowance	20	32	-	-	-	-
Widowed Mother's Allowance	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Widows' Pension	28	31	35	37	37	36
Sickness Benefit	32	33	30	❷	.	.
Invalidity Benefit	135	163	187	❷	.	.
Incapacity Benefit						
Short term lower rate	.	.	.	45	47	44
Short term higher rate	.	.	.	3	21	20
Long term rate	.	.	.	219	219	235
Maternity Allowance	1	-	-	1	-	1
Unemployment Benefit ❸	2	2	2	1	1	.
Industrial injury disablement benefits and pensions	11	12	11	10	12	13
Reduced Earnings Allowance	-	-	-	-	-	-
Non-contributory Retirement Pension	-	-	-	-	-	-
Severe Disablement Allowance	181	192	204	229	252	268
Attendance Allowance	427	390	387	418	454	464
Mobility Allowance	-	-	-	-	-	-
Disability Living Allowance						
Mobility component ❹	120	200	283	375	458	546
Care component ❺	3	186	258	339	415	496
Disability Working Allowance	-	-	-	-	-	-
Invalid Care Allowance	55	72	93	119	145	162
Family Credit	10	11	15	18	16	18
Child Benefit	1,063	1,139	1,200	1,269	1,294	1,274
One Parent Benefit ❻ ❼	368	390	390	394	419	.
Other Social Security benefits	-	-	-	-	-	-

Notes:
- ❶ *1% sample.*
- ❷ *Unemployment Benefit was replaced by Jobseeker's Allowance in October 1996*
- ❸ *Replaced by Incapacity Benefit from 13 April 1995.*
- ❹ *DLA mobility component replaced Mobility Allowance from April 1992.*
- ❺ *DLA care component replaced Attendance Allowance from April 1992 for people disabled before the age of 65.*
- ❻ *One Parent Benefit is not received by all one parent families with children.*
- ❼ *From April 1997 One Parent Benefit was amalgamated with Child Benefit for lone parents.*

A2.24 Benefits in payment to Income Support recipients and dependants at November 1997: by age

Thousands

	All Income Support	Aged 60 and over	Aged under 60
All cases with other benefits	**3,315**	**1,555**	**1,760**
Items of benefit	5,160	2,456	2,704
Retirement Pension	1,513	1,513	-
Widowed Mother's Allowance	-	-	-
Other Widows' Pension	35	9	26
Sickness Benefit ❶	.	.	.
Invalidity Benefit ❶	.	.	.
Incapacity Benefit			
Short term lower rate	48	4	45
Short term higher rate	21	3	18
Long term rate	241	69	172
Maternity Allowance	-	-	-
Unemployment Benefit ❷	.	.	.
Industrial injury disablement benefits and pensions	14	7	6
Reduced Earnings Allowance	-	-	-
Non-contributory Retirement Pension	-	-	-
Severe Disablement Allowance	269	34	236
Attendance Allowance	467	467	-
Mobility Allowance	-	-	-
Disability Living Allowance			
Mobility component	584	179	405
Care component	530	125	405
Disability Working Allowance	-	-	-
Invalid Care Allowance	168	20	147
Family Credit	17	-	17
Child Benefit ❸	1,251	25	1,226
Other Social Security benefits	-	-	-

Notes: ❶ *Replaced by Incapacity Benefit from 13 April 1995.*
❷ *Replaced by Jobseeker's Allowance from October 1996.*
❸ *From April 1997 One Parent Benefit was amalgamated with Child Benefit for lone parents.*

A2.25 Other incomes received by Income Support recipients

Thousands

	May 1992❶	May 1993❶	May 1994	May 1995	May 1996	May 1997
All cases with other incomes	**498**	**549**	**530**	**537**	**530**	**541**
Items of income	553	603	582	591	575	590
Type of income						
Superannuation	150	181	194	213	230	242
Earnings of claimant	88	85	86	81	84	86
Capital assets of £3,000 or more❸	80	102	112	117	90	90
Maintenance orders	164	160	113	94	86	74
Earnings of wife and/or dependant	13	12	15	17	17	18
Charitable or voluntary payments	9	9	8	8	8	8
Non-NI Widows' pensions❷	1	1	1	1	1	1
Disability pension	3	5	6	7	7	7
Dependant War pension	-	-	-	-	-	-
Earnings from boarders	7	8	7	8	8	7
Others	37	40	40	44	44	56

Notes *This table relates to income other than contributory and non-contributory benefits.*
Figures take account of income for the claimant, their partner and any dependants.

❶ *1% sample for May 1993.* ❷ *Mainly War Widows.*

❸ *Excludes claimants in residential care who are exempt from paying tariff income on capital between 3 and 10 thousand pounds from April 1996.*

A2.26 Other incomes received by Income Support recipients at November 1997: by age

Thousands

	All Income Support	Claimants aged: 60 and over	Under 60
All cases with other incomes	**546**	**345**	**201**
Items of income	598	384	214
Type of income			
Superannuation	247	234	12
Earnings of claimant	84	5	79
Capital assets of £3,000 or more❷	97	85	12
Maintenance orders	69	2	68
Earnings of wife and/or dependant	20	6	13
Charitable or voluntary payments	8	8	1
Non-NI Widows' pensions❶	-	-	-
Disability pension	8	6	2
Dependant War pension	-	-	-
Earnings from boarders	6	2	4
Others	59	37	23

Notes: *This table relates to income other than contributory and non-contributory. benefits..*
Figures take account of income for the claimant, their partner and any dependants.

❶ *Mainly War Widows Pension.*

❷ *Exludes claimants in residential care who are exempt from paying tariff income on capital between 3 and 10 thousand pound from April 1996.*

A2.27 Deductions from Income Support at November 1997

Thousands

Type of deduction	All payments		Type of payment: Including arrears		Type of payment: Not including arrears	
	Total	Average amount deducted £ pw	Total	Average amount deducted £ pw	Total	Average amount deducted £ pw
All types						
Electricity	37	10.92	23	12.24	14	8.68
Gas	102	10.76	84	11.29	19	8.39
Water & sewerage	138	6.16	123	6.47	15	3.67
Mortgage interest	275	33.13	❶	.	275	33.13
Other housing costs	108	10.36	98	4.84	9	68.17
Community Charge - lower rate	113	2.48	113	2.48	.	.
Community Charge - higher rate	4	3.88	4	3.88	.	.
Council Tax	119	2.48	119	2.48	.	.
Fines recovery	14	2.49	14	2.49	.	.
Social Fund loan recovery	582	8.18	.	.	582	8.18
Overpayment recovery	104	4.67	.	.	104	4.67
Child Support maintenance	1	4.53	.	.	1	4.53
Claimants with one or more deduction	**1,142**	**16.19**	**451**	**6.92**	**930**	**16.51**
% of all claimants	29.0	.	11.5	.	23.6	.

Note: ❶ Deductions for arrears of mortgage interest were abolished April 1997.

A2.28 Length of time in receipt of Income Support: by age of recipient

Thousands

All Income Support

Time in receipt	May 1992❶	May1993❶	May 1994	May 1995	May 1996	May 1997
All cases	**3,259**	**3,561**	**3,689**	**3,889**	**3,963**	**3,958**
Under 3 months	229	196	199	193	184	219
3 months or more but less than 6 months	171	183	162	172	175	189
6 months or more but less than 12 months	329	381	302	326	314	289
1 year or more but less than 2 years	623	815	594	521	518	474
2 years or more	1,907	1,986	2,431	2,678	2,773	2,788

Aged 60 and over

Time in receipt	May 1992❶	May1993❶	May 1994	May 1995	May 1996	May 1997
All cases	**1,626**	**1,760**	**1,749**	**1,770**	**1,753**	**1,720**
Under 3 months	97	67	67	52	50	50
3 months or more but less than 6 months	60	75	55	50	51	51
6 months or more but less than 12 months	98	165	100	105	91	86
1 year or more but less than 2 years	230	374	269	198	175	162
2 years or more	1,140	1,080	1,257	1,366	1,386	1,371

Aged under 60

Time in receipt	May 1992❶	May1993❶	May 1994	May 1995	May 1996	May 1997
All cases	**1,633**	**1,801**	**1,940**	**2,120**	**2,211**	**2,239**
Under 3 months	132	129	132	142	134	169
3 months or more but less than 6 months	111	108	107	122	124	138
6 months or more but less than 12 months	231	217	202	221	223	204
1 year or more but less than 2 years	393	441	325	323	343	311
2 years or more	766	906	1,174	1,312	1,386	1,417

Note: ❶ *1% sample.*

A2.29 Length of time in receipt of Income Support at November 1997: by type of recipient

Thousands

Time in receipt	All Income Support	Aged 60 and over	Disabled	Lone Parent	Other
All cases	**3,938**	**1,701**	**858**	**982**	**397**
Under 3 months	229	42	25	65	97
3 months or more but less than 6 months	215	48	27	68	71
6 months or more but less than 12 months	305	94	50	98	64
1 year or more but less than 2 years	442	158	115	141	28
2 years or more	2,748	1,359	641	611	137

A2.30 Rates of Personal Allowance

£ per week

	Single person				Lone parent		
	Under 18				Under 18		18 or over
	Usual rate	Higher rate	18 to 24	25 or over	Usual rate	Higher rate	
11 April 1988	19.40	.	26.05	33.40	19.40	.	33.40
10 April 1989	20.80	.	27.40	34.90	20.80	.	34.90
9 April 1990	21.90	28.80	28.80	36.70	21.90	.	36.70
8 April 1991	23.65	31.15	31.15	39.65	23.65	31.15	39.65
7 October 1991	23.90	31.40	31.40	39.65	23.90	31.40	39.65
6 April 1992	25.55	33.60	33.60	42.45	25.55	33.60	42.45
12 April 1993	26.45	34.80	34.80	44.00	26.45	34.80	44.00
11 April 1994	27.50	36.15	36.15	45.70	27.50	36.15	45.70
10 April 1995	28.00	36.80	36.80	46.50	28.00	36.80	46.50
8 April 1996	28.85	37.90	37.90	47.90	28.85	37.90	47.90
7 April 1997	29.60	38.90	38.90	49.15	29.60	38.90	49.15
6 April 1998	30.30	39.85	39.85	50.35	30.30	39.85	50.35

	Couple		Dependant children			
	Both under 18	One or both 18 or over	Under 11	11 to 15	16 to 17	18
11 April 1988	38.80	51.45	10.75	16.10	19.40	26.05
10 April 1989	41.60	54.80	11.75	17.35	20.80	27.40
9 April 1990	43.80	57.60	12.35	18.25	21.90	28.80
8 April 1991	47.30	62.25	13.35	19.75	23.65	31.15
7 October 1991	47.30	62.25	13.60	20.00	23.90	31.40
6 April 1992	50.60	66.60	14.55	21.40	25.55	33.60
12 April 1993	52.40	69.00	15.05	22.15	26.45	34.80
11 April 1994	54.55	71.70	15.65	23.00	27.50	36.15
10 April 1995	55.55	73.00	15.95	23.40	28.00	36.80
8 April 1996	57.20	75.20	16.45	24.10	28.85	37.90

	Dependant children		
	❶a	❶b	❶c
	Under 11	11 to 16	16-18
7 April 1997	16.90	24.75	29.60
6 April 1998	17.30	25.35	30.30

Notes: ❶ *From 7 April 1997 the age bandings used for the benefit calculation of dependant children have changed. From this date the bandings are as follows:*

a. Birth to September following 11th birthday.

b. From September following the 11th birthday to September following the 16th birthday.

c. From September following the 16th birthday to the day before the 19th birthday.

Some children will remain eligible for a different rate of benefit ie. have "protected rights". These are follows :-

	7 April 1997	*6 April 1998*
** Child aged 11 before 7 April 1997 : allowance*	*£24.75*	*£25.35*
** Child aged 16 before 7 April 1997 : allowance*	*£29.60*	*£30.30*
** Child aged 18 before 7 April 1997 : allowance*	*£38.90*	*£39.85*

A2.31 Rates of premiums

£ per week

	Disabled child	Carer	Disability Single	Disability Couple	Severe Disability Single	Severe Disability Couple (one)	Severe Disability Couple (both)	Family❹❺ Couple	Family❹❺ Lone Parent
11 April 1988	6.15	.	13.05	18.60	24.75	24.75	49.50	6.15	.
10 April 1989	6.50	.	13.70	19.50	26.20	26.20	52.40	6.50	.
9 April 1990	15.40	10.00❶	15.40	22.10	28.20	28.20	56.40	7.35❷	.
8 April 1991	16.65	10.80	16.65	23.90	31.25	31.25	62.50	7.95	.
6 April 1992	17.80	11.55	17.80	25.55	32.55	32.55	65.10	9.30	.
12 April 1993	18.45	11.95	18.45	26.45	33.70	33.70	67.40	9.65	.
11 April 1994	19.45	12.40	19.45	27.80	34.30	34.40	68.60	10.05	.
10 April 1995	19.80	12.60	19.80	28.30	35.05	35.05	70.10	10.25	.
8 April 1996	20.40	13.00	20.40	29.15	36.40	36.40	72.80	10.55	.
7 April 1997	20.95	13.35	20.95	29.90	37.15	37.15	74.30	.	10.80	15.75
6 April 1998	21.45	13.65	21.45	30.60	38.50	38.50	77.00	.	11.05	15.75

	Lone parent❹	Pensioner Single	Pensioner Couple	Enhanced Pensioner❸ Single	Enhanced Pensioner❸ Couple	Higher Pensioner Single	Higher Pensioner Couple
11 April 1988	3.70	10.65	16.25	.	.	13.05	18.60
10 April 1989	3.90	11.20	17.05	.	.	13.70	19.50
9 October 1989	3.90	11.20	17.05	13.70	20.55	16.20	23.00
9 April 1990	4.10	11.80	17.95	14.40	21.60	17.05	24.25
8 April 1991	4.45	13.75	20.90	15.55	23.35	18.45	26.20
6 April 1992	4.75	14.70	22.35	16.65	25.00	20.75	29.55
12 April 1993	4.90	17.30	26.25	19.30	29.00	23.55	33.70
11 April 1994	5.10	18.25	27.55	20.35	30.40	24.70	35.30
10 April 1995	5.20	18.60	28.05	20.70	30.95	25.15	35.95
8 April 1996	5.20	19.15	28.90	21.30	31.90	25.90	37.05
7 April 1997	.	19.65	29.65	21.85	32.75	26.55	38.00
6 April 1998	.	20.10	30.35	22.35	33.55	27.20	38.90

Notes:
❶ *Carer premium introduced in October 1990.*
❷ *Family Premium increased to £8.70 from 7 October 1991.*
❸ *Enhanced Pensioner premium introduced in October 1989.*
❹ *From 7 April 1997 Lone parents receive one premium (Family premium - Lone parent rate) instead of two separate premiums ie. Family premium & Lone parent premium.*
❺ *From April 1998, New Lone Parent claims will receive a lower couple rate of the Family Premium.*

A2.32 Non-dependant deductions

£ per week

		Range of gross income					
11 April 1988	Gross income	Below £49.20	£49.20 or over				
	Deduction	£3.45	£8.20				
10 April 1989	Gross income	Below £52.10	£52.10 or over				
	Deduction	£3.85	£9.15				
9 April 1990	Gross income	Below £56.05	£56.05 or over				
	Deduction	£4.55	£10.85				
8 April 1991	Gross income	Below £62.15	£62.15 or over				
	Deduction	£5.70	£13.50				
6 April 1992	Gross income	Below £65	£65 to £99.99	£100 to £129.99	£130 or over		
	Deduction	£4.00	£8.00	£12.00	£18.00		
12 April 1993	Gross income	Below £70	£70 to £104.99	£105 to £134.99	£135 or over		
	Deduction	£4.00	£8.00	£12.00	£21.00		
11 April 1994	Gross income	Below £72	£72 to £107.99	£108 to £138.99	£139 or over		
	Deduction	£5.00	£9.00	£13.00	£25.00		
10 April 1995	Gross income	Below £74	£74 to £110.99	£111 to £144.99	£145 or over		
	Deduction	£5.00	£10.00	£14.00	£30.00		
8 April 1996	Gross income	Below £76	£76 to £113.99	£114 to £149.99	£150 or over		
	Deduction	£6.00	£12.00	£16.00	£32.00		
7 April 1997	Gross income	Below £78	£78 to £115.99	£116 to £151.99	£152 or over		
	Deduction	£7.00	£13.00	£17.00	£33.00		
6 April 1998	Gross income	Below £78	£78 to £115.99	£116 to £151.99	£152 to £199.99	£200 to £249.99	£250 and over
	Deduction	£7.00	£16.00	£22.00	£36.00	£41.00	£45.00

Notes: *The deductions shown are those for non-dependants aged 18 or over in renumerative work.*
The lowest rate of deduction also applies to non-dependants aged 18 or over not in work, and to those aged 25 or over on Income Support.
No deductions are made for non-dependants aged under 18 or those under 25 on Income Support.

Housing Benefit

Introduced 1 April 1983
Non-contributory, Means tested, Non-taxable

Housing Benefit is an income-related Social Security benefit designed to help people who rent their homes and have difficulty meeting their housing costs. It is administered by local authorities. It can only be paid to tenants who are legally liable (or treated as liable) to pay rent for their home. It cannot help towards the housing costs of owner-occupiers. Most full-time students are not entitled to Housing Benefit. Couples are treated as a single benefit unit.

The "eligible rent" is the amount that can be met by Housing Benefit. It covers rent and compulsory charges for accommodation-related services. It can also cover mooring charges for house boats, site fees for mobile homes, mesne profits and rental purchase payments. Eligible rent should not include charges which relate to personal needs (e.g. fuel and meals). The eligible rent may be reduced if it is unreasonably high or the accommodation overlarge for the claimant's reasonable needs, or if the claimant or their partner is a full-time student.

New rules were introduced in January 1996 to restrict the amount of rent which can be used to calculate Housing Benefit for new claims and those who change address.

Further rules were introduced in October 1996 to restrict the amount of rent which can be used to calculate Housing Benefit for single young people under 25 years of age. Unless otherwise exempt, such young individuals will have their maximum rent restricted to the average cost of a single room, with shared facilities, in the locality in which they live.

Most income, less any income tax paid, is counted in full when working out entitlement to Housing Benefit. However, some forms of income, such as Attendance Allowance and Disability Living Allowance, are totally ignored. Some other forms of income can be ignored in part, for example, £15 of maintenance received by a claimant entitled to the family premium is ignored, and £10 of a War Disablement or War Widow's pension. Local authorities may also disregard some or all of War Disablement or War Widow's Pension, not already subject to a mandatory disregard. Not all authorities operate such schemes.

If a claimant is working, part of their earnings, after deductions for tax, National Insurance and half of any contribution towards an occupational or personal pension scheme, will also be ignored. The amount of earnings ignored will depend on the claimant's circumstances, up to £60 per week of childcare charges paid for children under 11 can be offset against earnings from remunerative work. Anyone with savings, investments and other capital valued at more than £16,000 will not normally qualify for Housing Benefit. Capital of £3,000 or less is ignored. From April 1996 certain claimants living permanently in residential care or nursing homes, capital of £10,000 or less is ignored. Capital between £3,001 (or £10,001 where applicable) and £16,000 affects the entitlement to Housing Benefit. For each £250 or part of £250 over £3,000, £1 per week is taken into account when calculating income.

The "applicable amount" is made up of personal allowances and premiums. The personal allowances vary according to age and whether the person is single or one of a couple. An additional allowance is included for each dependant child. From April 1997, the date from which increases in the dependant's allowances are awarded, moved from the dependant's 11th and 16th birthdays to the first Monday in September following those birthdays. At the same time, the additional rate for 18 year olds was removed. Premiums are awarded to certain groups with special needs (see table A3.18). From April 1997 the Family Premium (lone parent) replaced the Family Premium and Lone Parent Premium for lone parents. Disabled and pensioner lone parents continue to receive the Family Premium and the appropriate disability or Pensioner Premium instead of the Family Premium (lone parent). For example, a person under 60 will get the disability premium if either they or their partner

- get Disability Living Allowance, or
- get Disability Working Allowance, or
- get the long term rate of Incapacity Benefit, or
- get Severe Disablement Allowance, or
- are registered blind, or
- have an invalid vehicle.

A person claiming Housing Benefit who has satisfied the test of incapacity for work for 52 weeks or more will also get the disability premium.

The amount of Housing Benefit for people who are on Income Support, or those whose income is equal to or less than their applicable amount, is

100% of eligible rent
less any non-dependant deductions.

For claimants whose income after disregards is more than their applicable amount, the amount of Housing Benefit is

100% of eligible rent
less any non-dependant deductions
less 65% of the income above the applicable amount.

A new scheme was introduced from April 1996 to encourage people to return to work. This allows awards of Housing Benefit to continue for the first four weeks after starting work, regardless of earnings.

The minimum payment is 50p a week.

If the local authority considers their circumstances to be out of the ordinary, they can pay extra benefit to individual claimants who received tapered Housing Benefit. They cannot spend more than 0.1% of their total Housing Benefit budget in this way.

Source

A 100% count of recipients is carried out in May, August, November and February from the Housing Benefit Management Information System.
This system collects data on both Housing Benefit and Council Tax Benefit. Figures for Local Authorities who do not respond are estimated on the basis of previous figures and trends.

Each quarter, all Local Authorities are requested to provide selective Housing Benefit administration data relating to the previous three months. Figures for Local Authorities who do not respond are estimated.

Additionally a range of information about a sample of recipients is collected in May. The selection of this sample is as follows:

- for those receiving Income Support and Housing Benefit - a sample of 1% of those receiving Income Support:
- for those receiving Housing Benefit but not Income Support - approximately a 1% sample consisting of those claimants with birthdays on four specified days of the year.

The data is weighted to correct for non-response.

Quarterly caseload counts form the basis of tables A3.01, A3.13, A3.14 and A3.15. The Annual Administrative Return forms the basis of table A3.18. The remaining tables in this section are analyses of the annual sample survey for May 1997 and table A3.02 shows time series analysis from the annual sample surveys.

When recipients are analysed by social security status, the following rules apply:

- 'Aged 60 and over' consists of benefit units where either the claimant or partner is aged 60 or over.
- 'Aged under 60' consists of benefit units where both the claimant and partner is aged under 60.
- 'Disabled' consists of benefit units where either the claimant or the partner is entitled to a disability premium.
- 'Lone Parent' consists of benefit units where the claimant is single with dependant(s).
- 'Unemployed with JSA' consists of benefit units where either the claimant or partner is receiving Jobseeker's Allowance (Contribution based) or Jobseeker's Allowance (Income based). This excludes Jobseeker's receiving National Insurance credits only.

Each case falls into the first applicable category. Claimants with partners are counted as one recipient.

Note

All tables in this section refer to recipients. Therefore the tables do not include cases where claimants were eligible for Housing Benefit but whose entitlement was nil (less than 50p) after non-dependant deductions were accounted for.

Contents

Table		Page
A3.01	Housing Benefit recipients: by tenancy	52
A3.01A	Housing Benefit recipients: by tenancy and country	53
A3.02	Average weekly amounts of Housing Benefit: by tenancy	56
A3.03	Expenditure on Housing Benefit	58
A3.04	Housing Benefit recipients at May 1997: by amount and social security status	59
A3.05	Housing Benefit recipients at May 1997: by tenancy and social security status	60
A3.06	Housing Benefit recipients at May 1997: Average weekly eligible rent and average Housing Benefit by tenancy and social security status	62
A3.07	Housing Benefit recipients at May 1997: by tenancy, age and social security status	63
A3.08	Housing Benefit recipients with children at May 1997: by number of children and social security status of recipient	64
A3.09	Housing Benefit recipients, children in households at May 1997: by age of children and social security status of recipient	65
A3.10	Housing Benefit recipients with non-dependants at May 1997: by status of non-dependants and social security status of recipient	66
A3.11	Housing Benefit recipients with non-dependants at May 1997: by age of non-dependants and social security status of recipient	67
A3.12	Housing Benefit recipients at May 1997: by type of income and social security status	68
A3.13	Housing Benefit recipients assessed under the Local Reference Rent (Jan 1996) scheme	69
A3.14	Housing Benefit recipients assessed under the Single Room Rent (Oct 1996) scheme	69
A3.15	Average amounts of rent for recipients with a deregulated tenancy	70
A3.16	Housing Benefit recipients new and renewal claims: by tenancy	70
A3.17	Personal Allowances	71
A3.18	Rates of Premiums	72
A3.19	Non-dependant deductions	73

A3.01 Housing Benefit Recipients: by tenancy

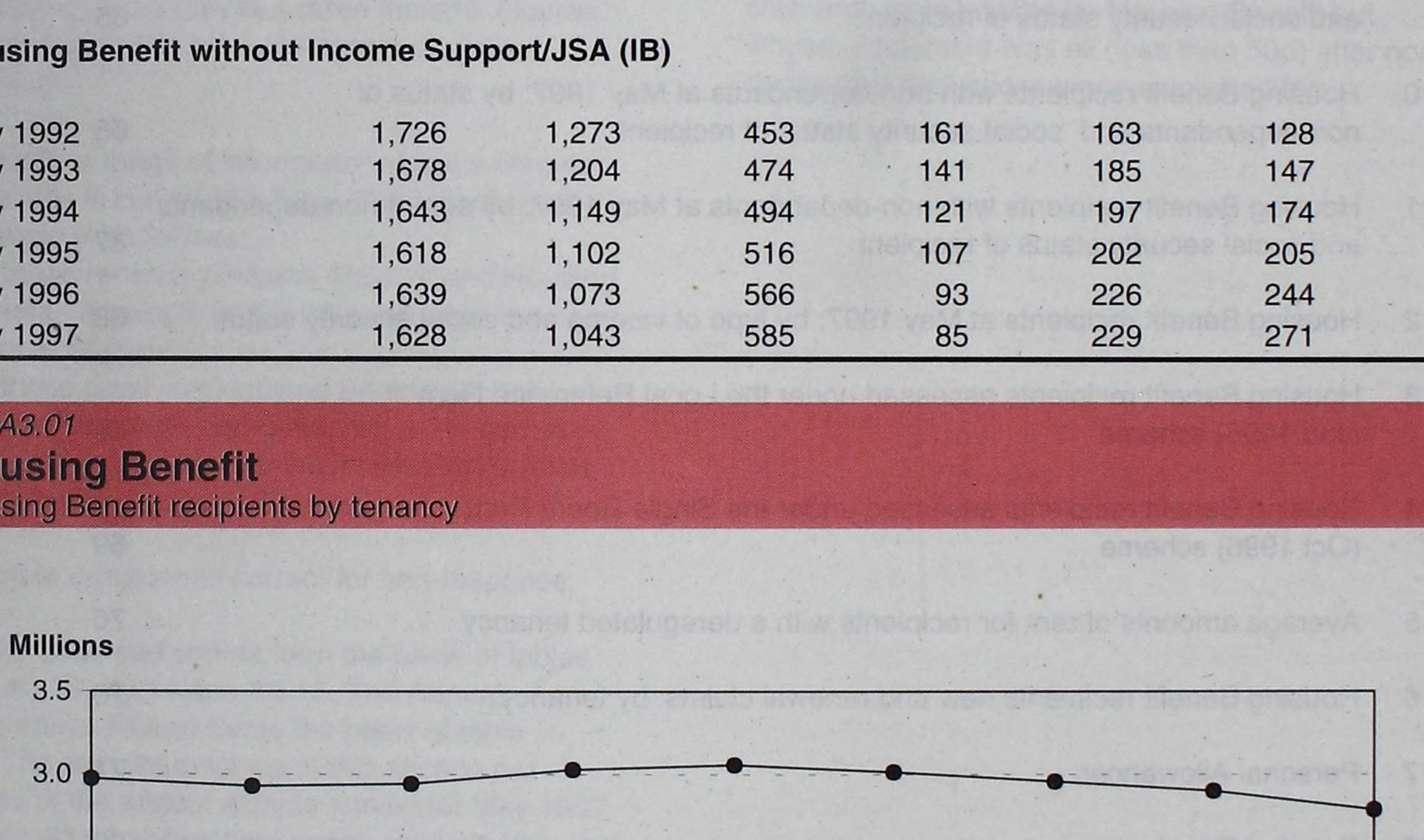
Thousands

	Great Britain						
	All recipients	LA tenants	Private tenants	Regulated tenants	De-regulated tenants	Housing Association tenants	Other private tenants
All Housing Benefit Recipients							
May 1992	4,325	3,034	1,292	381	571	340	..
May 1993	4,533	3,053	1,481	338	730	412	..
May 1994	4,650	3,016	1,634	294	826	509	5
May 1995	4,734	2,964	1,770	258	893	610	9
May 1996	4,776	2,898	1,878	217	929	723	9
May 1997	4,639	2,792	1,847	193	869	781	5
Housing Benefit with Income Support/JSA (IB)							
May 1992	2,600	1,761	839	220	407	212	..
May 1993	2,855	1,848	1,007	197	544	265	..
May 1994	3,007	1,868	1,140	173	629	335	3
May 1995	3,116	1,863	1,254	151	691	406	6
May 1996	3,137	1,826	1,311	124	703	479	5
May 1997	3,011	1,749	1,261	107	641	510	3
Housing Benefit without Income Support/JSA (IB)							
May 1992	1,726	1,273	453	161	163	128	..
May 1993	1,678	1,204	474	141	185	147	..
May 1994	1,643	1,149	494	121	197	174	2
May 1995	1,618	1,102	516	107	202	205	3
May 1996	1,639	1,073	566	93	226	244	3
May 1997	1,628	1,043	585	85	229	271	1

Fig A3.01

Housing Benefit

Housing Benefit recipients by tenancy



A3.01A Housing Benefit Recipients: by tenancy and country

Thousands

	England						
	All recipients	LA tenants	Private tenants	Regulated tenants	De-regulated tenants	Housing Association tenants	Other private tenants
All Housing Benefit Recipients							
May 1992	3,569	2,419	1,150	343	500	307	..
May 1993	3,764	2,442	1,323	306	651	366	..
May 1994	3,868	2,414	1,453	265	730	453	5
May 1995	3,953	2,380	1,573	234	789	541	9
May 1996	3,988	2,325	1,663	197	822	636	8
May 1997	3,871	2,242	1,628	174	767	683	5
Housing Benefit with Income Support/JSA (IB)							
May 1992	2,166	1,417	749	197	359	193	..
May 1993	2,394	1,491	903	178	489	236	..
May 1994	2,524	1,508	1,016	155	559	299	3
May 1995	2,621	1,505	1,116	137	613	360	6
May 1996	2,636	1,472	1,164	112	625	422	5
May 1997	2,519	1,408	1,111	96	566	445	3
Housing Benefit without Income Support/JSA (IB)							
May 1992	1,403	1,002	401	146	141	114	..
May 1993	1,371	950	420	128	162	130	..
May 1994	1,344	906	438	110	171	154	2
May 1995	1,332	875	457	98	176	181	3
May 1996	1,352	853	500	85	197	214	3
May 1997	1,351	834	517	78	200	238	1

A3.01A (continued)

Thousands

	Wales						
	All recipients	LA tenants	Private tenants	Regulated tenants	De-regulated tenants	Housing Association tenants	Other private tenants
All Housing Benefit Recipients							
May 1992	217	154	64	18	30	16	..
May 1993	226	153	72	16	38	18	..
May 1994	233	152	81	13	43	24	-
May 1995	238	151	88	11	47	29	-
May 1996	242	149	92	10	50	33	-
May 1997	236	145	91	8	48	34	-
Housing Benefit with Income Support/JSA (IB)							
May 1992	132	89	43	11	22	10	..
May 1993	143	93	50	10	28	12	..
May 1994	151	94	57	9	32	16	-
May 1995	157	95	63	7	35	20	-
May 1996	160	95	66	6	37	22	-
May 1997	156	92	65	5	36	24	-
Housing Benefit without Income Support/JSA (IB)							
May 1992	86	65	21	7	8	6	..
May 1993	83	61	22	6	10	7	..
May 1994	82	58	24	5	11	8	-
May 1995	81	56	25	4	11	9	-
May 1996	81	55	26	3	13	10	-
May 1997	79	53	26	3	13	11	-

A3.01A (continued)

Thousands

	Scotland						
	All recipients	LA tenants	Private tenants	Regulated tenants	De-regulated tenants	Housing Association tenants	Other private tenants
All Housing Benefit Recipients							
May 1992	539	461	78	20	41	17	..
May 1993	543	458	85	17	41	28	..
May 1994	549	450	100	15	53	32	-
May 1995	543	434	109	12	57	40	-
May 1996	546	424	122	10	57	54	1
May 1997	533	405	128	10	54	63	-
Housing Benefit with Income Support/JSA (IB)							
May 1992	302	255	47	12	26	10	..
May 1993	318	264	54	9	28	17	..
May 1994	332	266	67	9	38	20	-
May 1995	338	263	75	7	42	25	-
May 1996	341	259	82	6	41	35	-
May 1997	335	249	86	6	39	41	-
Housing Benefit without Income Support/JSA (IB)							
May 1992	237	207	30	8	14	8	..
May 1993	224	193	31	7	13	11	..
May 1994	217	184	33	6	15	12	-
May 1995	205	171	35	5	15	14	-
May 1996	205	165	40	5	16	19	-
May 1997	198	156	42	4	15	23	-

Notes: Figures represent the number of cases receiving benefit on the last working day of the month.
A breakdown of Regulated, Deregulated and Housing Association tenants were not available before May 1992.
Other Private tenants were not available before May 1994.

A3.02 Average weekly amounts of Housing Benefit: by tenancy

£ per week

	Great Britain						
	All recipients	LA tenants	All Private tenants	Regulated tenants	De-regulated tenants	Housing Association tenants	Other private tenants
All Housing Benefit recipients							
May 1992	30.03	26.46	38.45	30.02	48.42	32.24	37.58
May 1993	33.74	28.94	43.61	33.21	52.17	35.75	48.37
May 1994	36.55	30.74	47.28	37.92	56.39	39.52	43.69
May 1995	39.60	33.09	50.49	38.75	58.96	43.10	46.37
May 1996	41.58	34.56	52.42	39.41	61.02	45.28	49.69
May 1997	43.17	35.91	54.15	41.80	62.07	48.38	51.52
Housing Benefit recipients also in receipt of Income Support/JSA (IB)							
May 1992	34.19	29.89	43.20	34.60	51.55	35.35	43.03
May 1993	38.00	32.23	48.58	38.39	55.96	40.22	51.13
May 1994	40.84	34.09	51.90	42.99	59.83	43.37	47.63
May 1995	44.24	36.62	55.55	44.28	62.49	48.03	49.13
May 1996	46.46	38.52	57.52	44.55	64.85	50.08	60.64
May 1997	48.12	39.90	59.51	47.46	66.30	53.54	58.61
Housing Benefit recipients not in receipt of Income Support/JSA (IB)							
May 1992	23.81	21.74	29.66	25.88	38.71	25.81	29.23
May 1993	26.49	23.91	33.05	26.48	41.51	27.94	37.59
May 1994	28.71	25.29	36.64	30.34	45.24	32.23	34.84
May 1995	30.66	27.12	38.21	30.89	46.95	33.34	40.97
May 1996	32.23	27.82	40.60	32.60	49.12	35.84	33.45
May 1997	34.02	29.22	42.58	34.66	50.22	38.67	29.47

Fig A3.02a

Housing Benefit

Average amount of benefit by whether in receipt of Income Support

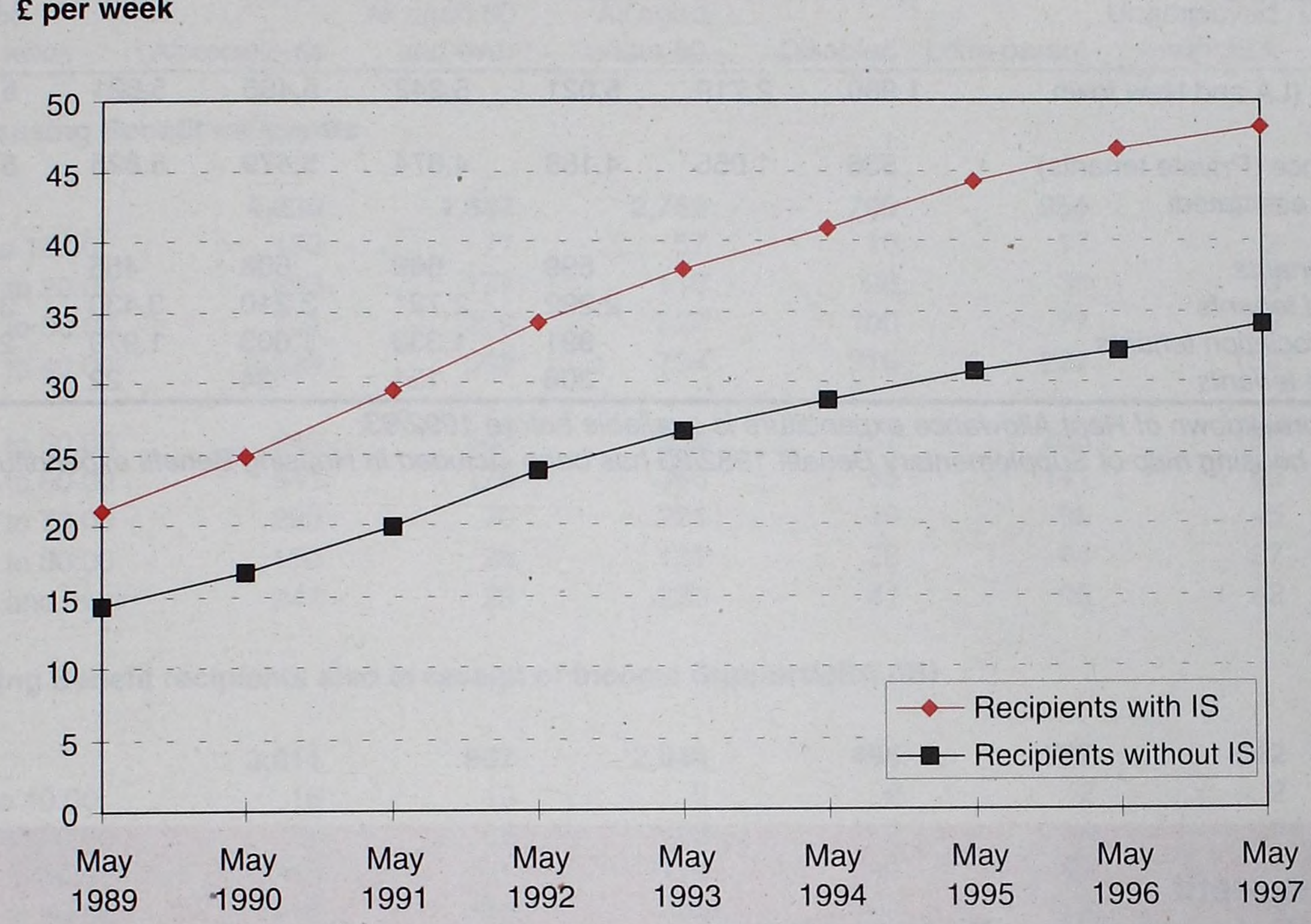
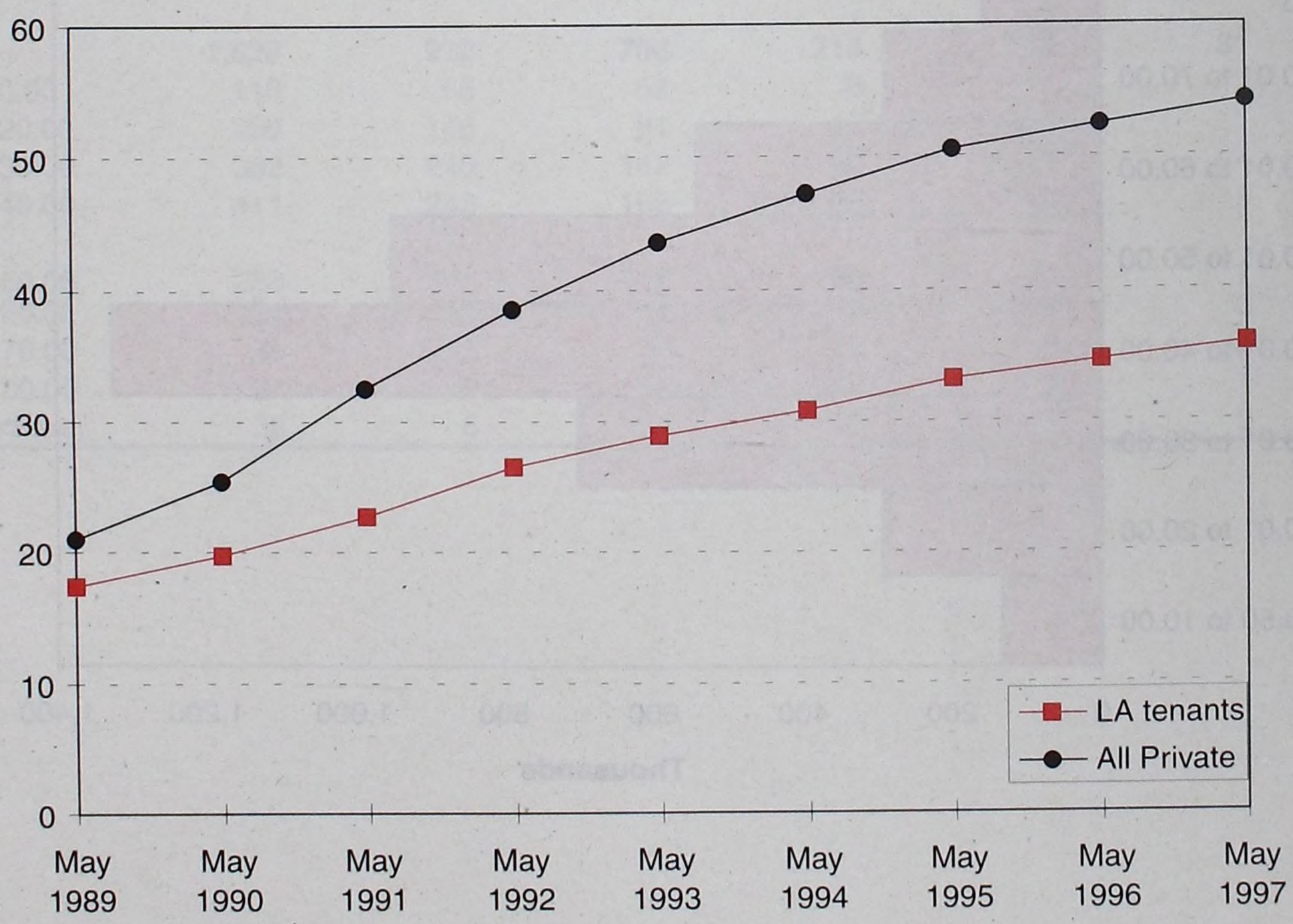


Fig A3.02b

Housing Benefit

Average amount of benefit by tenancy



A3.03 Expenditure on Housing Benefit

£ millions

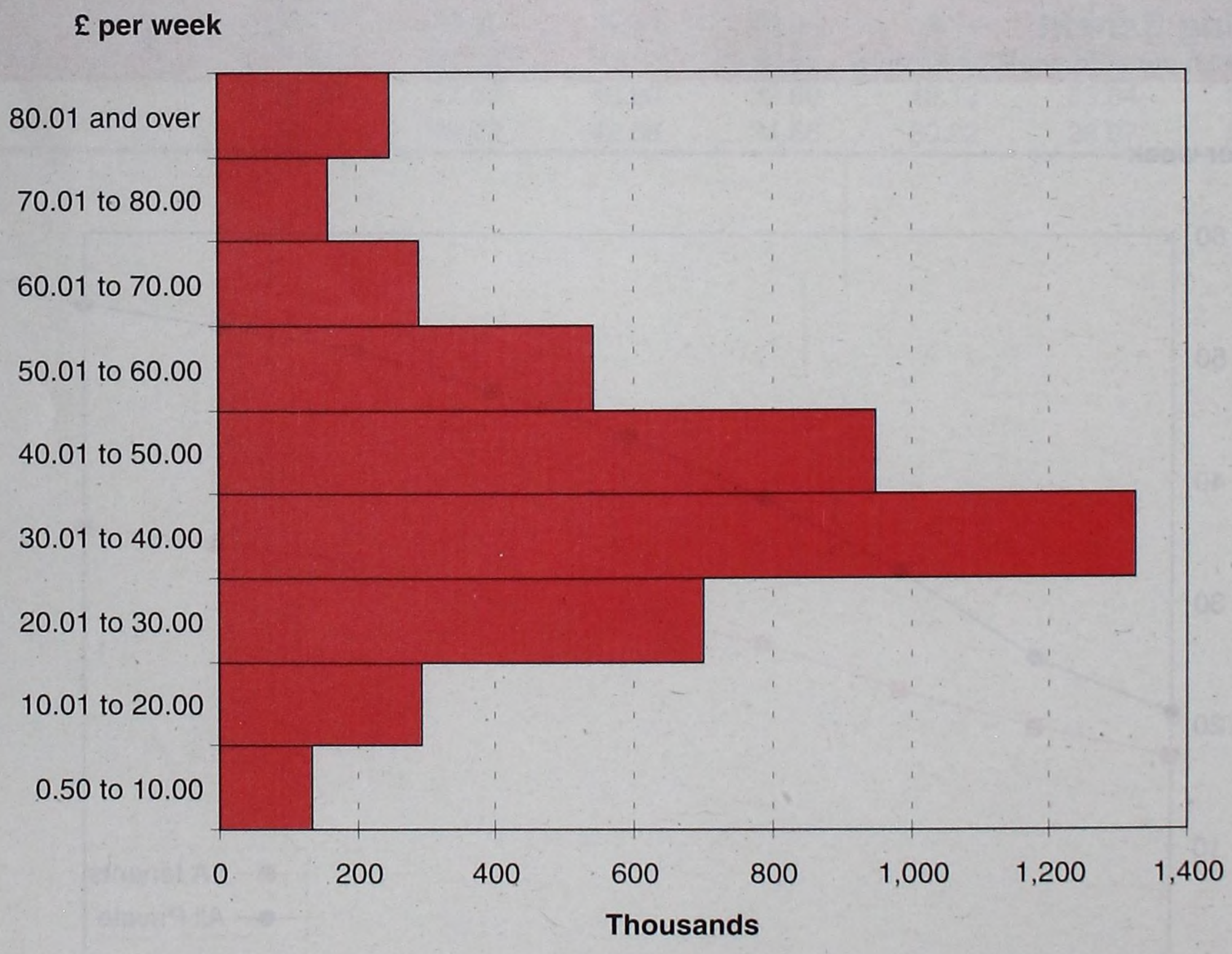
	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total Expenditure	**2,516**	**3,773**	**9,209**	**10,116**	**10,944**	**11,446**	**11,563**
of which:							
Rent Rebate (LA and New town tenants)	1,980	2,719	5,021	5,242	5,465	5,621	5,703
Rent Allowance (Private tenants)	536	1,055	4,188	4,874	5,479	5,825	5,860
of which it is estimated:							
Regulated tenants	..	..	599	669	608	456	472
De-regulated tenants	..	..	2,292	2,721	3,210	3,430	3,162
Housing Association tenants	..	..	991	1,333	1,603	1,979	2,213
Other private tenants	..	..	306	151	24	22	13

Notes: No breakdown of Rent Allowance expenditure is available before 1992/93.
The housing help of Supplementary Benefit 1982/83 has been included in Housing Benefit expenditure.

Fig A3.04

Housing Benefit

Housing Benefit recipients at May 1997: by amount of HB



A3.04 Housing Benefit recipients at May 1997: by amount and social security status

Thousands

Housing Benefit *£ per week*	All recipients	All aged 60 and over	All aged under 60	Disabled	Lone parent	Unemployed with JSA	Others aged under 60
All Housing Benefit recipients							
Total	**4,639**	**1,887**	**2,752**	**709**	**954**	**573**	**516**
0.50 to 10.00	133	77	57	10	17	2	28
10.01 to 20.00	293	177	116	26	30	10	50
20.01 to 30.00	701	379	322	100	77	65	80
30.01 to 40.00	1,326	592	734	216	227	168	123
40.01 to 50.00	949	363	586	157	208	130	91
50.01 to 60.00	541	175	366	85	141	83	57
60.01 to 70.00	290	70	221	49	95	45	32
70.01 to 80.00	159	28	131	26	64	27	14
80.01 and over	247	28	220	41	95	42	41
Housing Benefit recipients also in receipt of Income Support/JSA (IB)							
Total	**3,011**	**967**	**2,044**	**495**	**797**	**542**	**210**
0.50 to 10.00	16	10	5	2	2	2	-
10.01 to 20.00	54	28	26	9	4	8	4
20.01 to 30.00	318	139	179	49	46	61	23
30.01 to 40.00	915	349	566	154	198	159	56
40.01 to 50.00	716	238	478	120	187	123	49
50.01 to 60.00	420	115	305	68	128	80	29
60.01 to 70.00	232	48	185	39	86	44	17
70.01 to 80.00	132	19	114	20	60	26	8
80.01 and over	208	22	186	34	88	40	23
Housing Benefit recipients not in receipt of Income Support/JSA (IB)							
Total	**1,628**	**920**	**708**	**214**	**157**	**31**	**306**
0.50 to 10.00	118	66	52	8	15	-	28
10.01 to 20.00	239	148	91	17	26	1	46
20.01 to 30.00	382	240	142	50	31	4	57
30.01 to 40.00	411	243	168	62	29	9	67
40.01 to 50.00	233	125	108	37	22	7	42
50.01 to 60.00	121	60	61	17	14	3	27
60.01 to 70.00	58	22	36	10	9	2	15
70.01 to 80.00	27	9	18	6	4	1	6
80.01 and over	39	6	33	7	7	2	18

A3.05 Housing Benefit recipients at May 1997: by tenancy and social security status

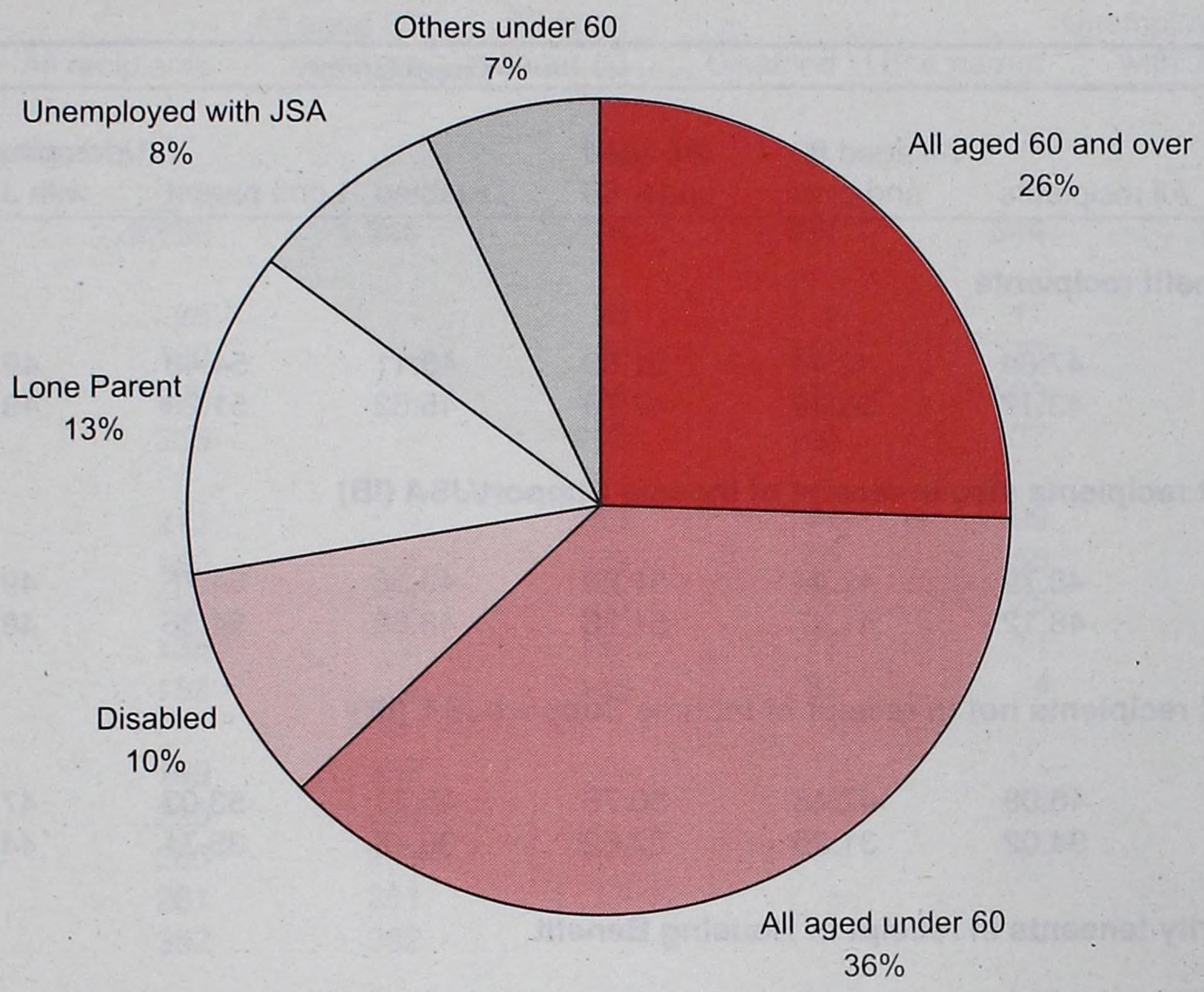
Thousands

	Great Britain						
	All recipients	All aged 60 and over	All aged under 60	Disabled	Lone parent	Unemployed with JSA	Others aged under 60
All Housing Benefit Recipients							
Total	**4,639**	**1,887**	**2,752**	**709**	**954**	**573**	**516**
LA tenants	2,792	1,346	1,446	420	544	239	242
Private tenants of which:	1,847	541	1,306	289	410	333	274
Regulated tenants	193	133	59	17	14	15	13
Deregulated tenants	869	101	768	142	209	244	173
Housing Association tenants	781	305	476	128	187	73	87
Other private tenants	4	2	3	1	-	1	-
Housing Benefit Recipients with Income Support/JSA (IB)							
Total	**3,011**	**967**	**2,044**	**495**	**797**	**542**	**210**
LA tenants	1,749	682	1,067	289	454	229	95
Private tenants of which:	1,261	285	976	206	343	312	115
Regulated tenants	107	67	41	11	10	14	5
Deregulated tenants	641	63	578	101	177	226	74
Housing Association tenants	510	154	355	94	156	70	35
Other private tenants	3	1	2	1	-	1	-
Housing Benefit Recipients without Income Support/JSA (IB)							
Total	**1,628**	**920**	**708**	**214**	**157**	**31**	**306**
LA tenants	1,043	664	379	131	90	10	148
Private tenants of which:	585	256	329	83	67	21	158
Regulated tenants	85	67	18	7	3	1	8
Deregulated tenants	229	39	190	42	32	17	99
Housing Association tenants	271	150	121	34	31	3	52
Other private tenants	1	-	1	-	-	-	-

Fig A3.05

Housing Benefit

Housing Benefit recipients by social security status: May 1997



A3.06 Housing Benefit Recipients at May 1997: Average weekly eligible rent and average Housing Benefit by tenancy and social security status

£ per week

	Great Britain						
	All recipients	All aged 60 and over	All aged under 60	Disabled	Lone parent	Unemployed with JSA	Others aged under 60
All Housing Benefit recipients							
Eligible rent	47.84	42.46	51.53	48.11	54.48	49.30	53.25
Housing Benefit	43.17	36.49	47.75	45.52	51.29	48.66	43.27
Housing Benefit recipients also in receipt of Income Support/JSA (IB)							
Eligible rent	48.79	42.44	51.80	49.36	54.76	49.41	52.44
Housing Benefit	48.12	41.47	51.26	48.69	54.36	48.88	51.69
Housing Benefit recipients not in receipt of Income Support/JSA (IB)							
Eligible rent	46.08	42.48	50.76	45.21	53.03	47.34	53.81
Housing Benefit	34.02	31.25	37.62	38.18	35.71	44.74	37.50
All Local Authority teneants in receipt of Housing Benefit							
Eligible rent	40.65	39.57	41.65	40.67	43.22	39.32	42.13
Housing Benefit	35.91	33.73	37.94	37.94	40.23	38.19	32.55
Local Authority tenants also in receipt of Income Support/JSA (IB)							
Eligible rent	40.78	39.33	41.71	41.35	43.36	39.40	40.46
Housing Benefit	39.90	38.24	40.96	40.52	42.91	38.38	39.15
Local Authority tenants not in receipt of Income Support/JSA (IB)							
Eligible rent	40.42	39.81	41.49	39.14	42.54	37.34	43.20
Housing Benefit	29.22	29.09	29.43	32.22	26.76	33.67	28.32
All private tenants in receipt of Housing Benefit							
Eligible rent	58.71	49.66	62.47	58.93	69.42	56.46	63.11
Housing Benefit	54.15	43.36	58.62	56.54	65.97	56.17	52.77
Private tenants also in receipt of Income Support/JSA (IB)							
Eligible rent	59.90	49.66	62.47	58.93	69.42	56.46	63.11
Housing Benefit	59.51	43.36	58.62	56.54	65.97	56.17	52.77
Private tenants not in receipt of Income Support/JSA (IB)							
Eligible rent	56.16	49.40	61.41	54.75	67.19	52.02	63.72
Housing Benefit	42.58	36.85	47.04	47.56	47.78	49.92	46.07

Note: 'Eligible rent' is the amount of rent and/or other payments which are taken into account when a claimant's HB is calculated.

A3.07 Housing Benefit recipients at May 1997: by tenancy, age and social security status

Thousands

	All recipients	All aged 60 and over	All aged under 60	Disabled	Lone parent	Unemployed with JSA	Others aged under 60
Local Authority tenants							
Total	**2,792**	**1,346**	**1,446**	**420**	**544**	**239**	**242**
16-19	25	-	25	1	11	6	6
20-24	130	-	130	13	75	22	19
25-29	208	-	208	29	123	30	26
30-34	255	-	255	44	137	40	34
35-39	212	-	211	44	99	33	35
40-44	180	1	179	60	58	30	31
45-49	155	1	155	70	25	30	30
50-54	138	2	137	72	11	26	27
55-59	152	6	146	87	4	22	33
60-64	189	189	-	-	-	-	-
65-69	220	220	-	-	-	-	-
70-74	265	265	-	-	-	-	-
75-79	281	281	-	-	-	-	-
80 and over	382	382	-	-	-	-	-
Private tenants (including Housing Association)							
Total	**1,847**	**541**	**1,306**	**289**	**410**	**333**	**274**
16-19	45	-	45	2	13	13	17
20-24	179	-	179	16	71	53	39
25-29	252	-	252	29	99	72	51
30-34	252	-	252	43	101	63	45
35-39	174	-	173	39	65	35	34
40-44	132	-	132	36	36	33	27
45-49	108	-	108	40	17	27	23
50-54	90	1	89	42	6	20	21
55-59	79	3	76	41	2	16	16
60-64	83	83	-	-	-	-	-
65-69	94	94	-	-	-	-	-
70-74	89	89	-	-	-	-	-
75-79	99	99	-	-	-	-	-
80 and over	172	172	-	-	-	-	-

Note: Age is given as age of recipient only. However, for the Social Security status breakdown, recipients aged under 60 with a partner aged 60 or over are classified in the 'aged 60 or over' group.

A3.08 Housing Benefit recipients with children at May 1997: by number of children and social security status of recipient

Thousands

	All recipients	All aged 60 and over	All aged under 60	Disabled	Lone parent	Unemployed with JSA	Others aged under 60
All Housing Benefit Recipients							
Households with children	**1,447**	**22**	**1,425**	**184**	**954**	**114**	**173**
Recipients with:							
1 child	631	13	619	83	448	37	50
2 children	475	5	470	56	308	41	66
3 children	224	2	222	28	135	23	35
4 or more children	117	2	114	17	63	13	22
Housing Benefit recipients with Income Support/JSA (IB)							
Households with children	**1,120**	**17**	**1,103**	**151**	**797**	**112**	**43**
Recipients with:							
1 child	491	9	482	70	363	37	13
2 children	357	4	353	43	255	40	15
3 children	178	2	176	23	121	23	10
4 or more children	94	2	92	15	58	13	6
Housing Benefit recipients without Income Suport/JSA (IB)							
Households with children	**327**	**4**	**322**	**34**	**157**	**2**	**129**
Recipients with:							
1 child	140	3	136	13	85	1	37
2 children	118	1	117	13	53	1	51
3 children	46	-	46	5	14	-	25
4 or more children	23	-	23	2	5	-	16

A3.09 Housing Benefit recipients, children in households at May 1997: by age of children and social security status of recipient

Thousands

	Total	All aged 60 and over	All aged under 60	Disabled	Lone parent	Unemployed with JSA	Others aged under 60
All Housing Benefit recipients with children							
All children	**2,769**	**38**	**2,732**	**357**	**1,745**	**247**	**383**
Under 11	1,923	13	1,910	211	1,243	176	279
11 to 15	683	17	665	112	409	58	86
16 and 17	139	6	133	28	79	10	15
18	25	2	24	5	13	2	3
Housing Benefit recipients also in receipt of Income Support/JSA (IB)							
All children	**2,156**	**32**	**2,125**	**293**	**1,492**	**243**	**98**
Under 11	1,516	11	1,505	172	1,089	174	71
11 to 15	521	14	507	93	334	57	23
16 and 17	101	5	96	24	59	10	4
18	18	1	17	4	9	2	1
Housing Benefit recipients not in receipt of Income Support/JSA (IB)							
All children	**613**	**6**	**607**	**65**	**253**	**4**	**285**
Under 11	406	2	405	40	154	2	208
11 to 15	162	3	159	20	75	1	63
16 and 17	38	1	37	5	20	-	12
18	7	-	7	1	4	-	2

A3.10 Housing Benefit recipients with non-dependants at May 1997: by status of non-dependants and social security status of recipient

Thousands

	Total	All aged 60 and over	All aged under 60	Disabled	Lone parent	Unemployed with JSA	Others aged under
Total with non-dependants	**407** ❶	**164**	**244**	**85**	**61**	**43**	**54**
of which: Attracting deductions for non-dependants	215	107	108	33	25	22	29
Non-dependants:							
Total	**482** ❷	**189**	**293**	**104**	**71**	**53**	**66**
Attracting deductions	236	117	119	37	26	25	32
Not attracting deductions	246	72	174	67	45	28	34
Status of non-dependants:							
In remunerative work	143	61	82	31	20	13	19
Not in work, not on IS	79	41	38	11	10	7	9
Not in work, on IS	216	79	137	49	29	28	31
Not in work, on GTA	9	1	8	3	3	2	1
Other	35	7	28	10	9	3	6

Notes: *Someone paying rent to a claimant is not classified as a non-dependant. They are classed as a tenant, sub tenant, or boarder, unless they do not count as someone paying rent under HB rules, for example, a close relative paying rent.*

❶ *This figure is for the number of Housing Benefit recipients with at least one non-dependant.*

❷ *This figure is for the total number of non-dependants.*

A3.11 Housing Benefit recipients with non-dependants at May 1997: by age of non-dependants and social security status of recipient

Thousands

	Total	All aged 60 and over	All aged under 60	Disabled	Lone parent	Unemployed with JSA	Others aged under
All HB recipients with non-dependants							
Total	**482** ❶	**189**	**293**	**104**	**71**	**53**	**66**
16-17	37	2	35	9	13	6	7
18-24	187	25	162	56	43	29	35
25-34	105	47	58	25	8	11	15
35-44	63	50	13	6	2	2	3
45-54	41	32	10	3	2	2	2
55-64	20	14	6	2	2	1	1
65-74	13	9	4	1	1	1	1
75-79	7	4	2	1	-	-	1
80 and over	9	6	3	1	-	-	1

Notes: *This table includes all non-dependants irrespective of whether a deduction is made when a recipient's Housing Benefit is calculated.*

❶ *This figure is for the total number of non-dependants.*

A3.12 Housing Benefit recipients at May 1997: by type of income and social security status

Thousands

	All recipients	All aged 60 and over	All aged under 60	Disabled	Lone parent	Unemployed with JSA	Others aged under 60
Type of income							
Net income from:							
employment	340	20	320	22	131	13	154
self-employment	17	1	16	1	2	-	13
Child Benefit (LP)	1,421	21	1,400	182	937	112	170
Family Credit	241	1	241	3	131	7	100
State Retirement Pension	1,634	1,634	-	-	-	-	-
Occupational /Personal Pension	570	546	24	12	1	2	9
Statutory Sick Pay	6	1	5	-	1	-	4
Incapacity Benefit	453	110	342	295	3	1	43
Severe Disablement Allowance	122	22	99	99	-	-	-
Industrial Injuries Benefit	32	20	12	9	-	1	2
Maternity Allowance	1	-	1	-	1	-	-
Attendance Allowance	377	373	4	4	-	-	-
Invalid Care Allowance	115	15	100	41	27	5	27
War Disability Pension	35	29	6	4	-	1	1
War Widows Pension	13	13	-	-	-	-	-
Widows Benefit	52	13	39	13	8	1	17
JSA (contribution based)	43	1	42	-	1	41	-
DLA							
care component	355	130	225	223	-	-	1
mobility component	423	173	251	250	-	-	1
Disability Working Allowance	3	-	3	3	-	-	-
Other Income	69	36	33	5	9	2	17
Government Training Allowance	2	-	2	-	-	-	-
Maintenance payments	110	3	107	8	94	-	4
Payments from sub-tenants	2	-	1	-	1	-	-

Notes: Claimants may be in receipt of more than one type of income.
Each case falls into the first appropriate social security status.

A3.13 Housing Benefit recipients assessed under the Local Reference Rent (Jan 1996) scheme

Thousands and %s

Recipients assessed under the Local Reference Rent (Jan '96) scheme	Private **deregulated** tenants			**Housing Association** tenants		
	Total	Also in receipt of IS or JSA (IB)	Not in receipt of IS or JSA (IB)	**Total**	Also in receipt of IS or JSA (IB)	Not in receipt of IS or JSA (IB)
May 1996	**227**	170	58	**2.0**	1.3	0.7
As % of all recipients	*24*	*24*	*26*	*0.3*	*0.3*	*0.3*
August 1996	**346**	256	90	**2.9**	2.0	1.0
As % of all recipients	*38*	*37*	*39*	*0.4*	*0.4*	*0.4*
November 1996	**431**	319	113	**3.3**	2.3	1.1
As % of all recipients	*48*	*48*	*48*	*0.4*	*0.5*	*0.4*
February 1997	**484**	360	124	**4.1**	2.9	1.2
As % of all recipients	*54*	*54*	*53*	*0.5*	*0.6*	*0.4*
May 1997	**497**	368	128	**4.0**	2.9	1.1
As % of all recipients	*57*	*57*	*56*	*0.5*	*0.6*	*0.4*
August 1997	**512**	378	135	**4.9**	3.5	1.4
As % of all recipients	*60*	*61*	*59*	*0.6*	*0.7*	*0.5*
November 1997	**529**	388	142	**6.0**	4.3	1.7
As % of all recipients	*64*	*65*	*62*	*0.8*	*0.8*	*0.6*
February 1998	**538**	394	145	**7.4**	5.5	1.9
As % of all recipients	*66*	*66*	*63*	*0.9*	*1.0*	*0.7*

Note: In November 1996 and February 1997 'Private deregulated tenant' figures include a small number of cases (less than 10,000 in November and less than 15,000 in February) assessed under the Single Room Rent (October 1996) scheme, as some LAs were unable to give separate counts.

A3.14 Housing Benefit recipients assessed under the Single Room Rent (Oct 1996) scheme

Thousands and %s

Recipients assessed under the **Single Room Rent (Oct '96) scheme**	Private **deregulated** tenants		
	Total	Also in receipt of IS or JSA (IB)	Not in receipt of IS or JSA (IB)
May 1997	**32**	24	8
As % of all recipients	*4*	*4*	*4*
August 1997	**35**	26	9
As % of all recipients	*4*	*4*	*4*
November 1997	**36**	27	9
As % of all recipients	*4*	*5*	*4*
February 1998	**36**	27	9
As % of all recipients	*4*	*5*	*4*

A3.15 Average amounts of Rent for recipients with a deregulated tenancy

Thousands and %s

	Private **deregulated** tenancies assessed under the Old Scheme rules		All cases assessed under the Local Reference Rent (Jan'96) scheme❶		All Cases assessed under the Single Room Rent (Oct '96) scheme	
	Eligible Rent	Housing Benefit	Eligible Rent	Housing Benefit	Eligible Rent	Housing Benefit
May 1996	67.00	63.30	58.00	54.10	.	.
August 1996	68.10	64.40	59.50	55.60	.	.
November 1996	69.70	65.70	61.00	57.00	..	..
February 1997	70.10	66.10	61.50	57.50	..	..
May 1997	72.50	68.50	63.10	59.00	40.10	37.60
August 1997	72.90	68.60	64.30	60.00	40.20	37.80
November 1997	72.70	68.10	65.40	61.00	40.50	38.00
February 1998	72.60	67.90	65.50	61.10	40.60	38.20

Note: ❶ *Includes a small percentage (less than 1%) of referred Housing Association cases. In November and February 1997 includes a small percentage of cases (less than 3%) assessed under the Single Room (October 1996) scheme.*
Average amounts have been rounded to the nearest ten.

A3.16 Housing Benefit recipients new and renewal claims: by tenancy

					Not in receipt of IS/JSA (IB)		Also in receipt of IS/JSA (IB)	
		Total	LA tenants	Private tenants	LA tenants	Private tenants	LA tenants	Private tenants
1994/95								
Total New & Renewal claims	*000s*	**8,500**	**4,700**	**3,700**	**2,000**	**1,200**	**2,700**	**2,600**
Total New Claims	*000s*	**2,900**	1,200	1,800	530	520	650	1,200
New claims determined within 14 days of receipt of necessary information	%	***80***	82	79	*81*	*78*	*82*	*80*
1995/96								
Total New & Renewal claims	*000s*	**8,400**	**4,600**	**3,700**	**2,000**	**1,200**	**2,700**	**2,600**
Total New Claims	*000s*	**2,900**	1,200	1,700	510	530	650	1,200
New claims determined within 14 days of receipt of necessary information	%	***82***	*83*	*80*	*83*	*79*	*83*	*81*
1996/97								
Total New & Renewal claims	*000s*	**8,100**	**4,400**	**3,700**	**1,900**	**1,300**	**2,500**	**2,400**
Total New Claims	*000s*	**2,800**	1,100	1,700	520	600	610	1,100
New claims determined within 14 days of receipt of necessary information	%	***79***	*82*	*76*	*81*	*73*	*83*	*78*

Note: Figures are rounded to two significant figures.

A3.17 Personal Allowances

£ per week

	Single			Lone parent	
	Under 18	18 to 24	25 or over	Under 18	18 or over
1 or 4 April 1988	19.40	26.05	33.40	19.40	33.40
1 or 3 April 1989	20.80	27.40	34.90	20.80	34.90
10 July 1989	27.40	27.40	34.90	27.40	34.90
1 or 2 April 1990	28.80	28.80	36.70	28.80	36.70
1 April 1991	31.15	31.15	39.65	31.15	39.65
	31.40	31.40	39.65	31.40	39.65
7 October 1991					
1 April 1992	33.60	33.60	42.45	33.60	42.45
1 or 5 April 1993	34.80	34.80	44.00	34.80	44.00
1 or 4 April 1994	36.15	36.15	45.70	36.15	45.70
1 or 3 April 1995	36.80	36.80	46.50	36.80	46.50
1 April 1996	37.90	37.90	47.90	37.90	47.90
1 or 7 April 1997	38.90	38.90	49.15	38.90	49.15
1 or 7 April 1998	39.85	39.85	50.35	39.85	50.35

	Couple		Dependant children			
	Both under 18	One or both 18 or over	Under 11	11 to 15	16 to 17	18
1 or 4 April 1988	38.80	51.45	10.75	16.10	19.40	26.05
1 or 3 April 1989	41.60	54.80	11.75	17.35	20.80	27.40
1 or 2 April 1990	43.80	57.60	12.35	18.25	21.90	28.80
1 April 1991	47.30	62.25	13.35	19.75	23.65	31.15
7 October 1991	47.30	62.25	13.60	20.00	23.90	31.40
1 April 1992	50.60	66.60	14.55	21.40	25.55	33.60
1 or 5 April 1993	52.40	69.00	15.05	22.15	26.45	34.80
1 or 4 April 1994	54.55	71.70	15.65	23.00	27.50	36.15
1 or 3 April 1995	55.55	73.00	15.95	23.40	28.00	36.80
1 April 1996	57.20	75.20	16.45 ❶	24.10 ❷	28.85 ❸	37.90 ❹
1 or 7 April 1997	58.70	77.15	16.90	24.75	29.60	.
1 or 7 April 1998	60.10	79.00	17.30	25.35	30.30	39.85

Notes: ❶ *From birth to the first Monday in the September following the 11th birthday.*

❷ *From the first Monday in the September following the 11th birthday to the first Monday in the September following the 16th birthday.*

❸ *From the first Monday in the September following the 16th birthday to the day before the 19th.*

❹ *Protracted rates for children whose birthdays fell before 1 or 7 April 1997:*

Age 11 before 1 or 7 April	*£24.75*
Age 16 before 1 or 7 April	*£29.60*
Age 18 before 1 or 7 April	*£38.90*

A3.18 Rates of Premiums

£ per week

	Family	❶ Family Premium (Lone Parent)	Lone parent	Disabled child	❷ Carer	Disability		Severe disability	
						Single	Couple	Single	Couple
1 or 4 April 1988	6.15	.	8.60	6.15	.	13.05	18.60	24.75	49.50
1 or 3 April 1989	6.50	.	8.90	6.50	.	13.70	19.50	26.20	52.40
1 or 2 April 1990	7.35	.	9.70	15.40	10.00	15.40	22.10	28.20	56.40
1 April 1991	❸ 7.95	.	10.05	16.65	10.80	16.65	23.90	31.25	62.50
1 April 1992	9.30	.	10.60	17.80	11.55	17.80	25.55	32.55	65.10
1 or 5 April 1993	9.65		10.95	18.45	11.95	18.45	26.45	33.70	67.40
1 or 4 April 1994	10.05	.	11.25	19.45	12.40	19.45	27.80	34.30	68.60
1 or 3 April 1995	10.25	.	11.50	19.80	12.60	19.80	28.30	35.05	70.10
1 April 1996	10.55	.	11.50	20.40	13.00	20.40	29.15	36.40	72.80
1 or 7 April 1997	10.80	22.05	.	20.95	13.35	20.95	29.90	37.15	74.30
1 or 7 April 1998	11.05	22.05	.	21.45	13.65	21.45	30.60	38.50	77.00

	Pensioner		Enhanced Pensioner❹		Higher Pensioner	
	Single	Couple	Single	Couple	Single	Couple
1 or 4 April 1988	10.65	16.25	.	.	13.05	18.60
1 or 3 April 1989	11.20	17.05	.	.	13.70	19.50
9 October 1989	11.20	17.05	13.70	20.55	16.20	23.00
1 or 2 April 1990	11.80	17.95	14.40	21.60	17.05	24.25
1 April 1991	13.75	20.90	15.55	23.35	18.45	26.20
1 April 1992	14.70	22.35	16.65	25.00	20.75	29.55
5 October 1992	16.70	25.35	18.65	28.00	22.75	32.55
1 or 5 April 1993	17.30	26.25	19.30	29.00	23.55	33.70
1 or 4 April 1994	18.25	27.55	20.35	30.40	24.70	35.30
1 or 3 April 1995	18.60	28.05	20.70	30.95	25.15	35.95
1 April 1996	19.15	28.90	21.30	31.90	25.90	37.05
1 or 7 April 1997	19.65	29.65	21.85	32.75	26.55	38.00
1 or 7 April 1998	20.10	30.35	22.35	33.55	27.20	38.90

Notes: ❶ *Family Premium (Lone Parent) introduced in April 1997 replaced Family Premium and Lone Parent Premium for lone parents.*

❷ *Carer premium introduced in October 1990.*

❸ *Family premium increased to £8.70 from 7 October 1991.*

❹ *Enhanced Pensioner premium introduced in October 1989.*

A3.19 Non-dependant deductions

£ per week

		Range of gross income					
1 April 1988		Below £49.20	£49.20 or over				
	Rent	£3.45	£8.20				
	Rates	£3.00	£3.00				
1 April 1989		Below £52.10	£52.10 or over				
	Rent	£3.85	£9.15				
	Rates	£3.35	£3.35				
1 April 1990		Below £56.05	£56.05 or over				
		£4.55	£10.85				
1 April 1991		Below £62.15	£62.15 or over				
		£5.70	£13.50				
1 April 1992		Below £65	£65 to £99.99	£100 to £129.99	£130 or over		
		£4.00	£8.00	£12.00	£21.00		
1 April 1993		Below £70	£70 to £104.99	£105 to £134.99	£135 or over		
		£4.00	£8.00	£12.00	£21.00		
1 April 1994		Below £72	£72 to £107.99	£108 to £138.99	£139 or over		
		£5.00	£9.00	£13.00	£25.00		
1 April 1995		Below £74	£74 to £110.99	£111 to £144.99	£145 or over		
		£5.00	£10.00	£14.00	£30.00		
1 April 1996		Below £76	£76 to £113.99	£114 to £149.99	£150 or over		
		£6.00	£12.00	£16.00	£32.00		
1 April 1997		Below £78	£78 to £115.99	£116 to £151.99	£152 to £199.99	£200 to £249.99	£250 or over
		£7.00	£13.00	£17.00	£33.00	£36.00	£39.00
1 April 1998		£7.00	£16.00	£22.00	£36.00	£41.00	£45.00

Notes: *The deductions shown are those for non-dependants aged 18 or over in remunerative work.*
The lowest rate of deduction also applies to non-dependants aged 18 or over not in remunerative work, and to those aged 25 and over on IS.
No deductions are made for non-dependants aged under 18, or for those under 25 and on IS, or where the claimant is blind or receiving Attendance Allowance or the care component of Disability Living Allowance.

Council Tax Benefit

Introduced 1 April 1993
Non-contributory, Means tested, Non-taxable

Community Charge Benefit

Introduced 1 April 1990 (1 April 1989 in Scotland)
Non-contributory, Means tested, Non-taxable

Council Tax Benefit
Council Tax Benefit is an income-related Social Security benefit designed to help people on low incomes pay their Council Tax. It is administered by Local Authorities. Generally it is calculated in the same way as Housing Benefit, taking into account the claimant's applicable amount, resources and any non-dependant deductions.

There are two types of Council Tax Benefit: maximum Council Tax Benefit and Second Adult Rebate. Most of the Council Tax Benefit tables in this chapter deal only with maximum Council Tax Benefit.

Maximum Council Tax Benefit can help people who are liable to pay Council Tax, whether they are employed or unemployed but most full-time students are not entitled. Maximum Council Tax Benefit is paid by a rebate to the Council Tax bill. If the claimant is in receipt of Income Support, they can get up to 100% help, less any non-dependant deductions that may be appropriate. Claimants who are not in receipt of Income Support have their benefit assessed in a similar way to Housing Benefit. Maximum Council Tax Benefit is reduced by 20% of any net income above their applicable amount. If a claimant has more than £16,000 in capital, they are not entitled to Council Tax Benefit.

Second Adult Rebates are another kind of help for people who are solely liable for their Council Tax. The claimant can get a Second Adult Rebate if they have a second adult in their household who would normally be expected to pay something towards the Council Tax bill, but cannot afford to do so. The rebates are worked out on the financial circumstances of the second adult, not the person responsible for paying the bill. The local authority can award rebates of up to 25%.

If the claimant can get both maximum Council Tax Benefit and Second Adult Rebate, the local authority must award them the greater benefit.

A new scheme was introduced from April 1996 to encourage people to return to work. This allows awards of Council Tax Benefit to continue for the first four weeks after starting work regardless of earnings.

Community Charge Benefit
Council Tax Benefit replaced Community Charge Benefit in April 1993. Community Charge Benefit was available to anyone who was liable for paying the full personal Community Charge or for Collective Community Charge contributions. It was paid by a rebate to their Community Charge bill. It was designed to help people on low incomes pay their Community Charge. It had similar rules to Housing Benefit and Council Tax Benefit, except there were no non-dependant deductions in Community Charge Benefit.

Claimants in receipt of Income Support were entitled to the maximum Community Charge Benefit of 80%. For those claimants not in receipt of Income Support, the maximum benefit was reduced by 15% of any net income above the applicable amount.

Source
A 100% count of recipients is carried out in May, August, November and February from the Housing Benefit Management Information System. This system collects data on both Housing Benefit and Council Tax Benefit (CCB before 1993/94). Figures for Local Authorities who do not respond are estimated on the basis of previous figures and trends.

Each quarter, all Local Authorities are requested to provide selective administration data relating to the previous three months. Figures for Local Authorities who do not respond are estimated.

Additionally a range of information about a sample of recipients is collected in May. The selection of this sample is as follows:

- For those receiving Income Support and Council Tax Benefit - a sample of 1% of those receiving Income Support;
- For those receiving Council Tax Benefit but not Income Support - approximately a 1% sample consisting of those claimants with birthdays on four specified days of the year.

The data is weighted to correct for non-response.

Quarterly caseload counts form the basis of table A4.01. The Annual Administrative Returns form the basis of table A4.14. The remaining tables in this

section are analyses of the annual sample survey for May 1997.

Where recipients are analysed by social security status, the following rules apply:

- 'Aged 60 and over' consists of benefit units where either claimant or partner is aged 60 or over.
- 'Aged under 60' consists of benefit units where both claimant and partner are under 60.
- 'Disabled' consists of benefit units where either the claimant or the partner is entitled to a disability premium.
- 'Lone Parent' consists of benefit units where the claimant is single with dependant(s).
- 'Unemployed with JSA' consists of benefit units where either the claimant or partner is receiving Jobseeker's Allowance (Contribution based) or Jobseeker's Allowance (Income based). This excludes Jobseeker's receiving National Insurance credits only.

Each case falls in the first applicable category. Claimants with partners are counted as one recipient.

Note
All tables in this section refer to recipients. Therefore the tables do not include cases where claimants were eligible for Council Tax Benefit but whose entitlement was nil after non-dependant deductions were accounted for.

Contents

Table		Page
A4.01	Council Tax Benefit recipients: by country	78
A4.02	Expenditure Council Tax Benefit	78
A4.03	Council Tax Benefit recipients at May 1997: by amount and social security status	80
A4.04	Council Tax Benefit recipients at May 1997: Average weekly Council Tax and average Council Tax Benefit by social security status	82
A4.05	Council Tax Benefit recipients at May 1997: by Council Tax band and social security status	83
A4.06	Council Tax Benefit recipients at May 1997: by age and social security status	84
A4.07	Council Tax Benefit recipients with children at May 1997: by number of children and social security status of recipient	85
A4.08	Children in households receiving Council Tax Benefit at May 1997: by age of children and social security status of recipient	86
A4.09	Council Tax Benefit recipients with non-dependants at May 1997: by status of non-dependant and social security status of recipient	87
A4.10	Council Tax Benefit recipients with non-dependants at May 1997: by age of non-dependant and social security status of recipient	88
A4.11	Council Tax Benefit recipients at May 1997: by type of income and social security status	89
A4.12	Council tax Benefit recipients new and renewal claims: by tenancy	90
A4.13	Personal Allowances	91
A4.14	Rates of Premiums	92
A4.15	Non-dependant deductions	93

A4.01 Council Tax Benefit Recipients: by country

Thousands

	Great Britain	England	Wales	Scotland
All Council Tax Benefit recipients				
May 1993	5,252	4,451	269	533
May 1994	5,497	4,651	282	563
May 1995	5,624	4,756	288	581
May 1996	5,611	4,748	292	571
May 1997	5,498	4,626	287	585
Council Tax Benefit with Income Support/JSA (IB)				
May 1993	3,020	2,585	175	260
May 1994	3,346	2,843	191	312
May 1995	3,513	2,984	198	331
May 1996	3,574	3,040	202	332
May 1997	3,475	2,939	197	339
Council Tax Benefit without Income Support/JSA (IB)				
May 1993	2,232	1,865	94	272
May 1994	2,151	1,808	91	252
May 1995	2,111	1,771	90	250
May 1996	2,037	1,708	90	239
May 1997	2,023	1,687	90	246

Notes: Figures represent the number of cases receiving benefit on the last working day of the month.

A4.02 Expenditure on Council Tax Benefit

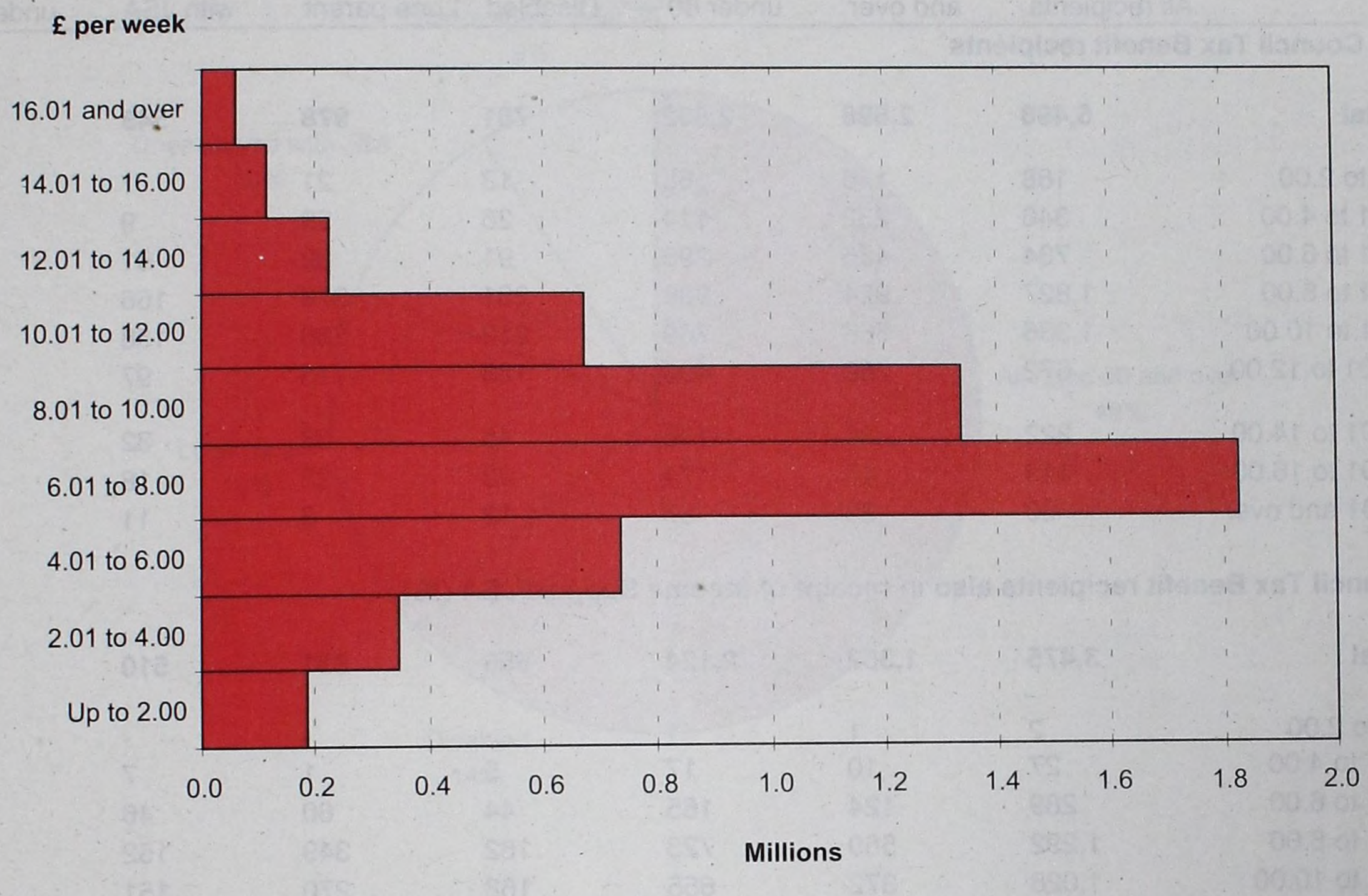
£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total Expenditure	**1,218**	**1,373**	**1,929**	**2,066**	**2,165**	**2,361**	**2,499**
of which:							
Rate Rebate	1,218	1,373	.	.	.	.	.
Community Charge Benefit	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Council Tax Benefit	.	.	1,929	2,066	2,178	2,300	2,499

Fig A4.03

Council Tax Benefit

Recipients at May 1997: by amount of Council Tax Benefit



A4.03 Council Tax Benefit Recipients at May 1997: by amount and social security status

Thousands

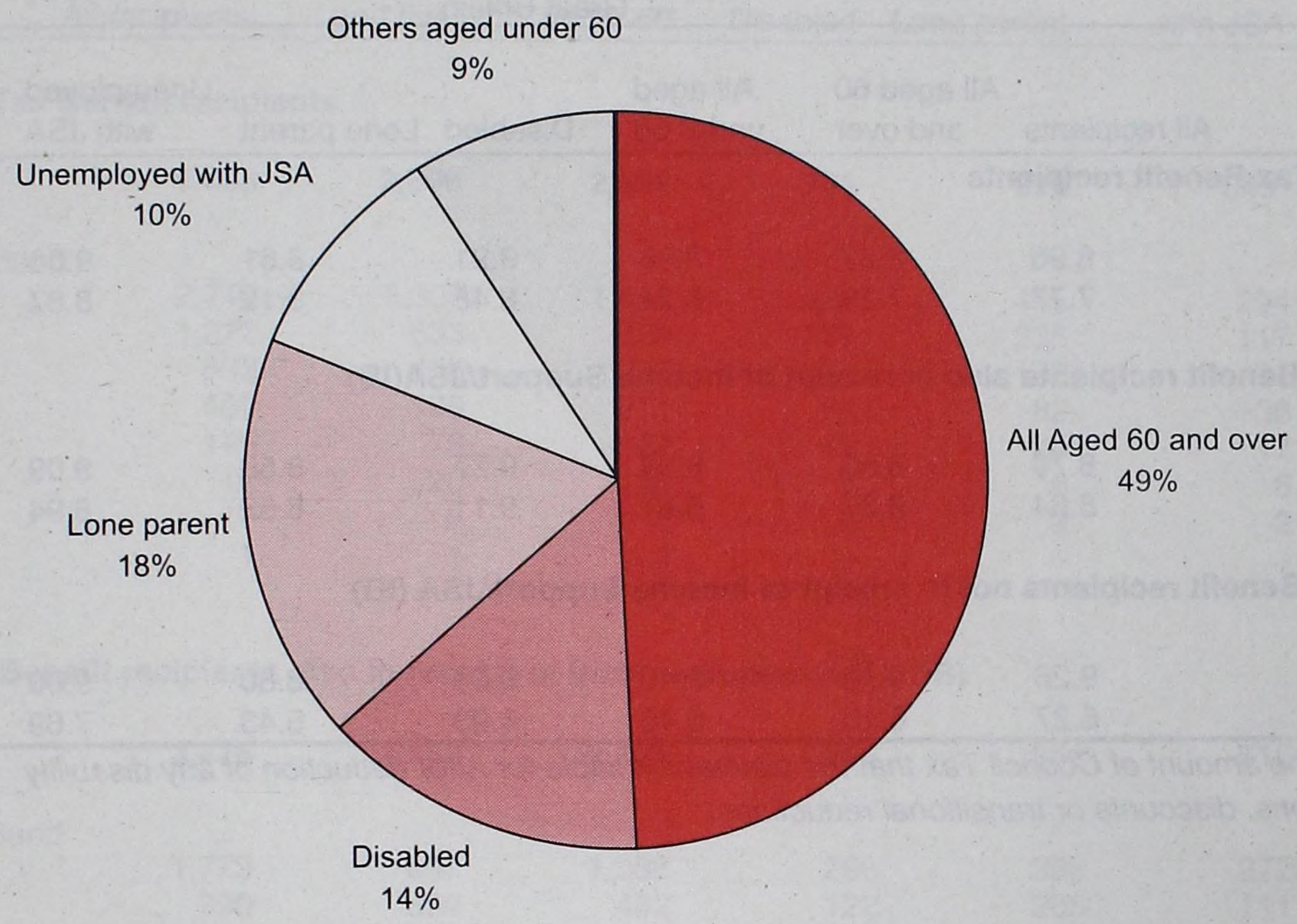
	All recipients	All aged 60 and over	All aged under 60	Disabled	Lone parent	Unemployed with JSA	Others aged under 60
All Council Tax Benefit recipients							
Total	**5,498**	**2,696**	**2,802**	**781**	**978**	**543**	**500**
Up to 2.00	188	120	68	13	21	1	32
2.01 to 4.00	346	232	114	26	29	9	50
4.01 to 6.00	734	436	298	91	82	51	74
6.01 to 8.00	1,827	924	903	231	378	166	128
8.01 to 10.00	1,336	566	769	212	286	158	113
10.01 to 12.00	672	269	403	128	113	97	65
12.01 to 14.00	222	86	136	45	38	32	22
14.01 to 16.00	113	40	74	23	22	18	11
16.01 and over	60	23	37	12	8	11	6
Council Tax Benefit recipients also in receipt of Income Support/JSA (IB)							
Total	**3,475**	**1,352**	**2,124**	**556**	**851**	**510**	**207**
Up to 2.00	2	1	1	-	-	-	-
2.01 to 4.00	27	10	17	5	1	7	3
4.01 to 6.00	289	124	165	44	60	46	16
6.01 to 8.00	1,292	569	723	162	349	152	60
8.01 to 10.00	1,026	372	655	168	270	151	65
10.01 to 12.00	522	175	347	107	106	95	39
12.01 to 14.00	175	56	118	39	36	31	12
14.01 to 16.00	93	29	65	20	21	18	6
16.01 and over	47	15	32	11	8	10	3
Council Tax Benefit recipients not in receipt of Income Support/JSA (IB)							
Total	**2,023**	**1,344**	**679**	**225**	**126**	**33**	**294**
Up to 2.00	186	119	67	13	21	1	32
2.01 to 4.00	318	221	97	21	28	1	46
4.01 to 6.00	445	312	133	47	23	5	58
6.01 to 8.00	534	355	179	70	28	14	67
8.01 to 10.00	309	195	115	44	17	6	48
10.01 to 12.00	150	94	56	21	7	3	26
12.01 to 14.00	48	29	18	6	2	1	9
14.01 to 16.00	20	11	9	3	1	-	4
16.01 and over	13	8	5	1	-	1	3

Note: The table excludes Second Adult Rebates.

Fig A4.03

Council Tax Benefit

Recipients at May 1997: by social security status



A4.04 Council Tax Benefit recipients at May 1997: Average weekly Council Tax and average Council Tax Benefit by social security status

£ per week

	Great Britain						
	All recipients	All aged 60 and over	All aged under 60	Disabled	Lone parent	Unemployed with JSA	Others aged under 60
All Council Tax Benefit recipients							
CT	8.96	8.87	9.05	9.21	8.61	9.08	9.64
CTB	7.77	7.28	8.24	8.48	8.12	8.87	7.45
Council Tax Benefit recipients also in receipt of Income Support/JSA(IB)							
CT	8.79	8.55	8.94	9.27	8.59	9.09	9.15
CTB	8.64	8.37	8.81	9.11	8.52	8.94	8.92
Council Tax Benefit recipients not in receipt of Income Support/JSA (IB)							
CT	9.26	9.19	9.40	9.04	8.80	9.00	9.98
CTB	6.27	6.18	6.46	6.93	5.43	7.69	6.41

Note: CT is the amount of Council Tax that the claimant is liable for after deduction of any disability reductions, discounts or transitional reductions.

A4.05 Council Tax Benefit Recipients at May 1997: by Council Tax band and social security status

Thousands

	All recipients	All aged 60 and over	All aged under 60	Disabled	Lone parent	Unemployed with JSA	Others aged under 60
All Council Tax Benefit recipients							
Total	**5,498**	**2,696**	**2,802**	**781**	**978**	**543**	**500**
Council Tax Band							
A	2,719	1,307	1,412	429	455	294	233
B	1,272	633	639	171	235	117	116
C	893	456	437	104	173	71	89
D	409	198	211	54	82	36	40
E	145	73	72	17	24	17	14
F	42	20	22	5	6	6	6
G	17	8	8	2	2	2	2
H	1	1	1	-	-	-	-
Council Tax Benefit recipients also in receipt of Income Support/JSA (IB)							
Total	**3,475**	**1,352**	**2,124**	**556**	**851**	**510**	**207**
Council Tax Band							
A	1,779	697	1,082	298	398	277	110
B	790	309	482	122	205	111	45
C	539	215	324	75	151	65	33
D	248	87	161	43	71	34	14
E	83	30	53	13	20	17	3
F	25	9	16	4	5	5	2
G	10	5	5	2	1	2	1
H	1	-	1	-	-	-	-
Council Tax Benefit recipients not in receipt of Income Support/JSA (IB)							
Total	**2,023**	**1,344**	**679**	**225**	**126**	**33**	**294**
Council Tax Band							
A	940	611	329	131	58	17	123
B	481	324	157	49	31	6	71
C	354	241	113	29	22	6	56
D	160	110	50	11	10	2	26
E	62	43	19	4	4	1	11
F	18	12	6	1	1	-	4
G	7	4	3	-	-	1	2
H	-	-	-	-	-	-	-

Notes: The table excludes Second Adult Rebates. Council Tax bands are related to the value of the property as at April 1993 and are as follows:

Value £

Band	*England*	*Wales*	*Scotland*
A	*Up to 40,000*	*Up to 30,000*	*Up to 27,000*
B	*40,001 to 52,000*	*30,001 to 39,000*	*27,001 to 35,000*
C	*52,001 to 68,000*	*39,001 to 51,000*	*35,001 to 45,000*
D	*68,001 to 88,000*	*51,001 to 66,000*	*45,001 to 58,000*
E	*88,001 to 120,000*	*66,001 to 90,000*	*58,001 to 80,000*
F	*120,001 to 160,000*	*90,001 to 120,000*	*80,001 to 106,000*
G	*160,001 to 320,000*	*120,001 to 240,000*	*106,001 to 212,000*
H	*320,001 and over*	*240,001 and over*	*212,001 and over*

A4.06 Council Tax Benefit recipients at May 1997: by age and social security status

Thousands

	All recipients	All aged 60 and over	All aged under 60	Disabled	Lone parent	Unemployed with JSA	Others aged under 60
Total	**5,498**	**2,696**	**2,802**	**781**	**978**	**543**	**500**
Up to 19	36	-	36	1	17	10	7
20-24	250	-	250	24	135	53	38
25-29	392	-	392	52	212	71	58
30-34	481	-	481	80	241	90	70
35-39	402	-	401	84	179	71	67
40-44	344	1	343	102	109	72	61
45-49	319	1	318	130	55	67	67
50-54	296	5	291	144	24	58	65
55-59	305	16	289	165	7	50	67
60-64	385	385	-	-	-	-	-
65-69	416	416	-	-	-	-	-
70-74	497	497	-	-	-	-	-
75-79	552	552	-	-	-	-	-
80 and over	823	823	-	-	-	-	-

Notes: Age is given as age of claimant only. However, for the Social Security status breakdown, claimants aged under 60 with a partner aged 60 or over are classified in the 'aged 60 and over' group.
The table excludes Second Adult Rebates.

A4.07 Council Tax Benefit recipients with children at May 1997: by number of children and social security status of recipient

Thousands

	All recipients	All aged 60 and over	All aged under 60	Disabled	Lone parent	Unemployed with JSA	Others aged under 60
All Council Tax Benefit recipients							
Total recipients with children	**1,563**	**31**	**1,532**	**222**	**978**	**146**	**186**
Recipients with:							
1 child	658	18	640	97	444	46	52
2 children	527	7	520	69	328	51	71
3 children	247	3	245	36	140	30	39
4 or more children	131	3	128	21	65	19	24
Council Tax Benefit with Income Support/JSA (IB)							
Total recipients with children	**1,252**	**24**	**1,228**	**181**	**851**	**142**	**54**
Recipients with:							
1 child	527	13	514	81	374	44	14
2 children	415	5	409	54	285	51	19
3 children	202	2	200	28	131	29	12
4 or more children	108	3	104	18	60	18	8
Council Tax Benefit without Income Support/JSA (IB)							
Total recipients with children	**312**	**7**	**304**	**41**	**126**	**4**	**133**
Recipients with:							
1 child	131	5	125	16	69	2	38
2 children	112	2	111	15	43	1	52
3 children	45	-	45	7	10	1	27
4 or more children	24	-	24	3	5	-	16

Note: The table excludes Second Adult Rebates.

A4.08 Children in households receiving Council Tax Benefit at May 1997: by age of children and social security status of recipient

Thousands

	Total	All aged 60 and over	All aged under 60	Disabled	Lone parent	Unemployed with JSA	Others aged under 60
All Council Tax Benefit recipients with children							
All children	**3,040**	**57**	**2,983**	**436**	**1,805**	**325**	**417**
Under 11	2,027	19	2,008	243	1,257	222	286
11 to 15	793	25	769	144	440	82	103
16 to 17	183	10	173	41	91	17	23
18	37	4	33	8	17	4	4
Council Tax Benefit recipients also in receipt of Income Support/JSA (IB)							
All children	**2,447**	**47**	**2,401**	**356**	**1,602**	**317**	**124**
Under 11	1,652	16	1,636	196	1,138	217	85
11 to 15	628	21	608	120	377	80	32
16 to 17	138	7	130	33	74	17	6
18	29	3	26	7	14	4	2
Council Tax Benefit recipients not in receipt of Income Support/JSA (IB)							
All children	**593**	**10**	**582**	**80**	**203**	**7**	**292**
Under 11	375	3	372	47	119	5	201
11 to 15	165	4	161	24	64	2	71
16 to 17	45	2	43	8	17	1	18
18	8	1	7	1	3	-	2

Note: The table excludes Second Adult Rebates.

A4.09 Council Tax Benefit recipients with non-dependants at May 1997: by status of non-dependants and social security status of recipient

Thousands

	Total	All aged 60 and over	All aged under 60	Disabled	Lone parent	Unemployed with JSA	Others aged under 60
Total with non-dependants	**638** ❶	**302**	**336**	**124**	**72**	**61**	**80**
of which: Attracting deductions for non-dependants	288	158	129	40	25	26	38
Non-dependants:							
Total	**771** ❷	**356**	**416**	**156**	**84**	**76**	**101**
Attracting deductions	321	173	148	47	27	29	45
Not attracting deductions	451	182	268	109	57	47	56
Status of non-dependants:							
In remunerative work	318	164	154	60	28	26	40
Not in work, not on IS	114	64	50	15	11	10	13
Not in work, on IS	279	113	166	64	32	33	37
Not in work, on GTA	10	1	9	3	3	2	1
Other	51	13	38	15	9	6	8

Notes: *The table excludes Second Adult Rebates.*

Certain non-dependants do not attract deductions in the calculation of the Council Tax Benefit, eg. those receiving Income Support and people in receipt of a Government Training Allowance. Additionally, non-dependant deductions are not applied to benefit recipients who are registered blind or in receipt of Attendance Allowance or the care component of Disability Living Allowance, regardless of the number and type of non-dependants.

❶ *This figure is for the number of Council Tax Benefit recipients with at least one non-dependant.*

❷ *This figure is for the total number of non-dependants.*

A4.10 Council Tax Benefit recipients with non-dependants at May 1997: by age of non-dependant and social security status of recipient

Thousands

	Total	All aged 60 and over	All aged under 60	Disabled	Lone parent	Unemployed with JSA	Others aged under
All CTB recipients with non-dependants							
Total	**771** ❶	**356**	**416**	**156**	**84**	**76**	**100**
16 - 17	40	3	37	11	13	6	7
18 - 24	269	46	223	79	52	41	51
25 - 34	188	91	97	43	10	18	27
35 - 44	110	92	18	8	2	4	4
45 - 54	79	66	13	5	2	3	3
55 - 64	35	26	9	3	2	1	2
65 - 74	23	14	9	3	2	2	2
75 - 79	10	6	4	1	1	1	1
80 and over	19	12	7	3	1	1	3

Notes: *The table excludes Second Adult Rebates.*
The table includes all recipients with non dependants irrespective of whether or not a deduction is made from the Council Tax Benefit payable because of non dependants.

❶ *This figure is for the total number of non-dependants.*

A4.11 Council Tax Benefit recipients at May 1997: by type of income and social security status

Thousands

	All recipients	All aged 60 and over	All aged under 60	Disabled	Lone parent	Unemployed with JSA	Others aged under 60
Net income from:							
employment	478	43	435	36	172	19	208
self-employment	38	3	35	2	4	-	28
Child Benefit (LP)	1,539	31	1,508	220	960	143	184
Family Credit	224	1	224	5	103	9	106
State Retirement Pension	2,350	2,350	-	-	-	-	-
Occupational / Personal Pension	892	857	35	17	2	4	12
Statutory Sick Pay	7	1	6	1	1	-	4
Incapacity Benefit	582	168	414	356	4	1	54
Severe Disablement Allowance	123	29	94	94	-	-	-
Industrial Injuries Benefit	40	26	14	10	-	1	2
Disability Working Allowance	3	-	3	3	-	-	-
Maternity Allowance	1	-	1	-	1	-	-
Attendance Allowance	535	529	6	6	-	-	-
Invalid Care Allowance	150	25	126	55	31	5	34
War Disability Pension	53	46	7	5	-	1	1
War Widow's Pension	17	17	-	-	-	-	-
Widow's Benefit	69	17	52	18	11	1	21
JSA (contribution based)	52	3	49	1	2	46	-
DLA							
care component	430	181	249	247	1	-	1
Mobility component	525	239	286	285	-	-	1
Other income	116	71	45	10	9	4	21
Government Training Allowance	1	-	1	-	-	-	1
Maintenance payments	189	7	182	13	160	2	6
Payments from sub-tenants	4	2	2	-	1	-	-

Notes: The table excludes Second Adult Rebates.
Claimants may be in receipt of more than one type of income.
Each case falls into the first appropriate social security status.

A4.12 Council Tax Benefit recipients new and renewal claims: by tenancy

		Total	Not in receipt of IS	Also in receipt of IS
1994/95				
Total New & Renewal Claims	000s	**9,300**	**3,900**	**5,400**
Total New Claims	000s	**3,000**	1,300	1,800
New claims determined within 14 days of receipt of necessary information	%	***75***	*74*	*76*
1995/96				
Total New & Renewal Claims	000s	**9,600**	**4,000**	**5,600**
Total New Claims	000s	**3,100**	1,300	1,800
New claims determined within 14 days of receipt of necessary information	%	***78***	*78*	*78*
1996/97				
Total New & Renewal Claims	000s	**9,100**	**3,900**	**5,200**
Total New Claims	000s	**2,800**	1,300	1,500
New claims determined within 14 days of receipt of necessary information	%	***78***	*77*	*80*

Note: Figures are rounded to two significant figures.

A4.13 Personal Allowances

£ per week

	Single			Lone parent	
	❶ Under 18	18 to 24	25 or over	Under 18	18 or over
1 April 1988	19.40	26.05	33.40	19.40	33.40
1 April 1989	20.80	27.40	34.90	20.80	34.90
10 July 1989	27.40	27.40	34.90	27.40	34.90
1 April 1990	28.80	28.80	36.70	28.80	36.70
1 April 1991	31.15	31.15	39.65	31.15	39.65
7 October 1991	31.40	31.40	39.65	31.40	39.65
1 April 1992	33.60	33.60	42.45	33.60	42.45
1 April 1993	.	34.80	44.00	.	44.00
1 April 1994	.	36.15	45.70	.	45.70
1 April 1995	.	36.80	46.50	.	46.50
1 April 1996		37.90	47.90	.	47.90
1 April 1997	.	38.90	49.15	.	49.15
1 April 1998	.	39.85	50.35	.	50.35

	Couple		Dependant children			
	Both under 18	One or both 18 or over	Under 11	11 to 15	16 to 17	18
1 April 1988	38.80	51.45	10.75	16.10	19.40	26.05
1 April 1989	41.60	54.80	11.75	17.35	20.80	27.40
1 April 1990	43.80	57.60	12.35	18.25	21.90	28.80
1 April 1991	47.30	62.25	13.35	19.75	23.65	31.15
7 October 1991	47.30	62.25	13.60	20.00	23.90	31.40
1 April 1992	50.60	66.60	14.55	21.40	25.55	33.60
1 April 1993	.	69.00	15.05	22.15	26.45	34.80
1 April 1994	.	71.70	15.65	23.00	27.50	36.15
1 April 1995	.	73.00	15.95	23.40	28.00	36.80
1 April 1996	.	75.20	16.45	24.10	28.85	37.90
			❷	❸	❹	❺
1 April 1997	.	77.15	16.90	24.75	29.60	.
1 April 1998	.	79.00	17.30	25.35	30.30	39.85

Notes: *The allowances apply to rate rebates before April 1990, to Community Charge Benefit from April 1990 (April 1989 in Scotland) to March 1993, and to Council Tax Benefit from April 1993.*

❶ *Council Tax (and Community Charge previously) is not charged where a person is under 18. No Council Tax Benefit is payable to a claimant aged less than 18 therefore there are no under 18 rates.*

❷ *From birth to the first Monday in the September following the 11th birthday.*

❸ *From the first Monday in the September following the 11th birthday to the first Monday in the September following the 16th birthday.*

❹ *From the first Monday in the September following the 16th birthday to the day before the 19th birthday.*

❺ *Protracted rates for children whose birthdays fell before 1 or 7 April 1997:*

Age 11 before 1 or 7 April £24.75
Age 16 before 1 or 7 April £29.60
Age 18 before 1 or 7 April £38.90

A4.14 Rates of Premiums[1]

£ per week

	Family	Family Premium (Lone Parent)[2]	Lone parent	Disabled child	Carer[3]	Disability Single	Disability Couple	Severe disability Single	Severe disability Couple
1 April 1988	6.15	.	8.60	6.15	.	13.05	18.60	24.75	49.50
1 April 1989	6.50	.	8.90	6.50	.	13.70	19.50	26.20	52.40
1 April 1990	7.35	.	9.70	15.40	10.00	15.40	22.10	28.20	56.40
1 April 1991	7.95[4]	.	10.05	16.65	10.80	16.65	23.90	31.25	62.50
1 April 1992	9.30	.	10.60	17.80	11.55	17.80	25.55	32.55	65.10
1 April 1993	9.65	.	10.95	18.45	11.95	18.45	26.45	33.70	67.40
1 April 1994	10.05	.	11.25	19.45	12.40	19.45	27.80	34.30	68.60
1 April 1995	10.25	.	11.50	19.80	12.60	19.80	28.30	35.05	70.10
1 April 1996	10.55	.	11.50	20.40	13.00	20.40	29.15	36.40	72.80
1 April 1997	10.80	22.05	.	20.95	13.35	20.95	29.90	37.15	74.30
1 April 1998	11.05	22.05	.	21.45	13.65	21.45	30.60	38.50	77.00

	Pensioner Single	Pensioner Couple	Enhanced Pensioner[5] Single	Enhanced Pensioner[5] Couple	Higher Pensioner Single	Higher Pensioner Couple
1 April 1988	10.65	16.25	.	.	13.05	18.60
1 April 1989	11.20	17.05	.	.	13.70	19.50
9 October 1989	11.20	17.05	13.70	20.55	16.20	23.00
1 April 1990	11.80	17.95	14.40	21.60	17.05	24.25
1 April 1991	13.75	20.90	15.55	23.35	18.45	26.20
1 April 1992	14.70	22.35	16.65	25.00	20.75	29.55
5 October 1992	16.70	25.35	18.65	28.00	22.75	32.55
1 April 1993	17.30	26.25	19.30	29.00	23.55	33.70
1 April 1994	18.25	27.55	20.35	30.40	24.70	35.30
1 April 1995	18.60	28.05	20.70	30.95	25.15	35.95
1 April 1996	19.15	28.90	21.30	31.90	25.90	37.05
1 April 1997	19.65	29.65	21.85	32.75	26.55	38.00
1 April 1998	20.10	30.35	22.35	33.55	27.20	38.90

Notes: [1] *The premiums apply to rate rebates before April 1990, to Community Charge Benefit from April 1990 (April 1989 in Scotland) to March 1993, and to Council Tax Benefit from April 1993.*

[2] *Family Premium (Lone Parent) introduced in April 1997 replaced Family Premium and Lone Parent Premium for lone parents.*

[3] *Carer premium introduced in October 1990.*

[4] *Family premium increased to £8.70 from 7 October 1991.*

[5] *Enhanced Pensioner premium introduced in October 1989.*

A4.15 Non-dependant deductions

£ per week

		Range of gross income			
1 April 1989	Gross income	All incomes[1]			
	Deduction for rates	£3.35			
1 April 1990	Gross income	All incomes[1]			
	Deduction for rates				
1 April 1994	Gross income	Below £108	£108 or over		
	Deduction for CTB	£1.15	£2.30		
1 April 1995	Gross income	Below £111	£111 or over		
	Deduction for CTB	£1.15	£2.30		
1 April 1996	Gross income	Below £114	£114 or over		
	Deduction for CTB	£1.30	£2.60		
1 April 1997	Gross income	Below £116	£116 to £199.99	£200 to £249.99	£250 or over
	Deduction for CTB	£1.50	£3.00	£3.50	£4.00
1 April 1998	Gross income	Below £116	£116 to £199.99	£200 to £249.99	£250 or over
	Deduction for CTB	£2.00	£4.00	£5.00	£6.00

Notes: The deductions shown are those for non-dependants aged 18 or over in remunerative work.
The lowest rate of deduction also applies to non-dependants aged 18 or over not in work.
No deductions are made for non-dependants aged under 18, for those on Income Support or where the claimant is blind or receiving Attendance Allowance or the care component of Disability Living Allowance.
There were no non-dependant deductions for Community Charge Benefit (1990 - 1992).

[1] *Rates rebates.*

Social Fund

Introduced 6 April 1987
Non-contributory, Means tested, Non-taxable

The Social Fund is made up of regulated payments and discretionary payments.

Maternity, Funeral and Cold Weather Payments are governed by regulations. They are available to people who are on certain Social Security benefits and who meet various other conditions.

The discretionary part of the Social Fund provides help in the form of non-repayable grants and interest-free loans. The discretionary payments are Community Care Grants, Budgeting Loans and Crisis Loans. These are available for items or services allowed by the Secretary of State. There is a fixed annual budget for grants and for loans. Districts must manage their budget allocation so that they can, as far as possible, meet a similar level of need throughout the year. They must not exceed their budget.

Social Fund Officers (SFOs) make decisions on awarding discretionary grants and loans. To reach their decisions SFOs must take account of the Secretary of State's directions and guidance and the individual circumstances and needs of the case. An application then has to have sufficient priority for payment to be made from the available budget. Each district manager issues guidelines on the levels of priority which can be met.

For Maternity and Funeral Payments, Community Care Grants and Budgeting Loans, any savings of over £500 (£1,000 if the claimant or their partner is aged 60 or over) are taken into account. For Crisis Loans, any resources are taken into account.

Maternity Payments (from April 1987)
If the claimant or their partner gets Income Support, income-based Jobseeker's Allowance, Family Credit or Disability Working Allowance, they can get a Maternity Payment of up to £100 towards the costs associated with a new baby. Savings over £500 are taken into account (£1,000 where either claimant or partner aged 60 or over).

Funeral Payments (from April 1987)
If the claimant or their partner gets Income Support, income-based Jobseeker's Allowance, Family Credit, Housing Benefit, Council Tax Benefit or Disability Working Allowance, they may get help if they have good reason for taking responsibility for the funeral expenses of someone who has died. The amount allowed will cover the necessary cost of either a burial or cremation and up to £600 for any other funeral expenses.

Savings over £500 are taken into account (£1,000 where either claimant or partner aged 60 or over). Other funds available, including any assets from the deceased estate, are also taken into account. Any amount paid is recoverable from any estate left by the deceased.

Cold Weather Payments (from November 1988)
People getting Income Support or income-based Jobseeker's Allowance, whose benefit includes a pensioner or disability premium, or who have a child under the age of five, are entitled to a Cold Weather Payment when the temperature conditions at the specified weather station linked to their postcode trigger entitlement. A payment of £8.50 is made when the average temperature is recorded as, or forecast to be, 0°C or below over any 7 consecutive days at the specified weather station. Payments are made automatically without having to make a claim, and savings are not taken into account.

Winter Fuel Payments (from January 1998)
The Government committed additional help of £400 million for two winters (1997/8 and 1998/9) to provide extra help to pensioners towards their fuel bills.

For 1997/98 all eligible pensioners were entitled to at least £10, with the poorest pensioners receiving Income Support entitled to £50. People receiving Income Support or income-based Jobseeker's allowance for at least one day in the week commencing 5 January 1998, and whose benefit included a pensioner premium, were entitled to £50.

People over state pension age (60 for women, 65 for men) receiving one of the following benefits for a period including one day during week commencing 5 January 1998 were also entitled to a Winter Fuel Payment: Attendance Allowance; Constant Attendance Allowance; Disability Living Allowance; Graduated Retirement Benefit; Incapacity Benefit, Industrial Death Benefit, Invalid Care Allowance; Retirement Pension; Severe Disablement Allowance; Unemployability Supplement; War Disablement Pension; Widow's Benefit; War Widow's Pension. Where there was only one eligible person in a household, or the eligible person was without accommodation, they were entitled to £20; otherwise, each person was entitled to £10 - this includes each person in a pensioner couple where they were both receiving a qualifying benefit. Payments were made automatically without having to make a claim and savings were not taken into account.

Community Care Grants (from April 1988)
These are for people on Income Support or income-based Jobseeker's Allowance who have special circumstances. Mainly they are paid to people who need help

- to establish themselves in the community when they come out of institutional or residential care;

- to live independently in the community so that they do not have to go into institutional or residential care
- to ease exceptional pressures on them and their families
- to set up home as part of a planned resettlement programme
- to look after a prisoner on release on temporary licence
- to meet certain urgent travelling costs.

Community Care Grants do not have to be repaid.

Budgeting Loans (from April 1988)
These are interest-free loans available to people who have been getting Income Support or income-based Jobseeker's Allowance for at least 26 weeks. They are for important intermittent expenses which are difficult to budget for from weekly income.

Crisis Loans (from April 1988)
These interest-free loans are available in an emergency or as a consequence of a disaster to people with no alternative means of avoiding serious damage or risk to their health or safety.

There is more information in leaflet SFL 2 How the Social Fund can help you - see Appendix 1.

Source
Statistics are obtained from the Social Fund computer system.

The following notes apply to tables A5.01-A5.05:

1. Differences between applications and decisions are due to applications being carried forward from one year to the next.

2. Differences between decisions and the sum of awards and refusals are due partly to cases where no response is received from the applicant, and partly to cases where an award is declined

3. Data includes awards made on review or appeal.

Contents

Table		Page
A5.01	Maternity Payments	98
A5.02	Funeral Payments	99
A5.03	Community Care Grants	99
A5.04	Budgeting Loans	99
A5.05	Crisis Loans	100
A5.06	Cold Weather Payments	100
A5.07	Winter Fuel Payments	100

A5.01 Maternity Payments

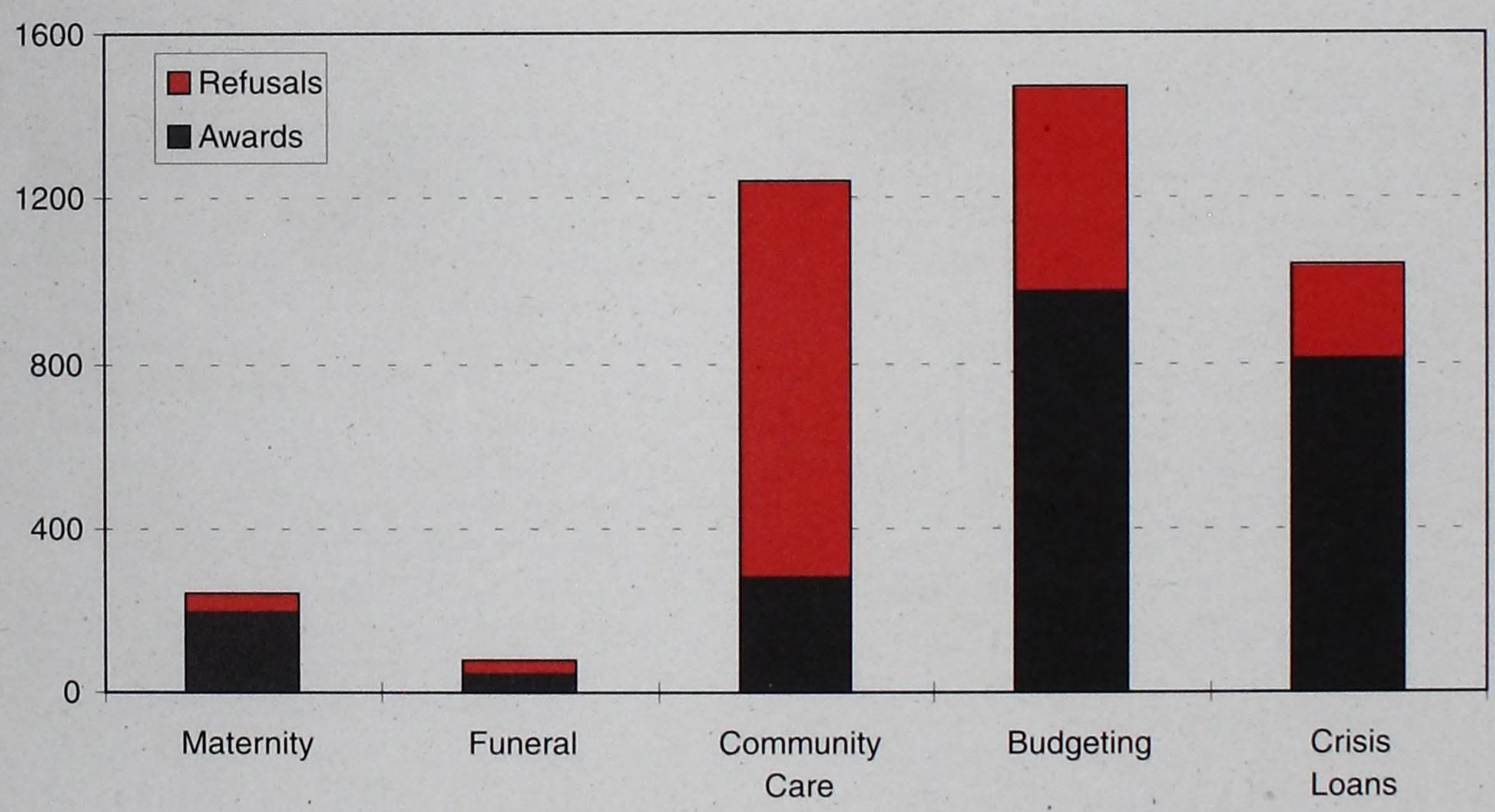
		1993/94 ❶	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Applications received	*000s*	272	262	265	261	237
Decisions	*000s*	250	262	259	263	237
Awards	*000s*	230	220	216	217	197
Awards as % of decisions	*%age*	*92*	*84*	*84*	*83*	*83*
Refusals	*000s*	20	42	43	46	43
Gross expenditure	*£m*	23	22	22	22	20
Net expenditure	*£m*	23	22	22	22	20
Average award	£	101	101	101	101	101

Note: ❶ *Nil or withdrawn Maternity Payment applications may not have been recorded for 1993/94.*

Fig A5.01

Social Fund

Awards and refusals 1997/98



A5.02 Funeral Payments

		1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Applications received	*000s*	94	95	98	88	74
Decisions	*000s*	82	95	94	87	73
Awards	*000s*	72	68	62	57	48
Awards as % of decisions	*%age*	*88*	*72*	*63*	*67*	*66*
Refusals	*000s*	10	27	32	30	28
Gross expenditure	*£m*	62	63	49	43	38
Recoveries	*£m*	2	2	2	1	1
Net expenditure	*£m*	61	61	47	42	37
Average award	*£*	873	924	791	748	787

Note: Nil or withdrawn Funeral Payment applications may not have been recorded for 1993/94.

A5.03 Community Care Grants

		1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Applications received	*000s*	1,244	1,266	1,260	1,214	1,190
Decisions	*000s*	1,252	1,304	1,304	1,264	1,239
Awards	*000s*	329	338	329	299	280
Awards as % of decisions	*%age*	*26*	*26*	*25*	*24*	*23*
Refusals	*000s*	923	964	975	965	964
Gross expenditure	*£m*	95	97	97	96	97
Net expenditure	*£m*	95	97	97	96	97
Average award	*£*	288	287	293	323	345

Note: Data include cases decided by review.

A5.04 Budgeting Loans

		1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Applications received	*000s*	1,529	1,467	1,396	1,339	1,330
Decisions	*000s*	1,578	1,610	1,610	1,553	1,501
Awards	*000s*	902	941	990	986	973
Awards as % of decisions	*%age*	*57*	*58*	*61*	*63*	*65*
Refusals	*000s*	600	588	519	475	494
Gross expenditure	*£m*	204	220	250	284	311
Recoveries	*£m*	172	191	217	250	282
Net expenditure	*£m*	32	29	33	34	29
Average award	*£*	227	234	252	288	319

Note: Data include cases decided by review.

A5.05 Crisis Loans

		1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Applications received	*000s*	901	1,011	1,111	1,022	1,057
Decisions	*000s*	860	988	1,100	1,021	1,054
Awards	*000s*	696	760	841	774	811
Awards as % of decisions	*%age*	*81*	*77*	*76*	*76*	*77*
Refusals	*000s*	153	213	242	233	230
Gross expenditure	*£m*	45	49	55	52	54
Recoveries	*£m*	38	41	46	49	51
Net expenditure	*£m*	7	8	9	3	3
Average award	*£*	65	64	65	67	66

Note: Data include cases decided by review.

A5.06 Cold Weather Payments

		1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Awards	*000s*	2,064	11	7,252	4,964	55
Gross expenditure	*£m*	12	- ❶	62	42	0.5
Net expenditure	*£m*	12	- ❶	62	42	0.5
Average award	*£*	6	7	8.5	8.5	8.5

Notes: Changes in the way the data were collected means that direct comparison with earlier years is not possible. Payments are now made automatically to those who qualify, and so no claims are required.

❶ *1994/95 expenditure less than £0.1m. This is attributed to an exceptionally mild winter.*

A5.07 Winter Fuel Payments

		1997/98
Awards	*000s*	10,000
Gross expenditure	*£m*	200
Net expenditure	*£m*	200

Notes: Winter Fuel Payments data was not available at the time of going to press. It is estimated that almost 10 million payments were made to over 7 million households at a cost of around £200 million.

Retirement Pension

Introduced 1 January 1909
Contributory, Not means tested, Taxable

There are two categories of contributory retirement pension and two categories of non-contributory retirement pension.

Contributory Retirement Pension

The categories of contributory retirement pension are

Category A - dependent on a person's own contributions

Category B - dependent on contributions paid by a spouse.

The two main conditions for payment are that

- the person has reached State pension age (65 for men, 60 for women), and
- the contributions conditions are satisfied.

People who meet the contribution conditions, get a flat-rate basic pension at the standard rate. If the conditions are only partly met, the basic pension is reduced. The minimum basic pension paid is 25% of the standard rate. Since April 1978, a person's contribution record can be protected, if their opportunities to work are limited because of responsibilities at home, such as bringing up a family or looking after a sick or disabled person, (see the section on Home Responsibilities Protection). There are also special arrangements to help widows and widowers qualify for a retirement pension.

Extra money for dependant children can be paid with Category A or B pensions. Extra money can also be added to a Category A pension for a dependent spouse or someone who looks after the children.

A married woman can get a Category A pension on her own insurance, if she meets the conditions. Otherwise she can claim a category B pension on her husband's insurance, when he qualifies for his own pension and she has reached State pension age. She can also claim a Category B pension if her own pension would be less than the rate payable on her husband's insurance.

Home Responsibility Protection (HRP)

Since April 1978 people who cannot work because of caring commitments at home can claim Home Responsibilities Protection. When calculating entitlement to Retirement Pension, the number of years in the person's working life is reduced by the number of complete tax years for which they get HRP. The number of years left over cannot be reduced to less than 20. A woman who has paid reduced rate contributions for any part of a year cannot get HRP for that year.

Additional Pension

This is the earnings-related element of the state retirement pension. It is also known as the State Earnings Related Pension Scheme(SERPS). The amount payable is based on the earnings between the lower and upper earnings limit for National Insurance contributions in tax years from April 1978 up to the final relevant year. The final relevant year is the last complete tax year before a person reaches state pension age. Earnings for the years before the final relevant year are revalued in line with the growth in average earnings.

Contracted Out Deduction

The Additional Pension is reduced when someone has been a member of a contracted out scheme or personal pension scheme used in place of SERPS. Contracted out salary related schemes provide a Guaranteed Minimum Pension (GMP) worth about the same as the Additional Pension payable under the state scheme. The Additional Pension is reduced by the GMP. With contracted out money purchase schemes, and personal pensions, there is no guaranteed minimum but the Additional Pension is reduced in a similar way.

From 6th April 1997 the links with SERPS will be broken and contracted-out salary-related schemes will no longer have to pay a GMP. To be contracted out salary-related schemes will have to pass a new quality test. After that date there will be no AP top-up for any period of contracting out, but rights earned before that date will be paid with retirement pension when claimed.

Notional Additional Pension

This is the entitlement to Additional Pension before reduction for Contracted Out Deduction.

Net Additional Pension

This is the entitlement to Additional Pension after reduction for Contracted Out Deduction.

Increments

If a person does not take their retirement pension until after State pension age, or cancels their claim, they can earn increments. They get the increments with their pension they get on their own insurance, either when they do claim or five years after they reach State pension age. The amount of the increment is about 7.5% per year of deferred

retirement on the basic rate, including invalidity allowance and additional pension. The minimum deferment is 42 days. A married woman can earn increments whether her pension is based on her own or her husband's insurance or both. Increments on her husband's insurance can only be earned if the couple are both over State pension age. A widow can have increments earned by her husband added to her own.

Graduated retirement benefit

This is paid to those people who paid into the graduated pension scheme which ended on 5 April 1975. It is paid whether or not they are entitled to the basic retirement pension. The entitlement is based on each unit of graduated contributions paid (£7.50 for a man, £9 for a woman). Someone who delays claiming can earn increments in the same way as for other parts of the pension. A widow can get half of any graduated retirement benefit for which her husband had qualified.

Invalidity addition

This is paid to a person who was entitled to invalidity allowance, as an increase of invalidity pension, at any time during 8 weeks before they reach State pension age. The amount they get is the rate of invalidity allowance they were entitled to when they reached State pension age. The rate of invalidity pension is reduced by the notional rate of additional pension.

Non Contributory Retirement Pension

The two categories of non-contributory retirement pension for people who do not meet the contributions conditions are Category C and Category D.

Category C pensions

These are people who were over State pension age on 5 July 1948, and are therefore excluded from the National Insurance scheme. The wife or widow of a man who was over 65 on July 1948 can also get a Category C pension.

Category D pensions

These are awarded to people who

reach the age of 80
satisfy certain residence conditions, and
failed to qualify for a Category A or B pension, or
would receive less than the non-contributory rate.

Age addition

All pensioners over 80 years old get an age addition of 25p a week. This is paid with their retirement pension.

Christmas Bonus

In the first week of December, retirement pensioners, widows and people receiving certain other benefits in the relevant week get a Christmas Bonus. It is currently £10.

Frozen and non-frozen rate countries

People living abroad can get Retirement Pension. However, people who live in countries which the UK has no reciprocal agreement cannot get uprating of pension. These countries are shown in table B1.04 as 'frozen rate countries'. People living in 'non-frozen rate countries', which include members of the European Union, get their pensions uprated in the same way as people living in Great Britain.

Source

Statistics are based on a 5% sample from the Pensions Strategy Project computer file.

Contents

Table		Page
B1.01	Retirement Pension in payment: by category and age of pensioner	105
B1.02	Retirement Pension in payment: by country of residence	108
B1.03	Expenditure on Retirement Pension	111
B1.04	Retirement Pensioners living outside the United Kingdom at 31 December: by country of residence	112
B1.05	Retirement Pensions by category of pension and dependency addition payable at September 1997	114
B1.06	Retirement Pensions in payment with Invalidity Addition or Attendance Allowance/Disability Living Allowance at 30 September 1997: by category of pension	115
B1.07	Retirement Pensions: Average gross Retirement Pension payable	116
B1.08	Retirement Pension in payment at 30 September 1997: by actual entitlement and category	117
B1.09	Retirement Pensioners with basic pension increments in payment at 30 September 1997: by category and age	119
B1.10	Additional Pension and Contracted out Deduction: by number of recipients and average amount	121
B1.11	Graduated retirement benefit in payment at 30 September 1997: by category and age	122
B1.12	Rates of Contributory Retirement Pension	124
B1.13	Rates of Non-contributory Retirement Pension	125

Fig B1.01a

Retirement Pension

Number of Retirement Pensions in payment (1980-1997)

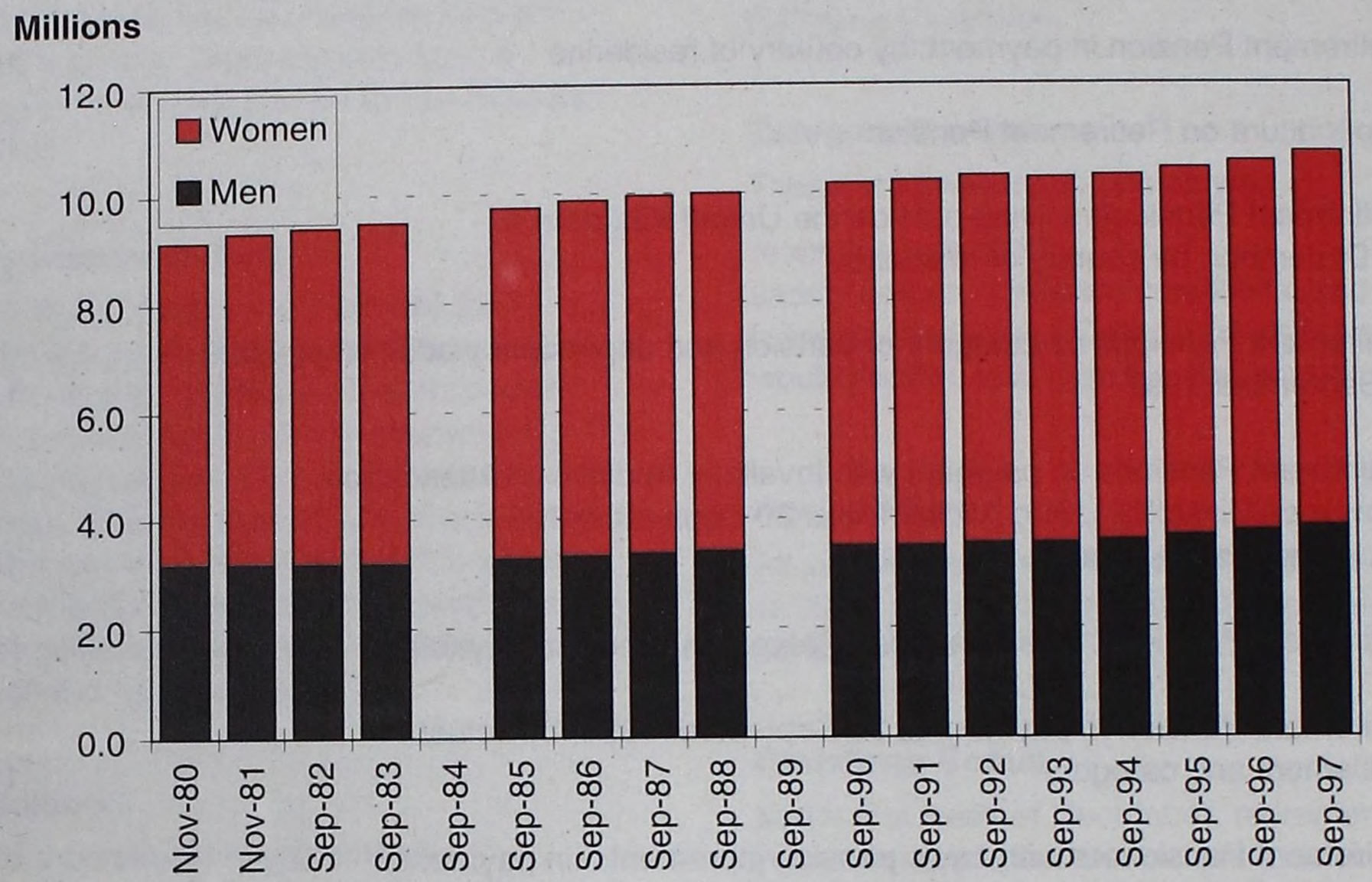
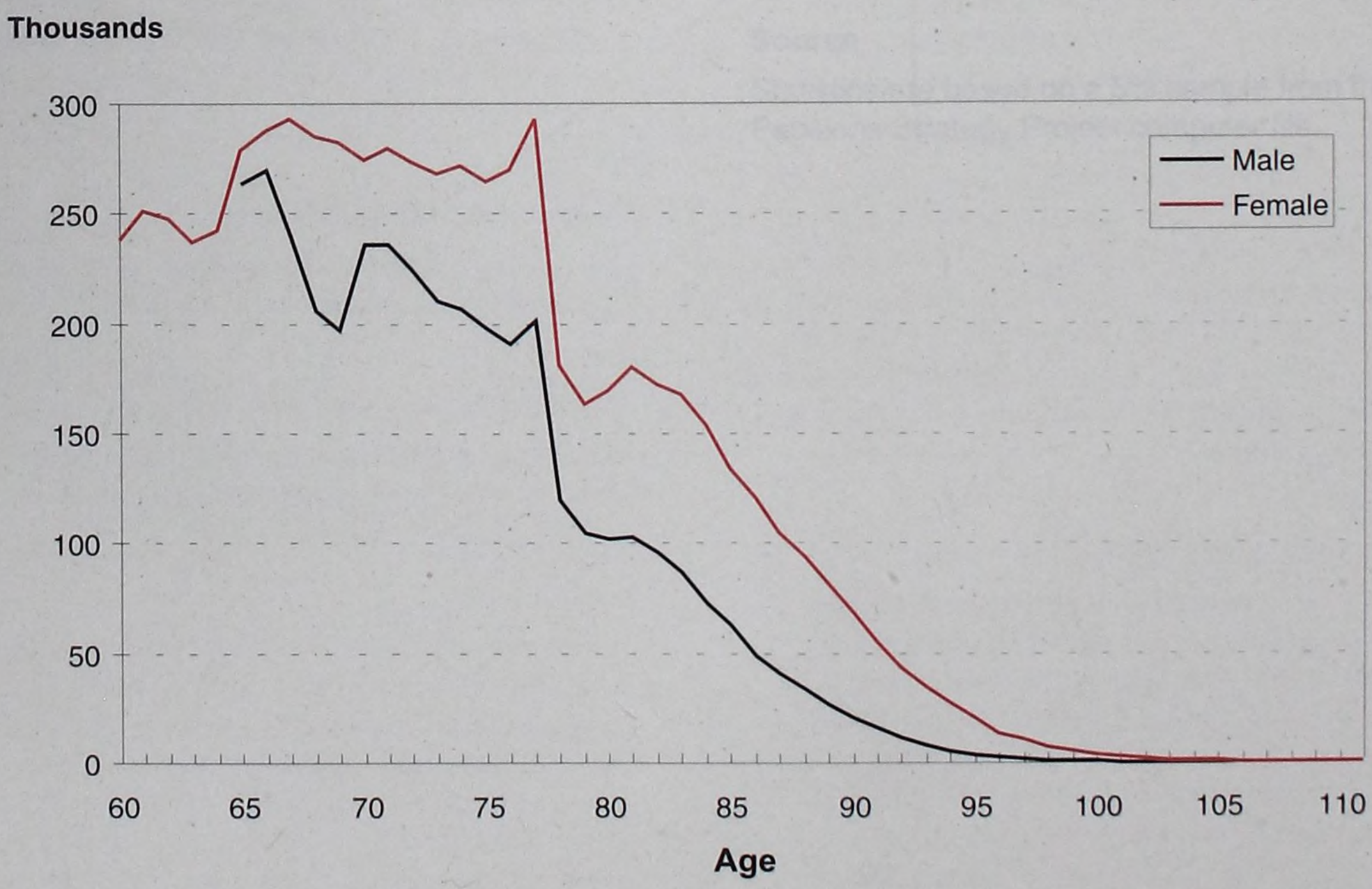


Fig B1.01b

Retirement Pension

Age of pensioners at September 1997



B1.01 Retirement Pension in payment by category and age of pensioner

Thousands

	Sept 1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
All Pensioners							
All ages	**9,491.1**	**9,989.7**	**10,282.5**	**10,311.9**	**10,427.3**	**10,564.0**	**10,709.3**
60-64	1,289.8	1,203.2	1,165.7	1,151.6	1,150.2	1,174.9	1,216.6
65-69	2,353.5	2,717.6	2,493.5	2,473.3	2,497.9	2,549.5	2,602.6
70-79	4,151.7	4,053.8	4,324.2	4,341.0	4,375.4	4,410.8	4,467.5
80-99	1,693.2	2,010.6	2,291.8	2,338.0	2,395.0	2,418.4	2410.8
100 +	4.9	4.3	7.3	8.0	8.9	10.4	11.9
All Men							
All ages	**3,217.3**	**3,414.8**	**3,561.4**	**3,588.4**	**3,660.3**	**3,761.1**	**3,854.0**
65-69	1,048.2	1,155.3	1,044.8	1,035.2	1,061.4	1,121.1	1,176.6
70-79	1,692.8	1,672.5	1,824.9	1,841.0	1,866.5	1,893.9	1,928.5
80-99	475.9	586.4	691.0	711.2	731.1	744.6	747.1
100 +	2.4	0.5	0.8	1.0	1.2	1.5	1.9
Men with Basic Pension							
All ages	**3,210.0**	**3,405.6**	**3,551.4**	**3,578.0**	**3,648.9**	**3,748.3**	**3,840.7**
65-69	1,047.3	1,154.2	1,043.2	1,033.3	1,059.2	1,118.3	1,173.3
70-79	1,691.2	1,670.7	1,822.5	1,838.7	1,864.1	1,891.0	1,925.5
80-99	471.2	580.2	684.9	705.1	724.4	737.6	740.1
100 +	2.3	0.5	0.8	1.0	1.2	1.5	1.8
Men with Grad only							
All ages	**2.3**	**2.5**	**3.2**	**3.5**	**3.9**	**4.7**	**5.1**
65-69	0.6	0.8	1.1	1.3	1.5	2.1	2.3
70-79	1.6	1.4	1.7	1.6	1.6	1.7	1.8
80-99	0.1	0.3	0.5	0.5	0.7	0.9	1.0
100 +	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Men with AP only							
All ages	**0.3**	**0.7**	**1.2**	**1.3**	**1.5**	**1.6**	**1.9**
65-69	0.3	0.3	0.5	0.6	0.7	0.7	0.9
70-79	0.0	0.4	0.7	0.7	0.8	0.9	1.0
80+	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Men with Non Contributory Pension							
All ages	**4.7**	**6.0**	**5.6**	**5.6**	**6.0**	**5.7**	**5.5**
65-69	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
70-79	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
80-99	4.6	5.9	5.6	5.6	6.0	5.6	5.4
100 +	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1

B1.01 (continued)

Thousands

	Sept 1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
All Women							
All ages	**6,273.8**	**6,574.9**	**6,721.1**	**6,723.5**	**6,767.0**	**6,802.9**	**6,855.4**
60-64	1,289.8	1,203.2	1,165.7	1,151.6	1,150.2	1,174.9	1,216.6
65-69	1,305.3	1,562.3	1,448.7	1,438.1	1,436.5	1,428.4	1,426.0
70-79	2,458.9	2,381.3	2,499.3	2,500.0	2,508.9	2,516.9	2,539.0
80-99	1,217.3	1,424.2	1,600.8	1,626.8	1,663.9	1,673.8	1,663.7
100 +	2.5	3.8	6.5	7.0	7.7	8.9	10.0
Category A Women							
All ages	**2,009.0**	**2,284.2**	**2,526.6**	**2,577.0**	**2,648.3**	**2,713.0**	**2,795.4**
60-64	687.4	642.3	656.1	659.9	672.2	696.0	737.5
65-69	280.0	651.9	624.3	618.4	622.6	615.9	611.9
70-79	675.1	549.5	811.4	874.6	937.4	991.8	1,045.6
80-99	366.1	439.8	432.8	422.1	414.0	406.8	397.9
100 +	0.4	0.7	1.9	1.9	2.2	2.5	2.7
Category BL Women							
All ages	**1,760.1**	**1,572.8**	**1,429.2**	**1,398.0**	**1,374.3**	**1,324.9**	**1,303.6**
60-64	270.9	240.7	232.9	221.4	216.5	201.9	198.0
65-69	589.9	408.2	385.2	392.2	389.2	374.1	369.2
70-79	781.4	770.6	616.2	581.6	558.7	539.3	528.5
80-99	117.9	153.2	194.8	202.7	209.9	209.6	207.9
100 +	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.1
Category ABL Women							
All ages	**126.6**	**441.4**	**682.6**	**720.1**	**760.7**	**847.1**	**900.8**
60-64	122.7	141.1	132.4	134.7	137.5	162.2	169.2
65-69	2.4	281.0	264.8	251.7	256.0	280.2	298.3
70-79	1.5	18.8	282.9	330.2	362.4	397.6	424.0
80-99	0.0	0.4	2.5	3.5	4.9	7.1	9.3
100 +	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Category B Widows							
All ages	**2,179.0**	**2,076.8**	**1,912.1**	**1,864.9**	**1,827.6**	**1,774.4**	**1,716.4**
60-64	99.0	61.3	52.3	49.2	43.4	39.9	36.0
65-69	391.4	187.6	139.9	141.6	137.0	130.8	123.1
70-79	989.4	1,026.2	772.1	697.6	634.5	574.3	528.1
80-99	697.7	799.5	943.7	971.9	1,007.7	1,023.4	1,022.4
100 +	1.5	2.3	4.1	4.5	5.0	5.9	6.8

B1.01 (continued)

Thousands

	Sept						
	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Women with Grad only							
All ages	**159.9**	**161.2**	**134.3**	**127.0**	**118.1**	**108.6**	**104.2**
60-64	106.8	112.1	83.7	77.7	71.0	65.4	65.6
65-69	41.6	31.3	31.4	30.9	28.4	24.6	20.7
70-79	11.0	15.6	14.8	13.7	13.6	13.1	12.0
80-99	0.6	2.2	4.4	4.8	5.1	5.5	5.8
100 +	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Women with AP only							
All ages	**3.0**	**8.5**	**13.4**	**14.3**	**15.3**	**13.0**	**14.1**
60-64	3.0	5.7	8.3	8.7	9.6	9.5	10.4
65-69	0.0	2.3	3.1	3.3	3.3	2.8	2.8
70-79	0.0	0.5	1.9	2.2	2.2	0.7	0.8
80+	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.0	0.0
Women with Non Contributory Pension							
All ages	**36.2**	**30.0**	**22.9**	**22.2**	**22.7**	**21.8**	**20.9**
60-64	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
65-69	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
70-79	0.5	0.1	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.0
80-99	35.0	29.1	22.5	21.7	22.1	21.3	20.3
100 +	0.6	0.8	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.5

Note: Including pensions payable to people residing overseas.

B1.02 Retirement Pension in payment: by country of residence

Thousands

	Sept						
	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
All Pensioners							
All countries	**9,491.0**	**9,989.8**	**10,282.5**	**10,311.9**	**10,427.3**	**10,564.0**	**10,708.5**
England	7,758.1	8,125.8	8,286.7	8,279.5	8,347.9	8,430.9	8,523.8
Wales	469.5	444.7	523.5	524.4	530.5	540.8	551.0
Scotland	800.2	788.4	833.4	833.6	835.8	850.6	863.5
Overseas	301.1	467.0	638.6	674.3	712.8	741.7	770.2
All Men							
All countries	**3,217.3**	**3,414.8**	**3,561.4**	**3,588.4**	**3,660.3**	**3,761.1**	**3,853.6**
England	2,679.0	2,829.5	2,870.7	2,881.5	2,932.3	3,004.1	3,069.5
Wales	159.1	148.1	177.4	178.7	182.1	190.6	197.2
Scotland	264.2	256.8	268.8	269.3	273.5	282.2	291.2
Overseas	112.7	177.7	244.2	258.9	272.3	284.2	295.7
Men with Basic Pension							
All countries	**3,210.0**	**3,405.6**	**3,551.4**	**3,578.0**	**3,648.9**	**3,748.3**	**3,840.3**
England	2,674.8	2,824.0	2,864.1	2,874.8	2,925.0	2,996.6	3,061.9
Wales	158.9	148.0	177.2	178.5	182.0	190.4	197.0
Scotland	263.8	256.3	268.4	268.9	273.2	281.8	290.9
Overseas	112.6	177.3	241.7	255.8	268.7	279.6	290.5
Men with Grad only							
All countries	**2.3**	**2.5**	**3.2**	**3.5**	**3.9**	**4.7**	**5.1**
England	..	..	0.8	0.8	0.8	0.9	0.9
Wales	..	..	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Scotland	..	..	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Overseas	..	..	2.3	2.6	3.0	3.7	4.1
Men with AP only							
All countries	**0.3**	**0.7**	**1.2**	**1.3**	**1.5**	**1.6**	**1.9**
England	0.2	0.4	1.0	1.0	1.1	1.2	1.4
Wales	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Scotland	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Overseas	0.0	0.2	0.1	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.5
Men with Non Contributory Pension							
All countries	**4.7**	**6.0**	**5.6**	**5.6**	**6.0**	**5.7**	**5.5**
England	4.0	5.1	4.8	4.9	5.4	5.0	4.9
Wales	0.2	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.1
Scotland	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.3
Overseas	0.1	0.2	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2

B1.02 (continued)

Thousands

	Sept 1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
All Women							
All countries	**6,273.7**	**6,575.0**	**6,721.1**	**6,723.5**	**6,767.0**	**6,802.9**	**6,854.8**
England	5,079.1	5,296.3	5,416.0	5,398.0	5,415.6	5,426.8	5,454.3
Wales	310.4	296.6	346.1	345.7	348.4	350.3	353.8
Scotland	536.0	531.6	564.6	564.3	562.3	568.4	572.3
Overseas	188.4	289.3	394.4	415.4	440.5	457.4	474.4
Category A Women							
All countries	**2,009.0**	**2,284.2**	**2,526.6**	**2,577.0**	**2,648.3**	**2,713.0**	**2,795.3**
England	1,654.7	1857.4	1,999.7	2,032.5	2,083.4	2,127.1	2,186.3
Wales	88.8	97.7	123.8	126.1	129.0	132.6	137.8
Scotland	192.3	212.0	242.8	248.2	253.5	262.4	270.8
Overseas	73.2	117.2	160.3	170.2	182.4	190.9	200.3
Category BL Women							
All countries	**1,760.1**	**1,572.8**	**1,429.2**	**1,398.0**	**1,374.3**	**1,324.9**	**1,303.6**
England	1,469.6	1,303.9	1,143.6	1,114.1	1,091.2	1,049.7	1,029.6
Wales	89.0	70.2	75.2	72.8	71.0	67.7	66.8
Scotland	137.7	108.9	96.4	93.1	89.6	86.2	84.0
Overseas	63.8	89.8	114.1	118.0	122.5	121.4	123.2
Category ABL Women							
All countries	**126.6**	**441.4**	**682.6**	**720.1**	**760.7**	**847.1**	**900.6**
England	108.3	374.2	562.2	591.5	624.0	691.9	734.7
Wales	5.0	15.5	31.1	32.9	35.9	41.1	44.6
Scotland	10.3	33.6	55.0	58.1	60.4	67.5	72.4
Overseas	3.0	18.0	34.3	37.6	40.4	46.6	48.8
Category B Widows							
All countries	**2,179.0**	**2,076.8**	**1,912.1**	**1,864.9**	**1,827.6**	**1,774.4**	**1,716.3**
England	1,813.9	1,729.0	1,568.0	1,524.2	1,487.8	1,439.8	1,389.9
Wales	125.4	110.9	106.5	104.9	104.5	101.9	98.2
Scotland	191.6	173.2	157.7	152.5	147.2	141.9	135.1
Overseas	48.1	63.7	79.9	83.3	88.1	90.8	93.1
Women with Grad only							
All countries	**159.9**	**161.2**	**134.3**	**127.0**	**118.1**	**108.6**	**104.2**
England	..	..	112.0	105.2	97.4	88.8	84.2
Wales	..	..	7.3	6.9	6.0	5.4	4.8
Scotland	..	..	9.9	9.5	8.7	7.8	7.3
Overseas	..	..	5.0	5.4	5.9	6.6	7.9

B1.02 (continued)

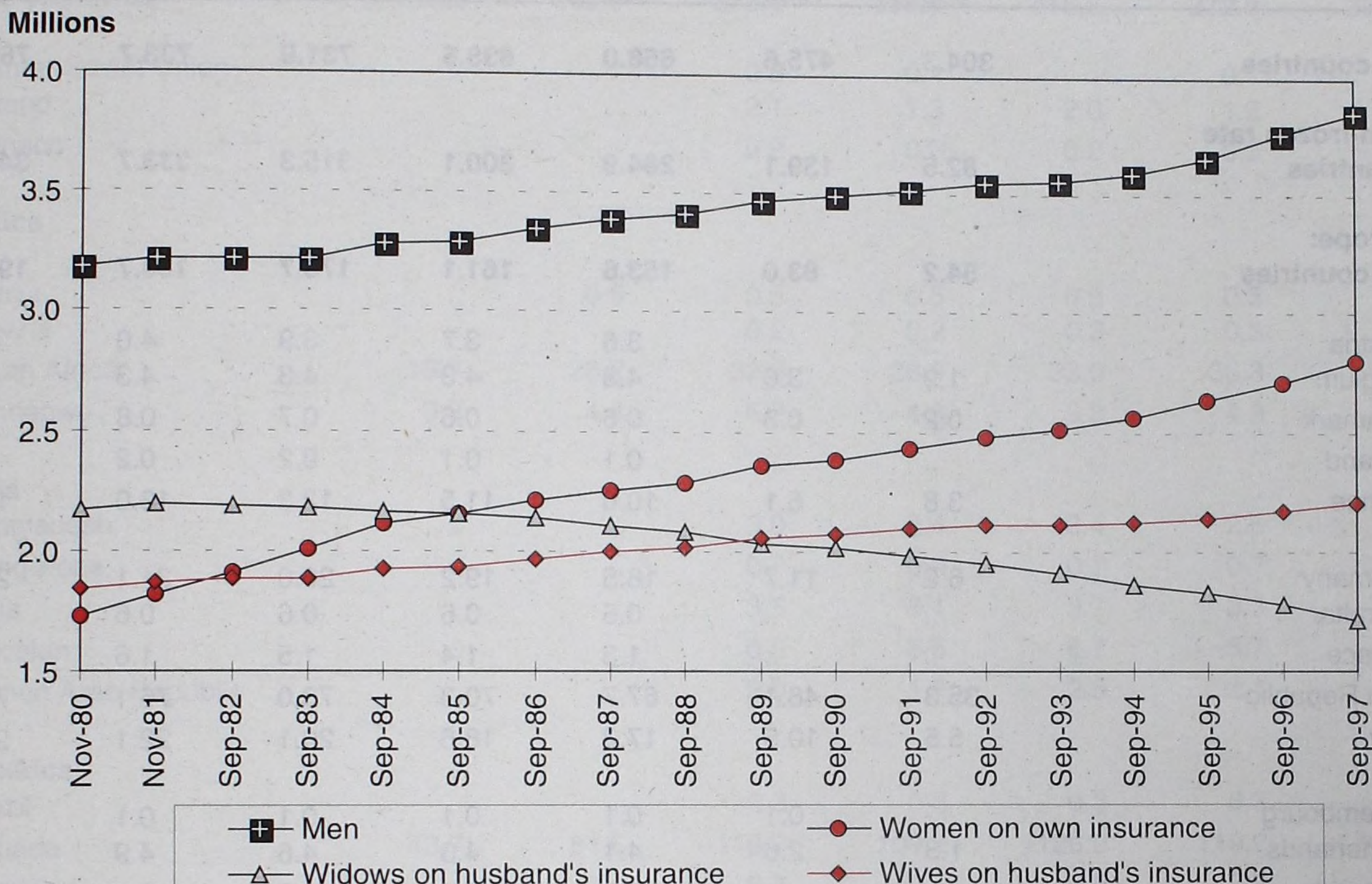
Thousands

	Sept						
	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Women with AP only							
All countries	**2.9**	**8.5**	**13.4**	**14.3**	**15.3**	**13.0**	**14.1**
England	2.4	6.8	11.0	11.6	12.4	10.7	11.5
Wales	0.2	0.6	0.9	0.9	0.8	0.5	0.6
Scotland	0.3	0.8	0.9	1.0	1.2	0.9	1.0
Overseas	0.0	0.3	0.6	0.7	0.9	0.9	0.9
Women with Non Contributory Pension							
All countries	**36.2**	**30.0**	**22.9**	**22.2**	**22.7**	**21.8**	**20.8**
England	30.2	25.0	19.5	18.9	19.4	18.8	18.0
Wales	2.0	1.7	1.3	1.2	1.2	1.1	0.9
Scotland	3.7	3.1	1.9	1.9	1.7	1.7	1.6
Overseas	0.3	0.3	0.2	0.2	0.3	0.3	0.3

Fig B1.02

Retirement Pension

Retirement pensions in payment (1980 - 1997)



B1.03 Expenditure on Retirement Pension

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total All Pensions	**14,763**	**19,391**	**28,355**	**28,915**	**30,137**	**32,168**	**33,664**
Total Contributory	**14,613**	**19,238**	**28,183**	**28,745**	**29,963**	**31,995**	**33,501**
Retirement Pension							
Basic	14,553	18,857	26,546	26,859	27,740	29,239	30,382
Earnings related	60	380	1,637	1,886	2,222	2,756	3,119
Total Non Contributory	**150**	**154**	**172**	**171**	**175**	**174**	**163**
Retirement Pension	41	36	36	35	36	30	29
Christmas Bonus	109	118	136	136	139	144	134

B1.04 Retirement pensioners living outside the United Kingdom at 31 December: by country of residence

Thousands

	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
All countries	**304.3**	**475.6**	**658.0**	**638.5**	**731.9**	**733.7**	**765.7**
Non-frozen rate countries	**82.5**	**139.1**	**284.9**	**300.1**	**315.3**	**333.7**	**348.5**
Europe:							
EU countries	**54.2**	**83.0**	**153.6**	**161.1**	**173.7**	**183.7**	**192.5**
Austria	..	..	3.6	3.7	3.9	4.0	4.1
Belgium	1.9	3.6	4.3	4.3	4.3	4.3	4.2
Denmark	0.2	0.3	0.6	0.6	0.7	0.8	0.9
Finland	..	..	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.2
France	3.8	6.1	10.6	11.5	12.3	13.0	13.8
Germany	6.2	11.7	18.5	19.2	20.0	21.1	22.1
Gibraltar	..	..	0.5	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.6
Greece	..	..	1.3	1.4	1.5	1.6	1.6
Irish Republic	35.3	48.1	67.7	70.3	73.0	76.1	78.5
Italy	5.5	10.5	17.2	18.6	20.1	22.1	23.7
Luxembourg	-	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
Netherlands	1.3	2.6	4.1	4.3	4.6	4.9	5.1
Portugal	..	..	2.9	3.1	3.3	3.5	3.7
Spain	..	..	25.7	27.2	28.9	30.8	33.2
Sweden	..	..	0.3	0.4	0.5	0.6	0.7
Europe:							
Non EU countries	**0.0**	**11.2**	**26.6**	**27.4**	**27.8**	**28.9**	**29.4**
Channel Islands	..	11.2	12.5	12.6	12.7	12.9	12.9
Cyprus	..	..	4.7	5.0	5.3	5.6	5.8
Iceland	..	..	..	-	-	-	0.0
Malta	..	..	2.0	2.1	2.1	2.2	2.3
Norway	..	..	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.6
Switzerland	..	..	2.4	2.5	2.6	2.8	2.9
Turkey	..	..	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.5
Former Yugoslavia	...	..	0.8	0.8	0.6	0.6	0.6
Africa							
Mauritius	..	..	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.3
Asia							
Israel	..	..	3.0	3.1	3.1	3.3	3.3
Phillipines	..	..	0.2	0.2	0.3	0.3	0.3
America	**28.3**	**44.9**	**100.7**	**107.4**	**113.8**	**121.1**	**126.5**
USA	28.3	44.9	80.1	85.6	90.8	96.6	100.9
Jamaica, Barbados & Bermuda	..	..	20.5	21.8	23.0	24.5	25.6

B1.04 (continued)

Thousands

	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Frozen rate countries	**169.2**	**262.9**	**373.1**	**338.6**	**416.6**	**372.8**	**390.1**
Former Soviet Union	..	..	0.8	0.4	-	0.1	-
Poland	..	..	2.1	1.3	2.0	1.2	1.3
Monaco	..	..	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2
Africa							
Kenya	..	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.5
Nigeria	..	..	0.2	0.2	0.3	0.3	0.4
South Africa	15.7	26.2	32.2	28.9	33.0	30.3	31.1
Zimbabwe	3.3	4.4	5.2	4.8	5.3	4.9	5.0
Asia							
Bangladesh	..	..	3.0	2.4	3.4	2.5	2.6
Hong Kong	..	..	0.7	0.6	0.7	0.7	0.8
India	..	..	3.5	3.1	3.7	3.3	3.4
Pakistan	..	..	6.5	5.5	6.7	5.7	5.8
Yemen Arab Republic	..	..	2.0	1.7	2.5	2.1	2.4
America							
Brazil	..	..	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3
Canada	43.7	81.6	116.7	109.2	126.0	119.2	124.3
Dominica	..	..	0.7	0.7	0.9	0.9	1.0
Grenada	..	..	0.8	0.8	1.0	1.0	1.1
Montserrat	..	..	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.2
St Kitts-Nevis	..	..	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.5
St Lucia	..	..	0.8	0.9	1.0	1.1	1.1
St Vincent	..	..	0.5	0.5	0.6	0.6	0.6
Trinidad & Tobago	..	..	0.5	0.5	0.6	0.6	0.7
Oceania							
Australia	86.1	121.5	157.1	142.2	184.1	168.6	178.0
New Zealand	20.4	28.7	31.7	25.9	32.0	28.0	28.6
Rest of the World	**52.8**	**73.6**	**6.3**	**7.3**	**11.0**	**27.2**	**27.1**

B1.05: Retirement Pensions by category of pension and dependency addition payable: September 1997

Thousands

		Contributory						Non contributory	
	All types	A	B	ABL	BL	GRB only	AP only	C	D
All Pensioners									
Total	**10,709.3**	**6,636.1**	**1,717.2**	**900.8**	**1,303.6**	**109.2**	**16.0**	**0.4**	**26.0**
Without dependency increase	**10,606.0**	6,533.9	1,716.5	900.5	1,303.4	109.2	16.0	0.4	26.0
With increase of which:	**103.3**	102.2	0.7	0.3	0.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
adult addition	**85.3**	85.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
child addition	**9.5**	8.4	0.7	0.3	0.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
adult and child	**8.5**	8.5	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Men									
Total	**3,854.0**	**3,840.7**	**0.8**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**5.1**	**1.9**	**0.0**	**5.5**
Without dependency increase	**3,754.4**	3,741.1	0.8	0.0	0.0	5.1	1.9	0.0	5.5
With increase of which:	**99.5**	99.5	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
adult addition	**84.9**	84.9	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
child addition	**6.1**	6.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
adult and child	**8.5**	8.5	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Women									
Total	**6,855.4**	**2,795.4**	**1,716.4**	**900.8**	**1,303.6**	**104.2**	**14.1**	**0.4**	**20.5**
Without dependency increase	**6,851.6**	2,792.8	1,715.7	900.5	1,303.4	104.2	14.1	0.4	20.5
With increase of which:	**3.8**	2.7	0.7	0.3	0.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
adult addition	**0.4**	0.4	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
child addition	**3.4**	2.2	0.7	0.3	0.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
adult and child	**0.0**	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0

B1.06 Retirement Pensions in payment with Invalidity Addition or Attendance Allowance/ Disability Living Allowance at 30 September 1997: by category of pension

Thousands

	All types	Contributory						Non contributory	
		A	B	ABL	BL	GRB only	AP only	C	D
All Pensioners									
Retirement Pension with Invalidity Addition									
All Rates	**306.7**	**299.4**	**1.0**	**6.1**	**0.2**	**0.1**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**0.0**
Higher Rate	13.4	13.4	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Middle Rate	48.2	46.8	0.2	1.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Lower Rate	245.2	239.3	0.8	4.8	0.2	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0
AA/ DLA	770.4	405.2	239.9	35.2	84.8	1.4	0.1	0.1	3.7
IVA, AA/DLA	42.8	41.9	0.3	0.6	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
All Men									
Retirement Pension with Invalidity Addition									
All Rates	**224.4**	**224.4**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**0.0**
Higher Rate	5.8	5.8	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Middle Rate	23.7	23.7	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Lower Rate	194.9	194.9	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
AA/ DLA	235.7	235.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.5
IVA, AA/DLA	31.0	31.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
All Women									
Retirement Pension with Invalidity Addition									
All Rates	**82.4**	**75.0**	**1.0**	**6.1**	**0.2**	**0.1**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**0.0**
Higher Rate	7.6	7.6	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Middle Rate	24.5	23.1	0.2	1.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Lower Rate	50.2	44.3	0.8	4.8	0.2	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0
AA/ DLA	534.7	170.0	239.9	35.2	84.8	1.4	0.1	0.1	3.3
IVA, AA/DLA	11.8	10.9	0.3	0.6	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0

Note: Excludes cases where Income Support is combined with Retirement Pension, paid by Local Offices.

B1.07 Retirement Pensions[1]: Average gross Retirement Pension payable[2]

		Sept						
		1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
All Pensioners	*000s*	**9,288.3**	**9,790.3**	**10,102.6**	**10,138.7**	**10,260.7**	**10,423.2**	**10,572.7**
Average rate	*£pw*	30.45	38.77	57.68	60.12	62.52	66.30	68.98
Rate at Sept 1997 prices	*£pw*	56.36	56.97	64.75	66.05	66.13	68.67	68.98
Rate as a percentage of average earnings	*%age*	*20.1*	*17.2*	*18.1*	*18.3*	*18.6*	*18.8*	*18.7*
All Men	*000s*	**3,210.6**	**3,406.6**	**3,552.2**	**3,578.8**	**3,649.7**	**3,750.7**	**3,843.0**
Average rate	*£pw*	34.53	44.62	70.24	73.57	77.04	82.36	86.24
Rate at Sept 1997 prices	*£pw*	63.92	65.57	78.85	80.83	81.49	85.31	86.24
Rate as a percentage of average earnings	*%age*	*20.3*	*17.6*	*19.8*	*20.2*	*20.5*	*21.0*	*21.2*
All Women	*000s*	**6,077.7**	**6,383.6**	**6,550.4**	**6,559.9**	**6,611.0**	**6,672.5**	**6,729.7**
Average rate	*£pw*	28.30	35.64	50.88	52.78	54.50	57.28	59.12
Rate at Sept 1997 prices	*£pw*	52.38	52.38	57.12	57.99	57.65	59.33	59.12
Rate as a percentage of average earnings	*%age*	*25.2*	*21.0*	*20.1*	*20.1*	*20.2*	*20.2*	*19.9*

Notes: ❶ *Excluding Grad only and non contributory pensioners.*

❷ *Average includes all pension components, (including gross additional pension) and attendance Allowance.*

B1.08 Retirement Pension in payment[1] at 30 September 1997: by actual entiltement[2] and category

Thousands

£pw	All types	Contributory						Non contributory	
		A	B	ABL	BL	GRB only	AP only	C	D
All Pensioners									
Total	**10,709.3**	**6,636.1**	**1,717.2**	**900.8**	**1,303.6**	**109.2**	**16.0**	**0.4**	**26.0**
< 30.00	**897.4**	546.4	64.5	29.3	132.1	109.2	15.9	0.0	0.1
30.00 - 39.99	**1,967.5**	189.9	16.1	640.7	1,095.8	0.0	0.1	0.3	24.4
40.00 - 49.99	**499.8**	212.8	17.2	200.5	67.7	0.0	0.0	0.0	1.5
50.00 - 59.99	**294.8**	235.4	28.6	22.8	8.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
60.00 - 69.99	**3,524.4**	2,275.0	1,244.0	5.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
70.00 - 79.99	**2,119.8**	1,900.2	218.2	1.4	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
80.00 - 89.99	**693.6**	613.5	79.6	0.5	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
90.00 - 99.99	**319.4**	287.4	31.9	0.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
100.00 - 109.99	**178.0**	166.6	11.4	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
110.00 - 119.99	**100.4**	96.6	3.8	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
120.00 - 129.99	**56.6**	55.4	1.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
130.00 - 139.99	**31.4**	30.9	0.5	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
140.00 - 149.99	**14.2**	14.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
> 150.00	**12.1**	12.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Average rate (£pw)	**60.39**	68.12	65.03	39.19	35.73	0.69	2.87	37.55	37.93
All Men									
Total	**3,854.0**	**3,840.7**	**0.8**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**5.1**	**1.9**	**0.0**	**5.5**
< 30.00	**188.1**	180.8	0.3	0.0	0.0	5.1	1.8	0.0	0.1
30.00 - 39.99	**65.8**	61.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.0	4.8
40.00 - 49.99	**53.9**	53.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.7
50.00 - 59.99	**67.6**	67.6	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
60.00 - 69.99	**1,154.0**	1,153.7	0.4	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
70.00 - 79.99	**1,406.5**	1,406.5	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
80.00 - 89.99	**414.4**	414.4	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
90.00 - 99.99	**196.3**	196.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
100.00 - 109.99	**128.1**	128.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
110.00 - 119.99	**80.2**	80.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
120.00 - 129.99	**48.0**	48.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
130.00 - 139.99	**27.4**	27.4	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
140.00 - 149.99	**12.8**	12.8	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
> 150.00	**10.9**	10.9	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Average rate (£pw)	**73.14**	73.33	43.25	0.00	0.00	0.67	7.07	0.00	38.06

B1.08 (continued)

Thousands

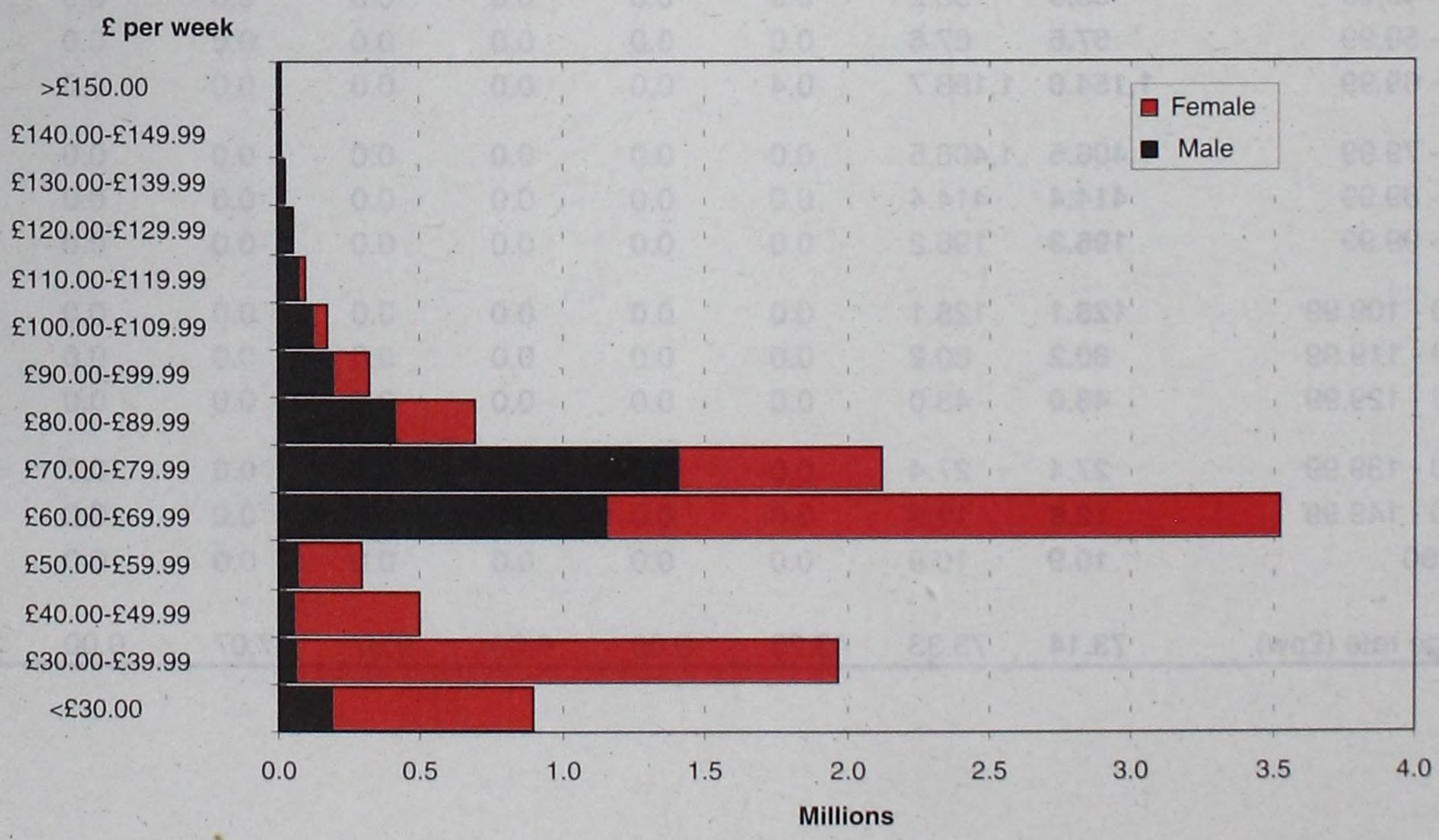
£pw	All types	Contributory						Non contributory	
		A	B	ABL	BL	GRB only	AP only	C	D
All Women									
Total	**6,855.4**	**2,795.4**	**1,716.4**	**900.8**	**1,303.6**	**104.2**	**14.1**	**0.4**	**20.5**
< 30.00	**709.3**	365.6	64.2	29.3	132.1	104.2	14.1	0.0	0.0
30.00 - 39.99	**1,901.6**	129.0	16.1	640.7	1,095.8	0.0	0.0	0.3	19.7
40.00 - 49.99	**445.9**	159.6	17.2	200.5	67.7	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.8
50.00 - 59.99	**227.1**	167.8	28.6	22.8	8.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
60.00 - 69.99	**2,370.4**	1,121.4	1,243.7	5.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
70.00 - 79.99	**713.2**	493.6	218.2	1.4	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
80.00 - 89.99	**279.3**	199.2	79.6	0.5	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
90.00 - 99.99	**123.2**	91.1	31.9	0.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
100.00 - 109.99	**49.9**	38.5	11.4	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
110.00 - 119.99	**20.2**	16.4	3.8	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
120.00 - 129.99	**8.7**	7.4	1.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
130.00 - 139.99	**4.0**	3.4	0.5	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
140.00 - 149.99	**1.3**	1.2	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
> 150.00	**1.3**	1.2	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Average rate (£pw)	**53.22**	60.98	65.04	39.19	35.73	0.69	2.31	37.55	37.89

Notes: ❶ *Including pensions payable to people residing overseas.*
❷ *Average includes all net pension components, and any adjustments payable at date of scan extract.*

Fig B1.08

Retirement Pension

Total Retirement Pension payable by total rate and sex



B1.09 Retirement pensioners with basic pension increments in payment at 30 September 1997: by category and age

Thousands

		All Types	Contributory A	B	ABL	BL	GRB only	AP only	Non contributory C	D
All ages		**10,709.3**	**6,636.1**	**1,717.2**	**900.8**	**1,303.6**	**109.2**	**16.0**	**0.4**	**26.0**
Without increments		9,479.4	5,919.7	1,468.1	736.9	1,203.2	109.2	16.0	0.4	26.0
With increments		1,229.0	715.9	249.0	163.7	100.4	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Pensioners with incs as a proportion of all pensioners	*% age*	*11.5*	*10.8*	*14.5*	*18.2*	*7.7*	*0.0*	*0.0*	*0.0*	*0.0*
Average amount of increments	*£pw*	6.02	6.83	5.58	4.22	4.28	0.00	0.00	0.00	3.31
60-64										
Without increments		1,183.3	718.2	35.6	157.8	195.7	65.6	10.4	0.0	0.0
With increments		33.1	19.2	0.4	11.3	2.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Pensioners with incs as a proportion of all pensioners	*% age*	*2.7*	*2.6*	*1.1*	*6.7*	*1.1*	*0.0*	*0.0*	*0.0*	*0.0*
Average amount of increments	*£pw*	2.91	3.11	4.66	2.64	2.24	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
65-69										
Without increments		2,452.5	1,700.4	116.7	253.1	355.6	23.0	3.7	0.0	0.0
With increments		149.8	84.6	6.5	45.1	13.6	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Pensioners with incs as a proportion of all pensioners	*% age*	*5.8*	*4.7*	*5.3*	*15.1*	*3.7*	*0.0*	*0.0*	*0.0*	*0.0*
Average amount of increments	*£pw*	4.37	4.92	5.06	3.72	2.76	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
70-74										
Without increments		2,222.9	1,534.6	182.6	219.0	277.1	8.3	1.3	0.0	0.0
With increments		258.7	155.0	17.5	58.7	27.4	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Pensioners with incs as a proportion of all pensioners	*% age*	*10.4*	*9.2*	*8.7*	*21.1*	*9.0*	*0.0*	*0.0*	*0.0*	*0.0*
Average amount of increments	*£pw*	5.51	6.08	6.21	4.43	4.20	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
75-79										
Without increments		1,685.2	1,091.6	289.6	99.2	198.8	5.5	0.6	0.0	0.0
With increments		300.4	189.6	38.6	47.0	25.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Pensioners with incs as a proportion of all pensioners	*% age*	*15.1*	*14.8*	*11.8*	*32.1*	*11.2*	*0.0*	*0.0*	*0.0*	*0.0*
Average amount of increments	*£pw*	7.13	7.99	7.04	4.77	5.26	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00

B1.09 (continued)

Thousands

			Contributory						Non contributory	
		All Types	A	B	ABL	BL	GRB only	AP only	C	D
80 and over										
Without increments		1935.5	874.9	843.7	7.8	175.9	6.8	0.0	0.3	26.0
With increments		486.9	267.5	186.0	1.5	32.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Pensioners with incs as a proportion of all pensioners	*% age*	*20.1*	*23.4*	*18.1*	*16.1*	*15.4*	*0.0*	*0.0*	*0.0*	*0.0*
Average amount of increments	*£pw*	6.33	7.33	5.23	5.82	4.37	0.00	0.00	0.00	3.31

Notes: Including pensions payable to people residing overseas.

Average amount of increments relates only to those pensioners with entitlement to increments.

B1.10 Additional Pension and Contracted out Deduction: by number of recipients[1] and average amount[2]

Thousands

		Sept 1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
All Pensioners		**9,491**	**9,990**	**10,283**	**10,312**	**10,427**	**10,564**	**10,709**
Pensioners without AP entitlement		8,546	7,549	6,315	6,047	5,821	5,571	5,347
Pensioners with notional AP entitlement		945	2,441	3,968	4,265	4,606	4,993	5,362
Average notional AP	*£pw*	2.50	6.53	14.22	15.61	17.23	19.36	21.17
Pensioners with net AP entitlement		888	2,399	3,953	4,249	4,585	4,962	5,317
Average net AP	*£pw*	1.31	3.16	8.26	9.12	9.33	10.51	11.40
Pensioners with COD		517	1,356	2,199	2,365	2,554	2,771	2,980
Average COD	*£pw*	2.35	6.18	11.55	12.84	14.34	16.07	17.78
Pensioners with COD excess		57	58	33	34	37	46	60
Average COD excess	*£pw*	0.20	0.34	0.40	0.44	0.52	0.82	1.50

Notes: ❶ *Including pensions payable to people residing overseas.*

❷ *Average amount of increments relate only to those pensioners with entitlement to Gross AP or COD.*

B1.11 Graduated retirement benefit in payment at 30 September 1997: by category and age

Thousands

		All Types	Contributory A	B	ABL	BL	GRB only	AP only	Non contributory C	D
All ages		**10,709.3**	**6,636.1**	**1,717.2**	**900.8**	**1,303.6**	**109.2**	**16.0**	**0.4**	**26.0**
Without graduated pension		2,472.6	1,044.4	303.2	400.0	698.7	0.0	7.6	0.3	18.4
With graduated pension		8,235.8	5,591.1	1,413.8	500.6	604.9	109.2	8.4	0.0	7.7
Pensioners with Grad as a proportion of all pensioners	*% age*	*76.9*	*84.2*	*82.3*	*55.6*	*46.4*	*100.0*	*52.5*	*0.0*	*29.6*
Average amount of graduated pension[1]	*£pw*	2.36	2.88	1.66	0.78	0.81	0.67	0.61	2.27	1.30
60-64										
Without graduated pension		348.8	178.5	3.0	68.4	94.3	0.0	4.6	0.0	0.0
With graduated pension		867.6	558.9	32.9	100.8	103.6	65.6	5.8	0.0	0.0
Pensioners with Grad as a proportion of all pensioners	*% age*	*71.3*	*75.8*	*91.6*	*59.6*	*52.3*	*100.0*	*55.8*	*0.0*	*0.0*
Average amount of graduated pension[1]	*£pw*	1.13	1.32	2.04	0.66	0.67	0.64	0.52	0.00	0.00
65-69										
Without graduated pension		541.9	219.6	13.6	129.5	177.3	0.0	1.9	0.0	0.0
With graduated pension		2,060.4	1,565.4	109.5	168.8	191.9	23.0	1.8	0.0	0.0
Pensioners with Grad as a proportion of all pensioners	*% age*	*79.2*	*87.7*	*89.0*	*56.6*	*52.0*	*100.0*	*48.6*	*0.0*	*0.0*
Average amount of graduated pension[1]	*£pw*	2.62	3.11	2.17	0.75	0.79	0.64	0.68	0.00	0.00
70-74										
Without graduated pension		520.2	215.7	23.6	126.8	153.3	0.0	0.8	0.0	0.0
With graduated pension		1,961.3	1,474.0	176.5	150.9	151.1	8.3	0.4	0.0	0.0
Pensioners with Grad as a proportion of all pensioners	*% age*	*79.0*	*87.2*	*88.2*	*54.3*	*49.6*	*100.0*	*33.3*	*0.0*	*0.0*
Average amount of graduated pension[1]	*£pw*	2.70	3.16	2.15	0.82	0.85	0.72	1.14	0.00	0.00
75-79										
Without graduated pension		416.9	176.7	41.4	70.1	128.4	0.0	0.3	0.0	0.0
With graduated pension		1,568.7	1,104.5	286.8	76.1	95.6	5.5	0.3	0.0	0.0
Pensioners with Grad as a proportion of all pensioners	*% age*	*79.0*	*86.2*	*87.4*	*52.0*	*42.7*	*100.0*	*50.0*	*0.0*	*0.0*
Average amount of graduated pension[1]	*£pw*	2.65	3.11	1.95	0.91	0.90	0.86	0.94	0.00	0.00

B1.11 (continued)

Thousands

		Contributory						Non contributory	
	All Types	A	B	ABL	BL	GRB only	AP only	C	D
80 and over									
Without graduated pension	644.7	253.9	221.6	5.3	145.3	0.0	0.0	0.3	18.4
With graduated pension	1,777.7	888.4	808.1	4.1	62.6	6.8	0.0	0.0	7.7
Pensioners with Grad as a proportion of all pensioners	*% age*	*73.4*	*77.8*	*78.5*	*43.6*	*30.1*	*100.0*	*0.0*	*0.0*	*29.5*
Average amount of graduated pension❶	*£pw*	2.02	2.72	1.37	0.95	0.89	0.89	2.15	2.27	1.30

Note: ❶ *Average amounts relate only to those pensioners with entitlement to Graduated Retirement Benefit.*

B1.12 Rates of Contributory Retirement Pension

£ per week

	Man or woman on own insurance		Married woman on husband's insurance or adult dependent		Increase for dependent children		
	Under 80	80 and over	Under 80	80 and over	First child	Each other child	Graduated Retirement Benefit per 100 units
23 November 1981	29.60	29.85	17.75	18.00	7.70	7.70	3.86
22 November 1982	32.85	33.10	19.70	19.95	7.95	7.95	4.28
21 November 1983	34.05	34.30	20.45	20.70	7.60	7.60	4.44
26 November 1984	35.80	36.05	21.50	21.75	7.65	7.65	4.67
25 November 1985	38.30	38.55	23.00	23.25	8.05	8.05	5.00
28 July 1986	38.70	38.95	23.25	23.50	8.05	8.05	5.06
6 April 1987	39.50	39.75	23.75	24.00	8.05	8.05	5.17
11 April 1988	41.15	41.40	24.75	25.00	8.40	8.40	5.39
10 April 1989	43.60	43.85	26.20	26.45	8.95	8.95	5.71
9 April 1990	46.90	47.15	28.20	28.45	9.65	9.65	6.14
8 April 1991	52.00	52.25	31.25	31.50	9.70	10.70	6.81
6 April 1992	54.15	54.40	32.55	32.80	9.75	10.85	7.09
12 April 1993	56.10	56.35	33.70	33.95	9.80	10.95	7.35
11 April 1994	57.60	57.85	34.50	34.75	9.80	11.00	7.48
10 April 1995	58.85	59.10	35.25	35.50	9.85	11.05	7.64
8 April 1996	61.15	61.40	36.60	36.85	9.90	11.15	7.94
7 April 1997	62.45	62.70	37.35	37.60	9.90	11.20	8.11
6 April 1998	64.70	64.95	38.70	38.95	9.90	11.30	8.40

B1.13 Rates of Non Contributory Retirement Pension

£ per week

	Man or woman (excluding married woman)		Married woman	
	Under 80	80 and over	Under 80	80 and over
23 November 1981	17.75	18.00	10.65	10.90
22 November 1982	19.70	19.95	11.80	12.05
21 November 1983	20.45	20.70	12.25	12.50
26 November 1984	21.50	21.75	12.85	13.10
25 November 1985	23.00	23.25	13.75	14.00
28 July 1986	23.25	23.50	13.90	14.15
6 April 1987	23.75	24.00	14.20	14.45
11 April 1988	24.75	25.00	14.80	15.05
10 April 1989	26.20	26.45	15.65	15.90
9 April 1990	28.20	28.45	16.85	17.10
8 April 1991	31.25	31.50	18.70	18.95
6 April 1992	32.55	32.80	19.45	19.70
12 April 1993	33.70	33.95	20.15	20.40
11 April 1994	34.50	34.75	20.65	20.90
10 April 1995	35.25	35.50	21.10	21.35
8 April 1996	36.60	36.85	21.90	22.15
7 April 1997	37.35	37.60	22.35	22.60
6 April 1998	38.70	38.95	23.15	23.40

Pensioners' Income

The Pensioners' Incomes Series 1995/6 - Revised Edition, is largely based on information contained in Family Expenditure Survey. It shows both the trends and the sources of pensioners' total incomes in various years since 1979.

The years 1979 and 1990 to 1993 refer to calendar years, 1994/5 and 1995/6 refer to financial years. The heading "1990/91" refers to a combined sample for those two years. Because the Community Charge bills for April 1991 were late going out, there were problems collecting information on Community Charge Benefit. Therefore, one quarter of the 1991 Family Expenditure Survey sample was not used, which meant the 1991 sample size was too small to give a reliable estimate of pensioners' incomes. The rest of the data for 1991 was included with the 1990 data.

The Family Expenditure Survey does not collect information on people living in institutions, eg nursing homes, barracks, or jails; and homeless people living rough or in bed and breakfast accommodation. Therefore the Pensioners' Incomes Series does not cover these people.

Users should note that changes in the average incomes of all pensioner units over time may reflect changes in the composition of the Pensioner Unit population.

Pensioner units are

- single women aged 60 or above,
- single men aged 65 or above, and
- couples in which the male partner is aged 65 or above.

Recently retired pensioner units are

- single women aged 60 to 64,
- single men aged 65 to 69, and
- couples in which the male partner is aged 65 to 69.

All monetary amounts are in £ per week and based on July 1995 prices.

The next Pensioners' Incomes Series is expected to be published in Autumn 1997. It will include results for 1994/5, 1995/6, and 1996/7 based on the Department of Social Security's Family Resources Survey, in addition to FES based analysis.

Contents

Table		Page
B2.01	Average incomes of pensioner units by source	129
B2.02	Average incomes of recently retired pensioner units by source	131
B2.03	Real growth in net income of pensioner units by quintile, 1979 to 1995/6	132
B2.04	Proportion of individual pensioners in each quintile of the overall population income distribution, 1979 and 1994/96	133
B2.05a	Proportion of pensioner units with benefit income and the average amounts for those in receipt	134
B2.05b	Proportion of pensioner units with benefit income and the average amounts for those in receipt	135
B2.05c	Proportion of pensioner units with benefit income and average amounts for those in receipt	136
B2.06	Proportion of pensioner units with investment income, and average amounts for those in receipt	137
B2.07	Proportion of pensioner units with income from occupational pensions, and average amounts for those in receipt	138

B2.01 Average incomes of pensioner units by source

£pw, July 1995 prices

	1979	1990/91	1992	1993	1994/5	1995/6
All pensioner units						
Gross income	119.70	173.50	181.00	180.30	192.20	196.80
of which:						
Benefit income	73.10	86.30	90.90	95.90	99.80	99.60
Occupational pension	19.20	38.30	43.10	44.80	48.40	47.60
Investment income	13.00	35.30	35.30	29.00	29.00	32.30
Earnings	13.80	12.60	10.70	10.10	13.70	16.40
Other income	0.70	1.00	1.10	0.60	1.20	0.80
Net income before housing costs						
Mean	103.70	147.70	156.80	157.40	166.90	170.20
Median	82.70	109.10	117.10	118.60	127.80	131.30
Net income after housing costs						
Mean	88.50	136.40	139.90	138.10	147.10	150.30
Median	68.90	95.30	97.20	101.00	106.30	108.90
Pensioner couples						
Gross income	176.40	249.90	256.20	253.60	265.00	277.60
of which:						
Benefit income	93.90	109.80	115.30	119.00	123.60	121.00
Occupational pension	35.00	63.20	71.00	73.40	79.40	75.30
Investment income	18.70	52.50	48.90	43.10	39.30	49.10
Earnings	28.00	23.30	19.40	17.30	21.10	31.00
Other income	0.90	1.10	1.50	0.80	1.70	1.20
Net income before housing costs						
Mean	150.90	210.80	222.10	221.90	230.90	238.90
Median	123.60	161.60	176.10	178.60	187.40	191.20
Net income after housing costs						
Mean	132.00	202.00	205.90	203.30	212.30	220.60
Median	106.80	152.20	158.50	162.60	167.10	174.00
Single pensioners						
Gross income	89.80	128.20	136.10	136.00	147.70	147.20
of which:						
Benefit income	62.10	72.40	76.30	81.90	85.30	86.50
Occupational pension	10.90	23.40	26.40	27.50	29.60	30.70
Investment income	9.90	25.10	27.20	20.40	22.70	22.00
Earnings	6.30	6.30	5.50	5.70	9.20	7.50
Other income	0.60	0.90	0.80	0.40	0.90	0.60
Net income before housing costs						
Mean	78.80	110.30	117.80	118.40	127.80	128.10
Median	70.20	86.70	91.90	98.00	102.10	105.90
Net income after housing costs						
Mean	65.60	97.60	100.40	98.70	107.30	107.10
Median	55.20	66.40	67.60	70.60	72.50	80.80

B2.01 (continued)

£pw, July 1995 prices

	1979	1990/91	1992	1993	1994/5	1995/6
Single male pensioners						
Gross income	105.20	155.40	158.90	166.90	164.60	165.00
of which:						
Benefit income	59.20	71.80	77.00	78.60	85.70	83.20
Occupational pension	20.60	38.80	34.90	46.30	41.60	48.50
Investment income	13.90	32.60	43.80	32.40	25.70	26.80
Earnings	11.30	11.70	3.00	9.20	11.40	6.10
Other income	0.20	0.50	0.20	0.30	0.20	0.40
Net income before housing costs						
Mean	89.80	130.40	130.70	141.50	140.60	141.30
Median	75.80	94.20	99.00	105.60	107.40	111.20
Net income after housing costs						
Mean	75.90	118.10	113.10	121.70	120.00	123.00
Median	60.80	78.20	77.30	80.40	80.50	92.00
Single female pensioners						
Gross income	86.40	121.30	130.30	127.80	143.20	142.40
of which:						
Benefit income	62.70	72.60	76.10	82.80	85.20	87.40
Occupational pension	8.70	19.50	24.20	22.50	26.40	25.90
Investment income	9.10	23.20	22.90	17.30	21.90	20.70
Earnings	5.20	5.00	6.20	4.80	8.70	7.80
Other income	0.70	1.00	1.00	0.50	1.10	0.60
Net income before housing costs						
Mean	76.30	105.20	114.50	112.40	124.40	124.60
Median	69.10	85.80	90.70	97.20	101.00	105.10
Net income after housing costs						
Mean	63.20	92.30	97.10	92.60	103.90	102.80
Median	54.10	64.50	66.70	68.40	71.80	76.20

Notes: Components may not sum to totals due to rounding.
All average amounts are means unless otherwise stated.
*Estimates labelled * are less than 0.5%.*
The estimates of median income levels have been revised. The new estimates are medians of the unequivalised net income distribution, as shown in The Pensioners' Incomes Series 1994/5.

B2.02 Average incomes of recently retired pensioner units by source

£pw, July 1995 prices

	1979	1990/91	1992	1993	1994/5	1995/6
All pensioner units						
Gross income	160.00	221.40	242.80	234.50	243.90	256.40
of which:						
Benefit income	76.40	91.90	99.70	102.60	102.70	102.90
Occupational pension	29.70	50.90	61.90	61.60	68.90	66.60
Investment income	15.90	45.30	46.90	39.00	34.70	41.40
Earnings	36.50	31.60	31.90	30.40	36.10	44.10
Other income	1.40	1.60	2.40	0.90	1.50	1.50
Net income before housing costs						
Mean	134.80	186.50	206.30	202.80	208.50	219.00
Median	112.20	145.40	162.10	160.20	166.70	182.00
Net income after housing costs						
Mean	116.80	176.00	188.40	184.30	189.40	199.10
Median	95.30	133.70	146.80	143.60	146.60	166.50
Pensioner couples						
Gross income	198.20	268.60	288.90	290.70	283.10	308.70
of which:						
Benefit income	90.40	107.80	114.30	118.30	117.90	114.20
Occupational pension	41.40	67.30	78.50	84.40	87.00	87.00
Investment income	20.30	54.90	53.30	53.70	36.90	51.40
Earnings	44.70	37.20	39.90	33.70	39.90	54.30
Other income	1.40	1.50	2.80	0.70	1.40	1.80
Net income before housing costs						
Mean	166.90	226.40	248.70	252.10	245.50	263.80
Median	139.30	179.30	194.50	199.80	194.70	217.00
Net income after housing costs						
Mean	146.70	217.90	232.60	234.80	228.10	245.10
Median	121.50	173.30	181.00	189.70	180.00	201.80
Single pensioners						
Gross income	106.80	157.70	171.40	154.10	188.30	173.60
of which:						
Benefit income	57.00	70.50	77.00	80.20	81.10	85.10
Occupational pension	13.50	28.90	36.20	29.10	43.40	34.10
Investment income	9.90	32.50	37.10	17.90	31.60	25.50
Earnings	25.20	24.00	19.40	25.80	30.60	27.90
Other income	1.30	1.80	1.80	1.20	1.70	1.20
Net income before housing costs						
Mean	90.20	132.80	140.70	132.30	156.10	147.90
Median	76.00	98.60	106.20	106.90	109.50	112.20
Net income after housing costs						
Mean	75.10	119.70	120.00	112.10	134.80	126.20
Median	61.50	84.10	87.10	83.30	84.60	93.20

Notes: *Components may not sum to totals due to rounding.*
All average amounts are means unless otherwise stated.
Recently retired pensioner units are defined as: single women aged 60-64; single men aged 65-69; and couples in which the man is aged 65-69.
*Estimates labelled * are less than 0.5%.*
The estimates of median income levels have been revised. The new estimates are medians of the unequivalised net income distribution, as shown in The Pensioners' Incomes Series 1994/5.

B2.03 Real growth in net income of pensioner units by quintile, 1979 to 1995/6

£pw, July 1995 prices

		All (mean)	Quintiles of the income distribution: Lowest 20%	Second 20%	Third 20%	Fourth 20%	Highest 20%
All pensioner units							
Net income before housing costs							
1979	*£pw*	103.70	54.70	68.60	82.70	109.70	176.60
1995/6	*£pw*	170.20	75.40	103.70	131.30	176.80	302.40
Real growth	*%age*	*64*	*38*	*51*	*59*	*61*	*71*
Net income after housing costs							
1979	*£pw*	88.50	46.10	53.90	68.90	93.10	155.00
1995/6	*£pw*	150.30	59.30	75.80	108.90	157.80	289.60
Real growth	*%age*	*70*	*29*	*41*	*58*	*69*	*87*
Pensioner couples							
Net income before housing costs							
1979	*£pw*	150.90	91.50	106.50	123.70	157.60	237.00
1995/6	*£pw*	238.90	118.60	152.30	191.20	255.70	396.10
Real growth	*%age*	*58*	*30*	*43*	*55*	*62*	*67*
Net income after housing costs							
1979	*£pw*	132.00	76.60	89.00	106.90	140.10	214.70
1995/6	*£pw*	220.60	99.20	132.90	174.20	242.50	381.50
Real growth	*%age*	*67*	*30*	*49*	*63*	*73*	*78*
Single pensioners							
Net income before housing costs							
1979	*£pw*	78.80	52.40	61.90	70.20	78.90	113.60
1995/6	*£pw*	128.10	68.40	91.40	105.90	127.90	196.20
Real growth	*%age*	*63*	*31*	*48*	*51*	*62*	*73*
Net income after housing costs							
1979	*£pw*	65.60	43.30	50.50	55.30	64.80	100.30
1995/6	*£pw*	107.10	55.30	65.30	80.90	111.40	181.80
Real growth	*%age*	*63*	*28*	*29*	*46*	*72*	*81*

Notes: *The estimates of median income levels have been revised. Estimated medians are medians of unequivalised net income for each quintile of the unequivalised net income distribution.*
The distribution of income has been calculated separately under the before housing costs and after housing costs measures of income. The distribution of income is also calculated separately for each group, i.e. estimates for pensioner couples show the income for each quintile of the pensioner couples' income distribution. For this reason Table B2.03 is not comparable with Table B2.04.
Figures for individual quintiles show the growth in the quintile median income.

B2.04 Proportion of individual pensioners in each quintile of the overall population income distribution, 1979 and 1994/96

Percentages

	All (mean)	Quintiles of the income distribution: Lowest 20%	Second 20%	Third 20%	Fourth 20%	Highest 20%
1979						
All pensioner units						
Before housing costs	*100*	*47*	*24*	*13*	*9*	*8*
After housing costs	*100*	*46*	*22*	*13*	*9*	*10*
Pensioner couples						
Before housing costs	*100*	*44*	*24*	*14*	*9*	*9*
After housing costs	*100*	*45*	*21*	*14*	*10*	*10*
Single pensioners						
Before housing costs	*100*	*49*	*24*	*11*	*8*	*7*
After housing costs	*100*	*47*	*23*	*11*	*9*	*9*
1995/96						
All pensioner units						
Before housing costs	*100*	*25*	*33*	*19*	*12*	*10*
After housing costs	*100*	*20*	*33*	*20*	*14*	*13*
Pensioner couples						
Before housing costs	*100*	*25*	*30*	*20*	*14*	*12*
After housing costs	*100*	*20*	*29*	*21*	*15*	*15*
Single pensioners						
Before housing costs	*100*	*26*	*38*	*17*	*11*	*8*
After housing costs	*100*	*21*	*37*	*18*	*13*	*11*

Notes: *Figures have been calculated using HBAI methodology. Estimates therefore show the proportion of individual pensioners within the quintile of the overall population income distribution, with income defined as being household equivalised net income. These estimates are not comparable with figures shown in Table B2.03.*
Percentages may not sum to 100% due to rounding.
1994/96 refers to the combined financial years 1994/5 and 1995/96.

B2.05a Proportion of pensioner units with benefit income and the average amounts for those in receipt

Percentages and £pw, July 1995 prices

	1979	1990/91	1992	1993	1994/5	1995/6
Proportion in receipt of Income Related Benefits (%)						
All pensioner units						
Total	*57*	*45*	*42*	*38*	*40*	*38*
Pensioner couples	*50*	*33*	*30*	*22*	*27*	*23*
Single pensioners	*61*	*52*	*49*	*47*	*48*	*47*
Recently retired pensioner units						
Total	*44*	*31*	*29*	*26*	*27*	*22*
Pensioner couples	*41*	*25*	*23*	*17*	*19*	*11*
Single pensioners	*48*	*39*	*39*	*39*	*37*	*40*
Average amount of Income Related Benefit Income (Mean Amounts)						
All pensioner units						
Total	13.80	20.80	23.40	29.50	29.90	34.20
Pensioner couples	10.60	19.20	19.40	25.30	23.60	29.90
Single pensioners	15.20	21.40	24.80	30.70	32.00	35.50
Recently retired pensioner units						
Total	12.20	21.80	24.40	30.00	28.80	39.00
Pensioner couples	10.10	18.00	19.40	27.70	22.00	34.40
Single pensioners	14.70	25.10	29.00	31.50	33.80	41.00

Notes: *Income Related Benefits (IRBs) refer to Income Support (Supplementary Benefit in 1979), Family Credit, (Family Income Support in 1979) and Housing Benefit and Council Tax Benefit (Community Charge Benefit pre 1993).*

These results are based on survey respondents' identification of different elements of benefit and are therefore subject to misreporting.

Recently retired pensioner units are defined as single women aged 60-64: single men aged 65-69, and couples in which the man is aged 65-69.

B2.05b Proportion of pensioner units with benefit income and the average amounts for those in receipt

Percentages and £pw, July 1995 prices

	1979	1990/91	1992	1993	1994/5	1995/6
Proportion in receipt of disability benefits (%age)						
All pensioner units						
Total	*4*	*10*	*9*	*12*	*15*	*16*
Pensioner couples	*7*	*14*	*12*	*16*	*21*	*19*
Single pensioners	*2*	*7*	*7*	*10*	*12*	*15*
Recently retired pensioner units						
Total	*4*	*12*	*7*	*12*	*11*	*14*
Pensioner couples	*6*	*15*	*9*	*15*	*15*	*15*
Single pensioners	*1*	*7*	*4*	*9*	*4*	*12*
Average amount of disability benefit (Mean Amounts)						
All pensioner units						
Total	34.70	42.50	43.20	46.00	45.30	42.50
Pensioner couples	35.70	47.40	47.90	50.40	49.60	47.40
Single pensioners	32.90	36.60	38.40	41.70	40.80	38.80
Recently retired pensioner units						
Total	40.90	49.30	45.00	51.50	48.30	45.00
Pensioner couples	39.90	53.60	46.70	50.80	47.80	46.70
Single pensioners	48.40	36.30	39.50	52.90	50.80	41.70

Notes: Disability benefits refer to War Disability Pension, Attendance Allowance, Industrial Injuries Disablement Pension, Invalid Care Allowance, Mobility Allowance (pre 1992), Severe Disability Allowance (Non- Contributory Invalidity Pension in 1979) and from 1992 onwards Disability Living Allowance (Mobility) and DLA (Care).

These results are based on survey respondents' identification of different elements of benefit income, and therefore subject to misreporting.

Recently retired pensioner units are defined as: single women aged 60-64; single men aged 65-69 and couples aged 65-69 and couples in which the man is aged 65-69.

B2.05c Proportion of pensioner units with benefit income and average amounts for those in receipt

Percentages and £pw, July 1995 prices

	1979	1990/91	1992	1993	1994/5	1995/6
Proportion in receipt of state Retirement Pension (%age)						
All pensioner units						
Total	*97*	*98*	*98*	*98*	*99*	*98*
Pensioner couples	*98*	*99*	*99*	*99*	*99*	*98*
Single pensioners	*96*	*98*	*97*	*97*	*98*	*98*
Recently retired pensioner units						
Total	*94*	*96*	*96*	*96*	*98*	*96*
Pensioner couples	*97*	*97*	*98*	*98*	*99*	*97*
Single pensioners	*89*	*94*	*94*	*93*	*96*	*95*
Average amount of Retirement Pension (Mean Amounts)						
All pensioner units						
Total	64.30	73.20	77.10	79.60	80.80	80.40
Pensioner couples	86.10	97.50	102.90	105.80	107.10	106.30
Single pensioners	52.50	58.60	61.40	63.60	64.60	64.40
Recently retired pensioner units						
Total	72.10	82.30	90.10	91.40	91.10	90.70
Pensioner couples	85.20	97.40	105.20	107.60	105.90	105.60
Single pensioners	52.20	61.40	65.60	67.20	69.30	66.50

Notes: *Figures for Retirement Pension also include the other NI benefits for the elderly, widows' benefits and Invalidity Benefit (Incapacity Benefit in 1995/6).*

These results are based on survey respondents' identification of different elements of benefit income, and therefore subject to misreporting.

Recently retired pensioner units are defined as: single women aged 60-64; single men aged 65-69 and couples aged 65-69 and couples in which the man is aged 65-69.

B2.06 Proportion of pensioner units with investment income and average amounts for those in receipt

Percentages and £pw, July 1995 prices

	1979	1990/91	1992	1993	1994/5	1995/6
Proportion with investment income (%age)						
All pensioner units						
Total	*62*	*76*	*76*	*73*	*73*	*74*
Pensioner couples	*71*	*83*	*84*	*82*	*82*	*83*
Single pensioners	*57*	*71*	*71*	*68*	*67*	*69*
Recently retired pensioner units						
Total	*68*	*78*	*77*	*74*	*76*	*78*
Pensioner couples	*73*	*83*	*83*	*82*	*82*	*86*
Single pensioners	*60*	*72*	*67*	*63*	*67*	*66*
Average investment income (Mean Amounts)						
All pensioner units						
Total	21.00	46.60	46.70	39.60	39.80	43.60
Pensioner couples	26.30	63.00	58.50	52.60	47.70	59.40
Single pensioners	17.60	35.30	38.30	30.20	33.80	31.90
Recently retired pensioner units						
Total	23.60	58.00	61.20	52.60	45.70	53.00
Pensioner couples	27.90	66.00	64.40	65.70	44.90	59.90
Single pensioners	16.30	45.40	55.10	28.30	46.90	38.70

Note: Recently retired pensioner units are defined as: single women aged 60-64; single men aged 65-69 and couples in which the man is aged 65-69.

B2.07 Proportion of pensioner units with income from occupational pensions, and average amounts for those in receipt

Percentages and £pw, July 1995 prices

	1979	1990/91	1992	1993	1994/5	1995/6
Proportion with occupational pension income (%age)						
All pensioner units						
Total	*43*	*61*	*60*	*63*	*62*	*64*
Pensioner couples	*65*	*70*	*72*	*73*	*76*	*75*
Single pensioners	*32*	*56*	*53*	*57*	*53*	*57*
Recently retired pensioner units						
Total	*55*	*69*	*65*	*67*	*69*	*68*
Pensioner couples	*68*	*74*	*73*	*76*	*77*	*79*
Single pensioners	*37*	*61*	*53*	*59*	*64*	*53*
Average occupational pension (Mean Amounts)						
All pensioner units						
Total	47.60	70.80	77.20	77.90	83.70	78.70
Pensioner couples	56.60	92.40	99.10	100.30	106.70	102.20
Single pensioners	37.40	51.50	57.00	57.30	61.80	58.40
Recently retired pensioner units						
Total	59.30	83.30	98.70	94.40	102.10	99.10
Pensioner couples	66.50	95.60	107.60	110.40	115.40	111.60
Single pensioners	40.30	59.30	77.20	59.00	76.90	68.30

Notes: *Estimates of the percentage of pensioner units in receipt of occupational pension income are based upon data from the Family Expenditure Survey which is controlled to a number of individual recipients which is extrapolated from results of the GAD Surveys of Occupational Pensions. Due to this methodology, it is not possible to derive the averages contained in Table B2.01 and B2.02 for occupational pension receipt from these estimates.*

Recently Retired pensioner units are defined as: single women aged 60-64; single men aged 65-69 and couples in which the man is aged 65-69.

Jobseeker's Allowance

Introduced 7 October 1996
Contributory or means tested, Taxable

Jobseeker's Allowance replaced Unemployment Benefit and Income Support for unemployed people on 7 October 1996. It is payable to people under pensionable age who are available for, and actively seeking , work of at least 40 hours a week. Certain groups of people, including carers and those with a physical or mental condition, are able to restrict their availability to less than 40 hours depending upon their personal circumstances.

A further basic condition for the receipt of benefit is that a person claiming Jobseeker's Allowance needs to enter into a Jobseeker's Agreement with the Employment Service. The Agreement sets out:

- any agreed restrictions on the Jobseeker's availability for work;
- the steps the jobseeker intends to take to look for work.

In addition, to be entitled to Jobseeker's Allowance the person must:

- be in Great Britain;
- be capable of work;
- not be in relevant education;
- not be working 16 hours or more a week on average, or have a partner who is not working 24 hours or more a week on average.

There are contribution-based and income-based routes of entry to Jobseeker's Allowance which is paid at standard rates. Those who have paid sufficient National Insurance contributions receive contribution-based Jobseeker's Allowance for up to six months. Those who do not qualify for, or whose needs are not met by, contribution-based Jobseeker's Allowance, may qualify for income-based help for themselves and their dependants. This help will continue for as long as it is needed, provided that the qualifying conditions continue to be met.

Entitlement to contribution-based JSA is based on a person meeting the contribution conditions. These depend on Class1 contribution paid as an employed earner in two specified tax years. National Insurance credits alone will not enable a person to qualify but they can help towards meeting the conditions. If they satisfy the test, they may receive a personal, age-related rate of benefit for up to 6 months irrespective of savings, capital or a partner's earnings.

JSA is a weekly benefit. The earnings rules are similar to those which currently apply in Income Support. For most single people, a £5 weekly disregard applies to all their earnings. The disregard for couples is £10 as a whole. Some people, such as lone parents, benefit from a higher £15 disregard in income-based JSA. A certain amount of personal earnings will be ignored and the rest taken fully into account in the assessment of benefit. Deductions are made from benefit in respect of occupational or personal pensions where the amount of pension in payment exceeds £50 a week.

Income-based JSA is similar to Income Support and the majority of JSA recipients are expected to qualify through this route.

Contents

Table		Page
C1.01	Unemployed claimants by benefit entitlement	141
C1.02	Recipients of unemployment-related benefit and average weekly amount	142
C1.03	Expenditure on Unemployment Benefit/Jobseeker's Allowance	142
C1.04	Claimants of unemployment-related benefit as at November 1997 by gender, age and benefit entitlement	143
C1.05	Unemployed claimants by gender, marital status and benefit entitlement at November 1997	143
C1.06	Unemployed claimants by sex, region and benefit entitlement, at November 1997	144
C1.07	Unemployed claimants by gender, age and duration of current claim at November 1997	145
C1.08	Unemployed claimants not in receipt of contribution-based benefit by gender and benefit reason at November 1997	145
C1.09	Beneficiaries of unemployment-related income-based benefit by type	146
C1.10	Beneficiaries of unemployment-related income-based benefit by type and region, at November 1997	146
C1.11	Beneficiaries of unemployment-related income-based benefit	147
C1.12	Partners of unemployed recipients of income-based benefit by age of claimant and partner, at November 1997	148
C1.13	Unemployed recipients of income-based benefit by age of claimant and number of dependants, at November 1997	148
C1.14	Unemployment-related income-based benefit recipients by average weekly amount	149
C1.15	Unemployment-related income-based benefit recipients by age and amount of weekly award, at November 1997	150
C1.16	Unemployment-related income-based benefit recipients with housing requirements	150
C1.17	Rates of Unemployment Benefit	151
C1.18	Rates of Jobseeker's Allowance	152
C1.19	Rates of premiums	152

C1.01 Unemployed claimants by benefit entitlement

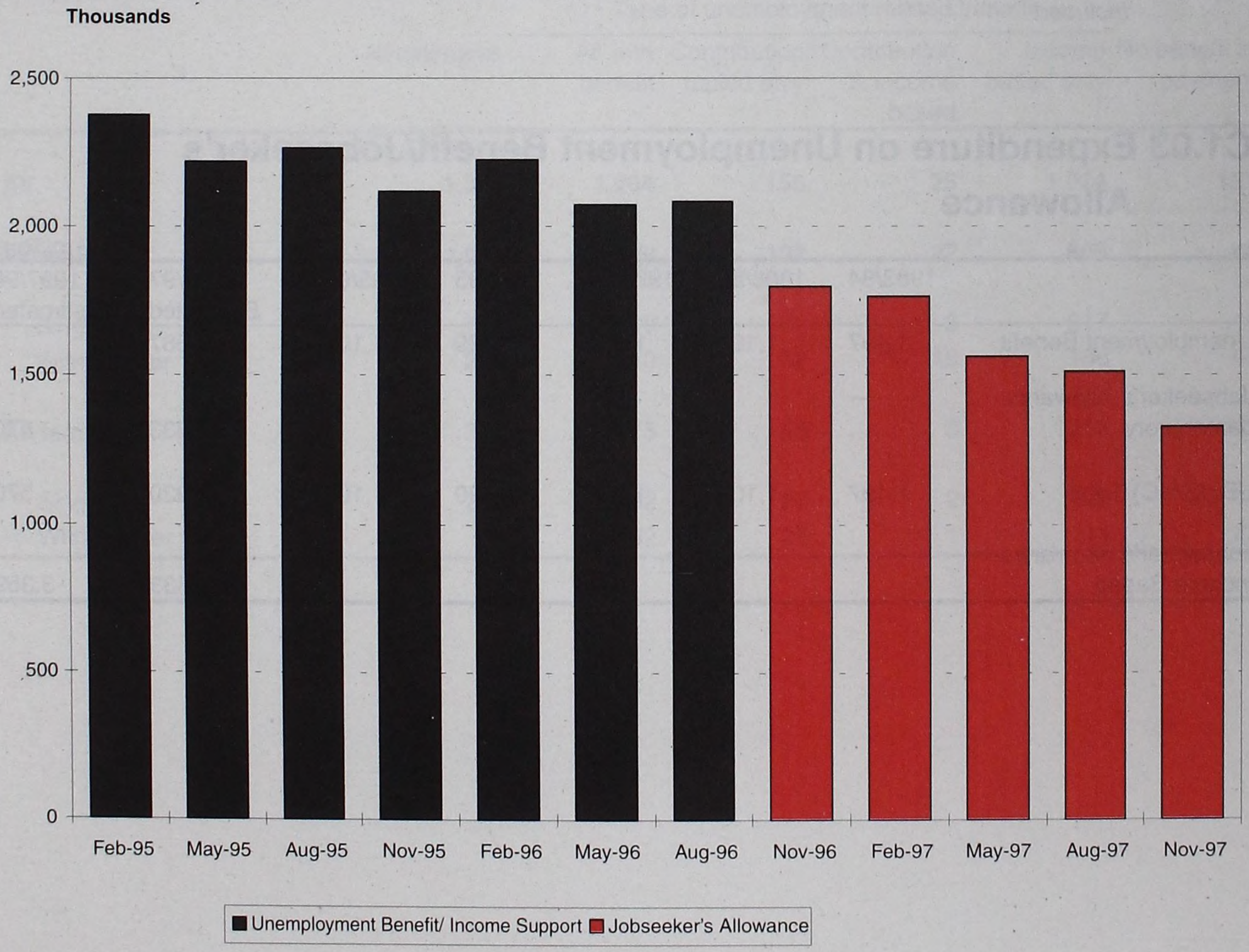
Thousands

	All claimants	Type of unemployment related benefit				
		All with benefit	Contribution based only	Contribution & Income based	Income based only	No benefit in payment
Unemployment Benefit / Income Support						
Feb 95	2,376	2,137	323	147	1,667	239
May 95	2,222	1,991	283	132	1,577	231
Aug 95	2,263	2,021	290	128	1,603	242
Nov 95	2,117	1,901	266	120	1,515	216
Feb 96	2,226	1,997	298	135	1,564	229
May 96	2,072	1,866	340	57	1,468	206
Aug 96	2,088	1,861	345	53	1,464	227
Jobseeker's Allowance						
Nov 96	1,802	1,643	294	42	1,308	159
Feb 97	1,763	1,608	251	40	1,317	155
May 97	1,562	1,406	181	28	1,197	156
Aug 97	1,515	1,366	176	25	1,165	149
Nov 97	1,331	1,204	155	25	1,024	127

Fig C1.01

Jobseeker's Allowance

Unemployed claimants by benefit entitlement, 1995 to 1997



C1.02 Recipients of unemployment-related benefit and average weekly amount

	With contribution-based benefit ❶		With Income-based benefit ❷	
	Number (000's)	Average amount (£ pw)	Number (000's)	Average amount (£ pw)
Unemployment Benefit / Income Support				
Feb 95	468	48.16	1,821	53.09
May 95	413	49.02	1,717	54.50
Aug 95	418	48.81	1,743	53.78
Nov 95	386	48.71	1,650	53.81
Feb 96	433	48.76	1,697	53.22
May 96	398	50.35	1,538	57.06
Aug 96	397	50.10	1,518	56.04
Jobseeker's Allowance				
Nov 96	335	46.40	1,349	56.39
Feb 97	291	45.41	1,357	55.79
May 97	210	46.31	1,224	57.41
Aug 97	201	46.29	1,190	56.16
Nov 97	180	46.37	1,049	56.48

Notes: ❶ *Includes claimants in receipt of income-based JSA but with underlying entitlement to contribution-based. Only the amount of JSA(Cont) is included.*

❷ *Includes claimants in receipt of income-based JSA but with underlying entitlement to contribution-based. Only the amount of the income-based award above the level of contribution-based award is included.*

C1.03 Expenditure on Unemployment Benefit/Jobseeker's Allowance

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97 Estimated	1997/98 Estimated
Unemployment Benefit	1,497	1,107	1,652	1,299	1,102	587	.
Jobseeker's Allowance contributory	.	.	.	.	.	333	570
UB/JSA(C) Total	1,497	1,107	1,652	1,299	1,102	920	570
Jobseeker's Allowance Income Based	.	.	.	.	.	1,833	3,359

C1.04 Claimants of unemployment-related benefit as at November 1997 by gender, age and benefit entitlement

Thousands

	All claimants	Type of unemployment related benefit				
		All with benefit	Contribution based only	Contribution & Income based	Income based only	No benefit in payment
Total	**1,331**	**1,204**	**155**	**25**	**1,024**	**127**
Men	**1,015**	**929**	**102**	**22**	**805**	**86**
Under 25	244	231	18	2	212	13
25 - 49	605	568	63	16	488	37
50 & over	166	130	21	4	105	36
Women	**315**	**275**	**53**	**3**	**219**	**41**
Under 25	107	99	8	-	91	8
25 - 49	154	135	34	2	99	19
50 & over	54	40	11	-	29	14

C1.05 Unemployed claimants by gender, marital status and benefit entitlement at November 1997

Thousands

	All claimants	Type of unemployment related benefit				
		All with benefit	Contribution based only	Contribution & Income based	Income based only	No benefit in payment
All	**1,331**	**1,204**	**155**	**25**	**1,024**	**127**
All males	**1,015**	**929**	**102**	**22**	**805**	**86**
Single	736	690	70	3	617	40
With partner	280	240	32	19	188	47
All females	**315**	**275**	**53**	**3**	**219**	**41**
Single	247	232	26	2	205	18
With partner	68	42	27	1	14	22

C1.06 Unemployed claimants by sex, region and benefit entitlement, at November 1997

Thousands

	All claimants	All with benefit	Contribution based only	Contribution & Income based	Income based only	No benefit in payment
Total	**1,331**	**1,204**	**155**	**25**	**1,024**	**127**
Men						
Great Britain	**1,015**	**929**	**102**	**22**	**805**	**86**
England	852	780	82	18	680	72
London & South East	295	273	26	6	242	22
East Anglia	29	26	3	1	22	3
South West	67	60	7	1	51	7
West Midlands	94	87	9	2	75	8
East Midlands	61	55	7	2	47	6
Yorkshire and Humberside	105	96	10	2	83	10
North West	122	112	12	2	98	10
North	79	72	8	2	62	7
Wales	55	49	6	1	42	5
Scotland	109	100	14	2	83	9
Women						
Great Britain	**315**	**275**	**53**	**3**	**219**	**41**
England	269	235	44	2	189	34
London & South East	103	91	15	1	75	12
East Anglia	10	9	2	-	7	1
South West	23	20	4	-	15	3
West Midlands	30	26	5	-	21	4
East Midlands	20	17	3	-	13	3
Yorkshire and Humberside	30	26	5	-	21	4
North West	34	29	5	-	24	4
North	19	17	3	-	13	3
Wales	16	13	3	-	11	2
Scotland	31	26	7	-	19	4

C1.07 Unemployed claimants by gender, age and duration of current claim at November 1997

Thousands

	All Claimants	Under 6 months	6 months to under 1 year	1 year to under 2 years	2 years or more
All persons	**1,331**	**701**	**215**	**161**	**254**
Under 25	352	239	57	35	22
25 - 49	758	368	126	96	168
50 & over	220	94	32	29	64
Men	**1,015**	**507**	**167**	**126**	**215**
Under 25	244	162	41	25	16
25 - 49	605	278	102	79	146
50 & over	166	68	23	22	53
Women	**315**	**193**	**49**	**34**	**39**
Under 25	107	77	16	10	6
25 - 49	154	90	24	17	22
50 & over	54	27	9	8	11

C1.08 Unemployed claimants not in receipt of contribution-based benefit by gender and benefit reason at November 1997

Thousands

	All Claimants	Type of JSA in payment		Females	Males
		IB only	Nil		
All reasons	**1,151**	**1,024**	**127**	**259**	**891**
Waiting days	14	-	14	4	10
JSA (C) exhausted	225	191	34	36	189
JSA (C) not rated	22	13	9	7	16
Cont. deficiency	838	805	33	200	638
Disallowed / sanctioned	36	9	27	9	27
Claim awaiting decision	1	-	1	-	1
Other	15	6	9	3	11

C1.09 Beneficiaries of unemployment-related income-based benefit by type

Thousands

	Type of beneficiary				
	All	Claimant	Partner	Dependant	*Beneficiaries as % of population under state retirement age* ❶
Unemployment Benefit / Income Support					
Nov 92	3,284	1,874	525	885	*7.1*
Nov 93	3,156	1,854	483	820	*6.8*
Nov 94	3,005	1,805	440	759	*6.5*
Nov 95	2,669	1,650	375	643	*5.7*
Jobseeker's Allowance					
Nov 96	2,157	1,349	304	504	*4.6*
Nov 97	1,632	1,049	222	361	*3.5*

Note: ❶ *65 for men and 60 for women. Based on Office for National Statistics mid-year population estimates.*

C1.10 Beneficiaries of unemployment-related income-based benefit by type and region, at November 1997

Thousands

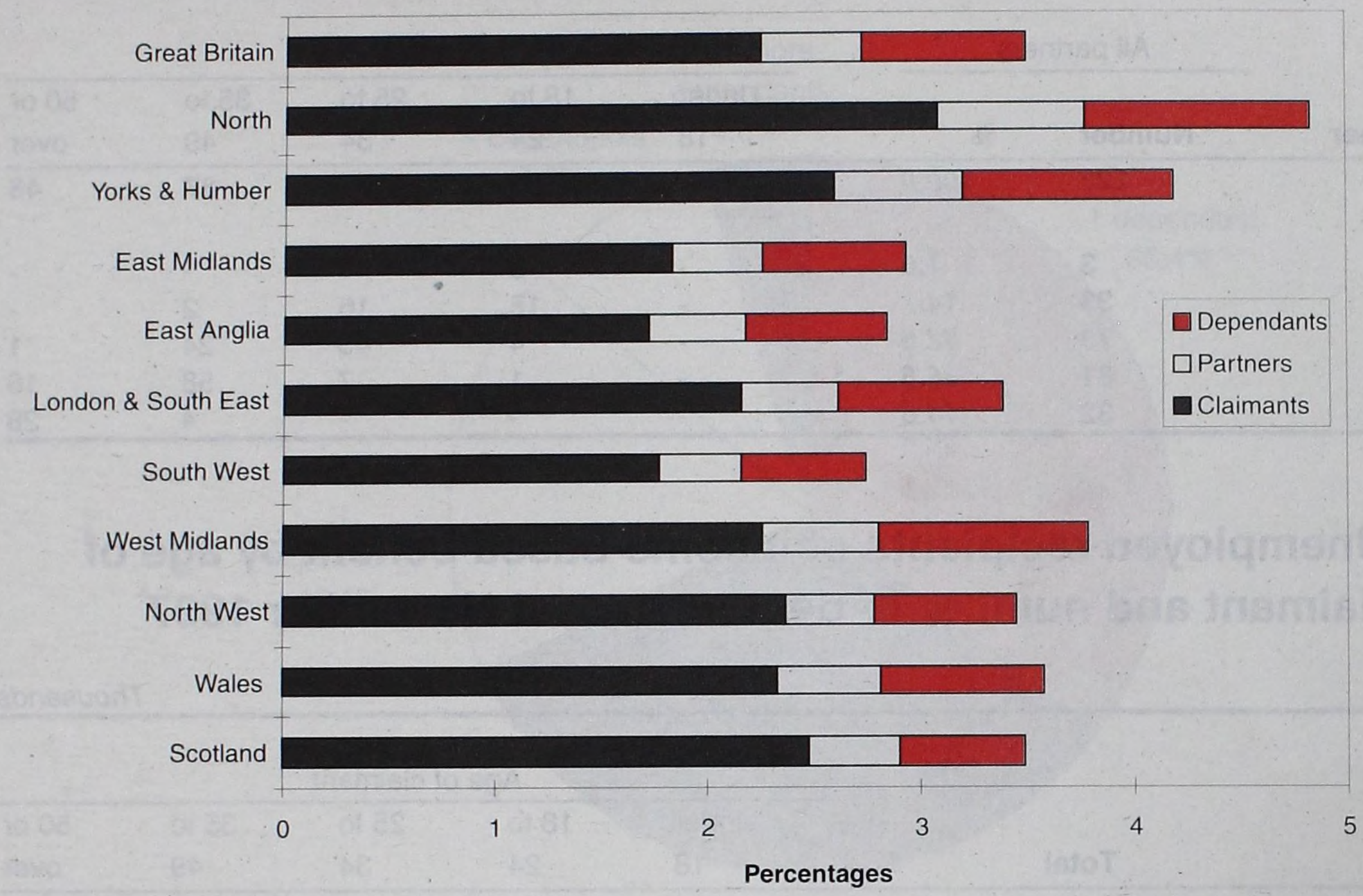
	Type of beneficiary				
	All Claimants	Claimant	Partner	Dependant	*Beneficiaries as % of population under state retirement age* ❶
Great Britain	**1,632**	**1,049**	**222**	**361**	***3.5***
London & South East	508	324	68	117	*3.4*
East Anglia	49	30	8	11	*2.8*
South West	105	68	15	22	*2.7*
West Midlands	165	98	24	43	*3.8*
East Midlands	99	62	14	23	*2.9*
Yorkshire and Humberside	172	107	25	41	*4.2*
North West	181	124	22	35	*3.4*
North	121	77	17	26	*4.8*
Wales	84	54	11	18	*3.6*
Scotland	148	105	18	25	*3.5*

Note: ❶ *65 for men and 60 for women. Based on Office for National Statistics mid-year population estimates.*

Fig C1.10

Jobseeker's Allowance

Beneficiaries of income-based JSA by type as a percentage of the population aged under state retirement age[1]
November 1997



C1.11 Beneficiaries of unemployment-related income-based benefit

Thousands

	Nov 1993	Nov 1994	Nov 1995	Nov 1996	Nov 1997
Persons provided for	**3,156**	**3,005**	**2,669**	**2,157**	**1,632**
People receiving benefit	1,854	1,805	1,650	1,349	1,049
Partners and dependants	1,303	1,199	1,018	808	583
of which:					
Partners	483	440	375	304	222
Children aged under 16 years					
Under 11	575	528	446	345	244
11-15	187	177	152	120	86
Other dependants					
16-17	47	43	37	33	26
18 and over	11	10	8	6	5

C1.12 Partners of unemployed recipients of income-based benefit by age of claimant and partner, at November 1997

Thousands

	All partners		Age of claimant				
Age of partner	**Number**	**%**	Under 18	18 to 24	25 to 34	35 to 49	50 or over
All ages	**222**	***100.0***	**-**	**23**	**67**	**87**	**46**
Under 18	**3**	***1.6***	-	3	1	-	-
18 to 24	**33**	***14.7***	-	15	16	2	-
25 to 34	**73**	***32.6***	-	4	43	24	1
35 to 49	**81**	***36.6***	-	1	7	58	16
50 or over	**32**	***14.5***	-	-	-	4	28

C1.13 Unemployed recipients of income-based benefit by age of claimant and number of dependants, at November 1997

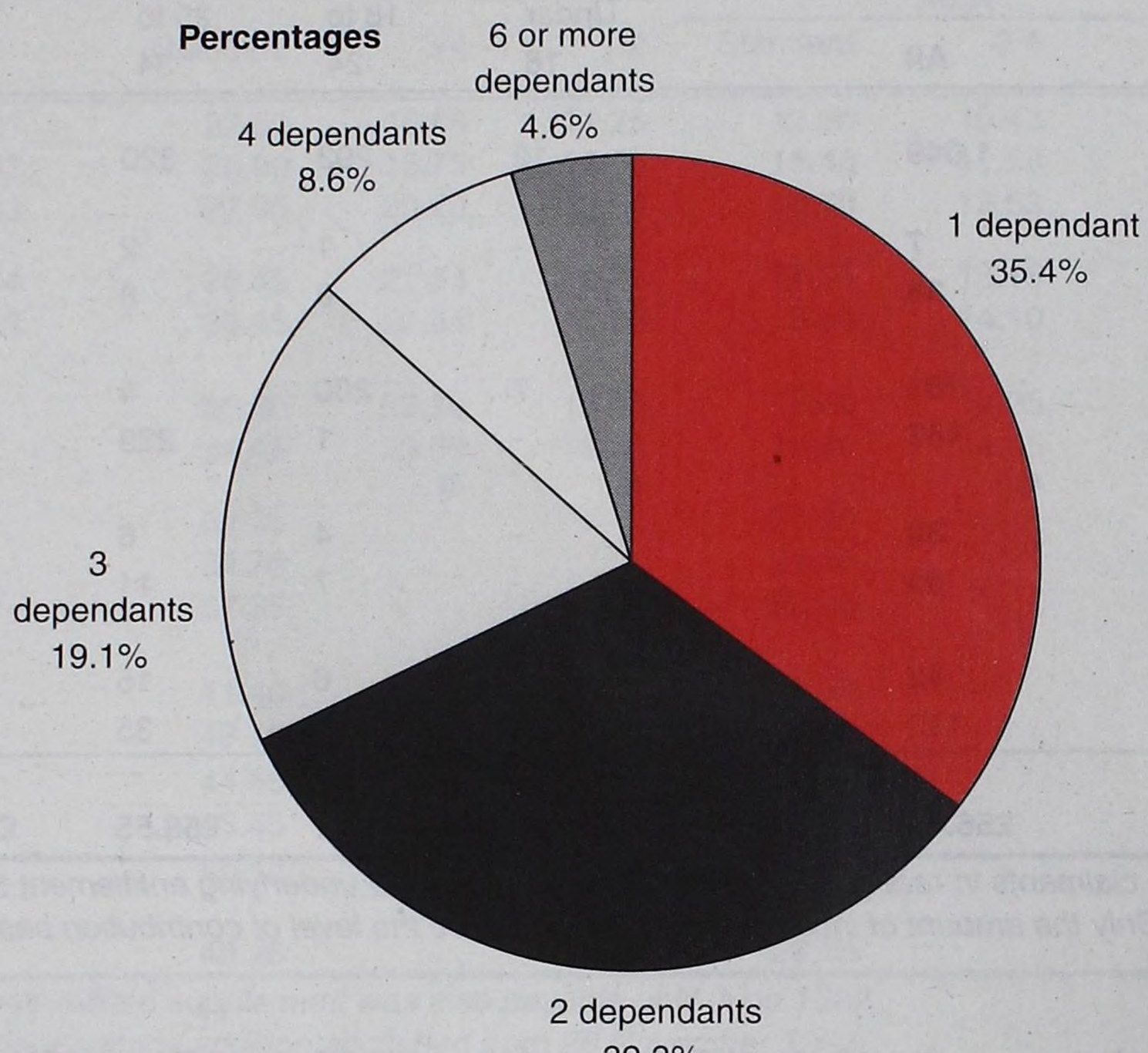
Thousands

			Age of claimant				
	Total	**%**	Under 18	18 to 24	25 to 34	35 to 49	50 or over
All recipients of income-based JSA	**1,049**	***100.0***	12	293	320	285	138
Recipients without dependants	882	*84.1*	12	279	262	208	122
Recipients with dependants	166	*15.9*	-	14	58	77	16
Number of dependants							
1	**59**	***35.4***	-	8	17	24	9
2	**54**	***32.3***	-	4	20	25	4
3	**32**	***19.1***	-	1	13	16	2
4	**14**	***8.6***	-	-	6	7	1
5	**5**	***3.1***	-	-	2	3	-
6 or more	**3**	***1.5***	-	-	1	2	-
Average number of dependants in cases with dependants	**2.17**						

Fig C1.13

Jobseeker's Allowance

Unemployed recipients of income-based JSA with dependants by number of dependants - November 1997



C1.14 Unemployment-related income-based benefit recipients by average weekly amount

Thousands

	All cases		Single without dependants		Couple without dependants		Single with dependants		Couple with dependants	
	No (000's)	Average amount £pw	No (000's)	Average amount £pw	No (000's)	Average amount £pw	No (000's)	Average amount £pw	No (000's)	Average amount £pw
Income Support										
Nov 92	1,874	52.76	1,332	40.03	134	65.39	17	63.39	391	91.36
Nov 93	1,854	54.61	1,351	41.77	124	67.06	20	68.09	359	97.86
Nov 94	1,805	53.65	1,347	40.87	113	69.94	18	71.21	328	99.61
Nov 95	1,650	53.81	1,260	41.63	99	71.93	16	74.00	276	101.74
JSA										
Nov 96	1,349	56.39	1,034	44.85	85	71.77	13	74.65	217	104.23
Nov 97	1,049	56.48	816	45.88	67	72.20	11	78.23	155	103.79

C1.15 Unemployment-related income-based benefit recipients by age and amount of weekly award, at November 1997

Thousands

Range of amount of weekly award £	All	Age of claimant: Under 18	18 to 24	25 to 34	35 to 49	50 or over
All amounts	**1,049**	12	293	320	285	138
Under £10	**7**	-	1	2	2	2
£10 to under £30	**38**		8	8	9	8
£30 to under £40	**281**	7	260	4	5	4
£40 to under £50	**483**	-	1	239	168	75
£50 to under £70	**30**	-	4	6	12	9
£70 to under £80	**55**	-	7	11	18	18
£80 to under £100	**42**	-	6	15	16	6
£100 or over	**112**	-	5	35	55	17
Average weekly amount	**£56.48**	**£35.93**	**£41.71**	**£58.55**	**£67.54**	**£61.89**

Note: ❶ *Includes claimants in receipt of income-based JSA but with underlying entitlement to contribution-based. Only the amount of income-based award above the level of contribution based award is included.*

C1.16 Unemployment-related income-based benefit recipients with housing requirements

Thousands

Weekly amount of housing requirements £	Nov 1993	Nov 1994	Nov 1995	Nov 1996	Nov 1997
All cases with housing requirements					
All amounts	**218**	**184**	**145**	**103**	**63**
Under 20.00	68	58	36	33	19
20.00 to under 40.00	64	55	42	32	20
40.00 to under 60.00	34	29	28	18	10
60.00 to under 80.00	20	18	16	10	7
80.00 to under 100.00	14	12	11	5	4
100.00 to under 120.00	8	5	5	3	1
120.00 or over	10	7	8	3	2
Cases with mortgage interest					
All amounts	**212**	**177**	**139**	**99**	**60**
Under 20.00	63	52	31	29	16
20.00 to under 40.00	64	54	42	32	20
40.00 to under 60.00	34	29	27	17	10
60.00 to under 80.00	20	18	16	10	7
80.00 to under 100.00	14	12	11	5	4
100.00 to under 120.00	8	5	5	2	1
120.00 or over	10	7	7	3	2
Cases with no mortgage interest					
All amounts	**6**	**7**	**6**	**4**	**4**

C1.17 Rates of Unemployment Benefit

£ per week

	Personal Benefit ❶			Increase for dependants			
				Adult			
	Standard	3/4	1/2	Standard	3/4	1/2	Each child
26 November 1981	22.50	16.88	11.25	13.90	10.43	6.95	0.80
25 November 1982	25.00	18.75	12.50	15.45	11.59	7.73	0.30
24 November 1983	27.05	20.29	13.53	16.70	12.53	8.35	0.15
26 November 1984	28.45	21.34	14.23	17.55	13.16	8.78	❷ .
28 November 1985	30.45	22.84	15.23	18.80	14.10	9.40	.
31 July 1986	30.80	23.10	15.40	19.00	14.25	9.50	.
9 April 1987	31.45	23.59 ❸	15.73 ❸	19.40	14.55 ❸	9.70 ❸	.
14 April 1988	32.75	.	.	20.20	.	.	.
10 April 1989	34.70	.	.	21.40	.	.	.
9 April 1990	37.35	.	.	23.05	.	.	.
11 April 1991	41.40	.	.	25.55	.	.	.
9 April 1992	43.10	.	.	26.60	.	.	.
15 April 1993	44.65	.	.	27.55	.	.	.
11 April 1994	45.45	.	.	28.05	.	.	.
10 April 1995	46.45	.	.	28.65	.	.	.
8 April 1996	48.25	.	.	29.75	.	.	.

Notes: ❶ *Earnings-related supplement was also payable until June 1982.*

❷ *Child dependancy addition abolished from 26 November 1984.*

❸ *Payment of half and three quarter rate benefit where the contribution condition was partially satisfied was abolished with effect from 5 October 1986. Where a period of interruption of employment began before that date, payment of a reduced rate benefit continued until benefit was exhausted or 4 October 1987 whichever was earlier.*

C1.18 Rates of Jobseeker's Allowance

£ per week

	Single person / Lone Parents				Couple	
	Under 18					
	Usual rate	Higher rate	18 to 24	Lone parent 18 or over / Single person 25 or over	Both under 18	One or both 18 or over
7 October 1996	28.85	37.90	37.90	47.90	57.20	75.20
7 April 1997	29.60	38.90	38.90	49.15	58.70	77.15
6 April 1998	30.30	39.85	39.85	50.35	60.10	79.00

	Dependant children						❶
	Under 11	11 to 15	16 to 17	18	❶a Under 11	❶b 11 to 16	❶c 16-18
7 October 1996	16.45	24.10	28.85	37.90	.	.	.
7 April 1997	.	.	.	.	16.90	24.75	29.60
6 April 1998	.	.	.	.	17.30	25.35	30.30

Notes: ❶ *From 7 April 1997 the age bandings used for the benefit calculation of dependant children have changed. From this date the bandings are as follows:*
a. Birth to September following 11th birthday.
b. From September following the 11th birthday to September following the 16th birthday.
c. From September following the 16th birthday to the day before the 19th birthday.
Some children will remain eligible for a different rate of benefit i.e. have "protected rights". These are as follows:-

	7th April 1997	7th April 1997
* *Child aged 11 before 7 April 1997 : allowance*	*£24.75*	*£25.35*
* *Child aged 16 before 7 April 1997 : allowance*	*£29.60*	*£30.30*
* *Child aged 18 before 7 April 1997 : allowance*	*£38.90*	*£39.85*

C1.19 Rates of premiums❶

£ per week

			Disability		Severe Disability			Family❷ ❸		
	Disabled child	Carer	Single	Couple	Single	Couple (one)	Couple (both)		Couple	Lone Parent
7 October 1996	20.40	13.00	20.40	29.15	36.40	36.40	72.80	10.55	.	.
7 April 1997	20.95	13.35	20.95	29.90	37.15	37.15	74.30	.	10.80	15.75
6 April 1998	21.45	13.65	21.45	30.60	38.50	38.50	77.00	.	11.05	15.75

		Pensioner		Enhanced Pensioner		Higher Pensioner	
	Lone parent❷	Single	Couple	Single	Couple	Single	Couple
7 October 1996	5.20	19.15	28.90	21.30	31.90	25.90	37.05
7 April 1997	.	19.65	29.65	21.85	32.75	26.55	38.00
6 April 1998	.	20.10	30.35	22.35	33.55	27.20	38.90

Notes: ❶ *Appropriate to Income-based Jobseeker's Allowance only.*
❷ *Family premium 7 April 1997 Lone parents receive one premium (Family premium - Lone parent rate) instead of two separate premiums ie. Family premium & Lone parent premium.*
❸ *From April 1998, new Lone parent claims will receive the lower couple rate of the Family Premium.*

Incapacity Benefit

Introduced 13 April 1995
Contributory, Not means tested, Taxable

Incapacity Benefit replaced Sickness Benefit and Invalidity Benefit from 13 April 1995. It is paid to people who are assessed as being incapable of work and who meet the same contribution conditions as for Sickness Benefit. The only change is that those who do not satisfy the contribution conditions do not have them treated as satisfied, if they cannot work because of an industrial accident or prescribed disease.

Assessing Incapacity
For the first 28 weeks of incapacity, people previously in work are assessed on the 'own occupation' test - the claimant's ability to do their own job.

Otherwise, incapacity is based on the 'all work' test which assesses ability to carry out a range of work-related activities. The test applies after 28 weeks of incapacity or from the start of the claim for people who did not previously have a job. Certain people are exempt from this test.

Rates of Benefit
The rates of Incapacity Benefit are set out in Table D1.17. For people under state pension age there are two short-term rates: the lower rate is paid for the first 28 weeks of sickness and the higher rate for weeks 29 to 52.
Employees receive Statutory Sick Pay (SSP) for the first 28 weeks of sickness, after which they normally move on to Incapacity Benefit. People unable to get SSP can claim Incapacity Benefit if they satisfy the contribution conditions.

The long-term rate of Incapacity Benefit applies to people under state pension age who have been sick for more than a year. People with a terminal illness or who are receiving the highest rate care component of Disability Living Allowance get the long-term rate from week 29.
For people over state pension age, the short-term rate of Incapacity Benefit, based on Retirement Pension entitlement, is paid for up to a year if incapacity began before pension age. The long-term rate is not paid for people over pension age.

The higher short-term rate and long-term rate are treated as taxable income.

Increases are paid for a dependant who is caring for a child or where the spouse is aged 60 or over. Increases for children are paid with the short-term higher rate and with the long-term rate. An age addition is paid with the long-term rate. There are two rates depending on the age when incapacity began, where incapacity began before age 45.

Transitional Rules
There were transitional provisions for people who were on Sickness or Invalidity Benefit on 12 April 1995. They were automatically transferred to Incapacity Benefit, payable on the same basis as before. Former Invalidity Benefit recipients continue to get Additional Pension entitlement, but frozen at 1994 levels. Also their Incapacity Benefit is not subject to tax. If they were over state pension age on 12 April 1995 they may get Incapacity Benefit for up to 5 years beyond pension age.

Source

Table D1.02 is based on a 100% clerical count of claims. Up to and including 1995 figures are based on a 1% sample of claimants whose National Insurance number ends in the digit 14. From 1996 the figures are based on a 5% sample where National Insurance numbers end in 14,24,44,64, or 84.

Contents

Table		Page
D1.01	International Classification of Diseases Causation Codes	155
D1.02	New claims due to Sickness, Invalidity and Incapacity: by country	156
D1.03	Expenditure on Sickness, Invalidity and Incapacity Benefit	156
D1.04	Claimants to Sickness, Invalidity and Incapacity Benefit at end of statistical year: by duration of spell	157
D1.05	Spells of certified incapacity, in claims to Sickness, Invalidity and Incapacity Benefit commencing in the year: by age	158
D1.06	Spells of Incapacity Benefit (all rates) terminating between 1 March 1997 and 28 February 1998: by age and duration of spell	159
D1.07	Days of certified incapacity, in claims to Sickness, Invalidity and Incapacity Benefit in year: by age	161
D1.08	Recipients of Sickness Benefit and Incapacity Benefit Short Term (Lower) at the end of the year: by age	162
D1.09	Spells of Sickness Benefit and Incapacity Benefit Short Term (Lower) plus Credits Only, commencing in the year: by age	163
D1.10	Incapacity Benefit Long Term recipients current at 28 February 1998: by age, ex-Invalidity Benefit and Invalidity Age Addition	164
D1.11	Invalidity and Incapacity Benefit (Short Term Higher & Long Term rate) recipients: by receipt of an increase of benefit for dependants and by age of recipient at the end of the year	165
D1.12	Invalidity and Incapacity Benefit (Short Term Higher & Long Term rate) claimants incapacitated at the end of the year: by age	166
D1.13	Incapacity Benefit claimants (all rates) incapacitated at the end of the year: by cause of incapacity	167
D1.14	Spells of Invalidity Benefit and Incapacity Benefit Short Term (Higher) and Long Term (recipients), commencing in the year: by age	169
D1.15	Incapacity Benefit claimants (all rates) at the end of the year by reason exempt from the All Work Test	170
D1.16	Rates of Sickness Benefit	170
D1.17	Rates of Invalidity Benefit	171
D1.18	Rates of Incapacity Benefit	171

D1.01 International Classification of Diseases Causation Codes

	ICD 10 Edition Codes
Claimants without any diagnosis code on system	
Certain infectious and parasitic diseases	A00-B99
Tuberculosis	A15-A19
Neoplasms	C00-D48
Diseases of the blood and blood forming organs and certain diseases involving the immune mechanism	D50-D89
Endocrine, nutritional and metabolic diseases	E00-E90
Mental and behavioural disorders	F00-F99
Diseases of the nervous system	G00-G99
Diseases of the eye and adnexa	H00-H59
Diseases of the ear and mastoid process	H60-H95
Diseases of the circulatory system	I00-I99
Hypertensive disease	I10-I15
Ischaemic heart disease	I20-I25
Diseases of the respiratory system	J00-J99
Influenza	J11
Bronchitis excluding acute bronchitis	J40-J42
Diseases of the digestive system	K00-K93
Diseases of the skin and subcutaneous tissue	L00-L99
Diseases of the musculoskeletal system and connective tissue	M00-M99
Arthritis	M00-M19
Diseases of the genitourinary system	N00-N99
Pregnancy, childbirth and the puerperium	O00-O99
Certain conditions originating in the perinatal period	P00-P96
Congenital malformations, deformations and chromosomal abnormalities	Q00-Q99
Symptoms, signs and abnormal clinical and laboratory findings, not elsewhere classified	R00-R99
Injury, poisoning and certain other consequences of external causes	S00-U22
Factors influencing health status and contact with health services	Z00-Z99

Notes: All causes of incapacity referred to in this section are based on the International Classification of Diseases,Tenth Revision published by the World Health Organisation. Reference should be made to this table for the appropriate ICD Codes for a cause of incapacity. The shaded Causes of Incapacity are subgroupings of the unshaded Causation group above and are therefore included in that figure.

D1.02 New claims due to Sickness, Invalidity and Incapacity: by country

Thousands

	1984	1989	1994	1995	1996	1997	1998
Great Britain	1,413	1,034	1,128	1,083	1,066	1,042	..
England	1,118	820	912	882	869	843	..
Wales	115	89	86	79	76	76	..
Scotland	180	125	131	121	121	123	..

Notes: A "new claim" means a claim submitted at the beginning of a spell of incapacity for work. If a person has several separate spells of incapacity for work during the year, each spell is counted as a "new claim".

The figures include a number of claims which did not result in the payment of benefit.

The figures are based on a 100% clerical count and are therefore subject to amendment.

Non-contributory Invalidity Pension new claims are included from 20 November 1975 until 31 March 1984.

Housewives Non- contributory Invalidity Pension new claims figures are included from 17 November 1977 until 31 March 1984.

From 6 April 1983 Statutory Sick Pay was introduced for a maximum of 8 weeks sickness absence in a tax year.

From 6 April 1986 Statutory Sick Pay is payable for up to 28 weeks in any one period of incapacity for work.

D1.03 Expenditure on Sickness, Invalidity and Incapacity Benefit

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Sickness Benefit	265	192	365	342	12	.	.
Invalidity Benefit							
Basic	1,805	3,026	5,833	6,262	220	.	.
Earnings related	67	333	1,235	1,443	51	.	.
Incapacity Benefit							
Short Term	.	.	.	.	534	386	623
Long Term	.	.	.	.	5,709	6,015	5,755
Earnings related	.	.	.	.	1,380	1,260	1,043

D1.04 Claimants to Sickness, Invalidity and Incapacity Benefit at end of statistical year: by duration of spell

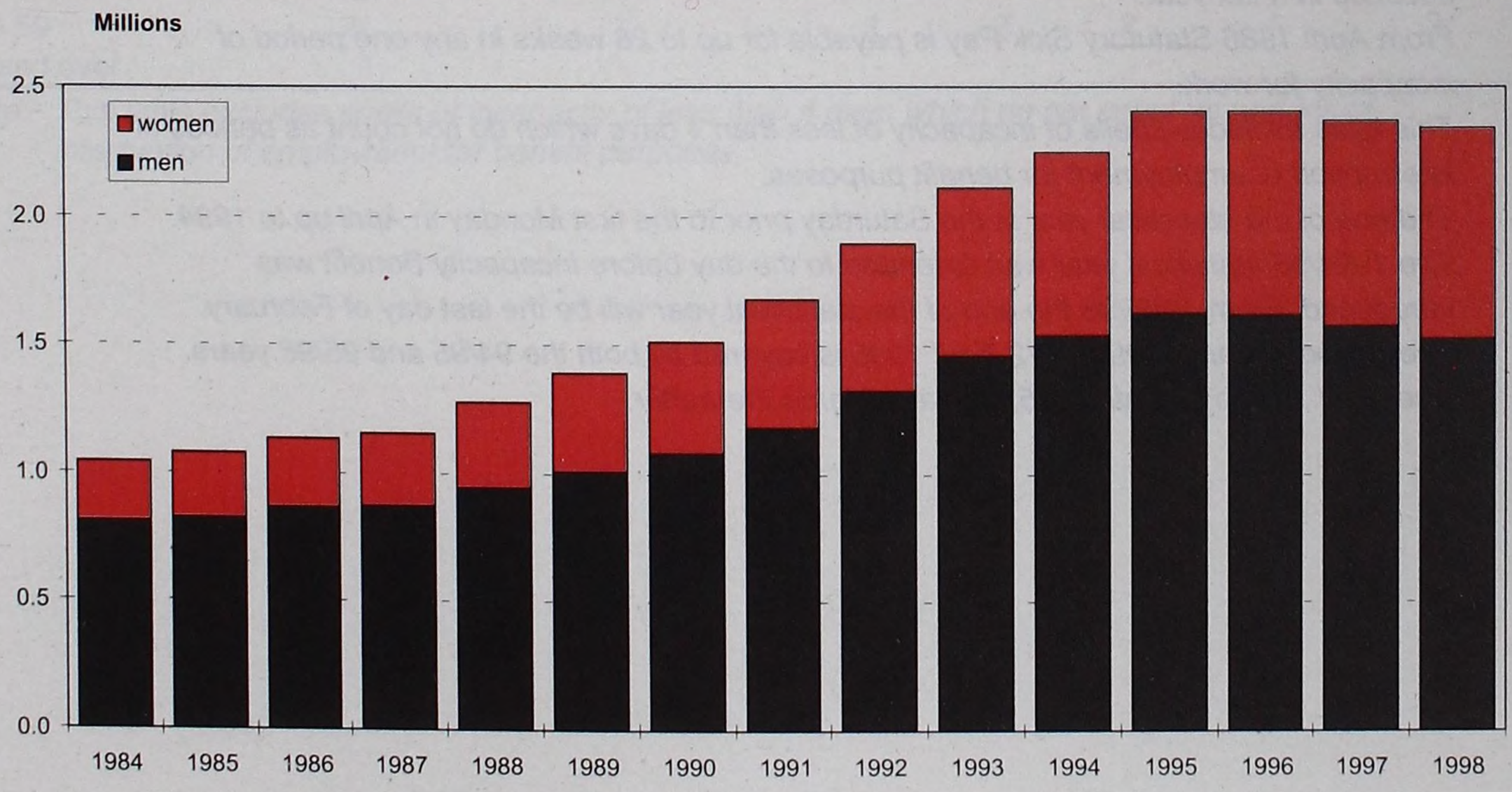
Thousands

	1984	1989	1994	1995	1996	1997	1998
All persons	**1,045**	**1,393**	**2,249**	**2,406**	**2,406**	**2,373**	**2,341**
Men							
All durations	**812**	**1,011**	**1,544**	**1,630**	**1,627**	**1,578**	**1,530**
Under 1 week	15	8	10	7	8	5	7
1-2 weeks	16	7	10	9	11	9	9
2-3 weeks	13	7	11	11	8	8	9
3-4 weeks	14	7	9	9	9	10	9
5-8 weeks	34	25	34	34	37	38	34
8-13 weeks	30	33	38	36	31	33	29
13-26 weeks	56	58	71	83	83	89	84
26-52 weeks	68	83	129	153	131	127	127
Over 52 weeks	565	783	1,232	1,289	1,310	1,259	1,222
Women							
All durations	**233**	**381**	**705**	**777**	**779**	**795**	**811**
Under 1 week	8	4	5	4	4	2	4
1-2 weeks	6	4	5	6	5	4	5
2-3 weeks	7	4	5	5	5	4	4
3-4 weeks	4	5	4	5	5	5	5
5-8 weeks	14	15	16	19	21	22	20
8-13 weeks	11	15	20	19	17	19	19
13-26 weeks	20	26	39	45	49	52	52
26-52 weeks	25	41	66	75	73	77	78
Over 52 weeks	139	266	545	599	600	610	624

Fig D1.04

Incapacity Benefit

Claimants to Sickness, Invalidity and Incapacity Benefit at end of statistical year



D1.05 Spells of certified incapacity, in claims to Sickness, Invalidity and Incapacity Benefit commencing in the year: by age

Thousands

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
All persons	**1,141**	**805**	**903**	**978**	**874**	**836**	**804**
Men							
All ages	**794**	**509**	**588**	**635**	**565**	**540**	**511**
Under 20	30	20	14	18	21	19	20
20 - 24	62	43	51	56	53	50	49
25 - 29	66	43	57	66	61	59	57
30 - 34	67	43	61	70	61	60	59
35 - 39	88	43	53	63	56	56	51
40 - 44	79	55	58	61	54	52	49
45 - 49	80	50	73	74	61	61	55
50 - 54	94	63	68	72	65	65	61
55 - 59	108	75	79	81	73	67	64
60 - 64	114	67	69	70	56	50	44
65 and over	8	6	7	5	4	2	1
Women							
All ages	**347**	**295**	**315**	**343**	**308**	**296**	**293**
Under 20	27	25	22	22	22	22	23
20 - 24	53	43	36	41	35	32	31
25 - 29	48	47	37	39	36	34	34
30 - 34	39	38	37	39	34	32	32
35 - 39	41	26	31	36	30	29	31
40 - 44	37	28	34	38	33	32	33
45 - 49	34	28	40	45	43	41	36
50 - 54	35	29	37	44	38	40	40
55 - 59	26	25	34	35	32	32	31
60 and over	8	8	6	4	4	4	2

Notes: *From April 1983 Statutory Sick Pay was introduced for a maximum of 8 weeks' sickness absence in a tax year.*

From April 1986 Statutory Sick Pay is payable for up to 28 weeks in any one period of incapacity for work.

This table excludes spells of incapacity of less than 4 days which do not count as periods of interruption of employment for benefit purposes.

The end of the statistical year is the Saturday prior to the first Monday in April up to 1994.

The 1994/95 statistical year was extended to the day before Incapacity Benefit was introduced. From 1995/96 the end of the statistical year will be the last day of February.

The period 1 March 1995 to 12 April 1995 is covered by both the 94/95 and 95/96 years.

Age at 31 March up until 1995, age at 1 March thereafter.

D1.06 Spells of Incapacity Benefit (all rates) terminating between 1 March 1997 and 28 February 1998: by age and duration of spell

Thousands

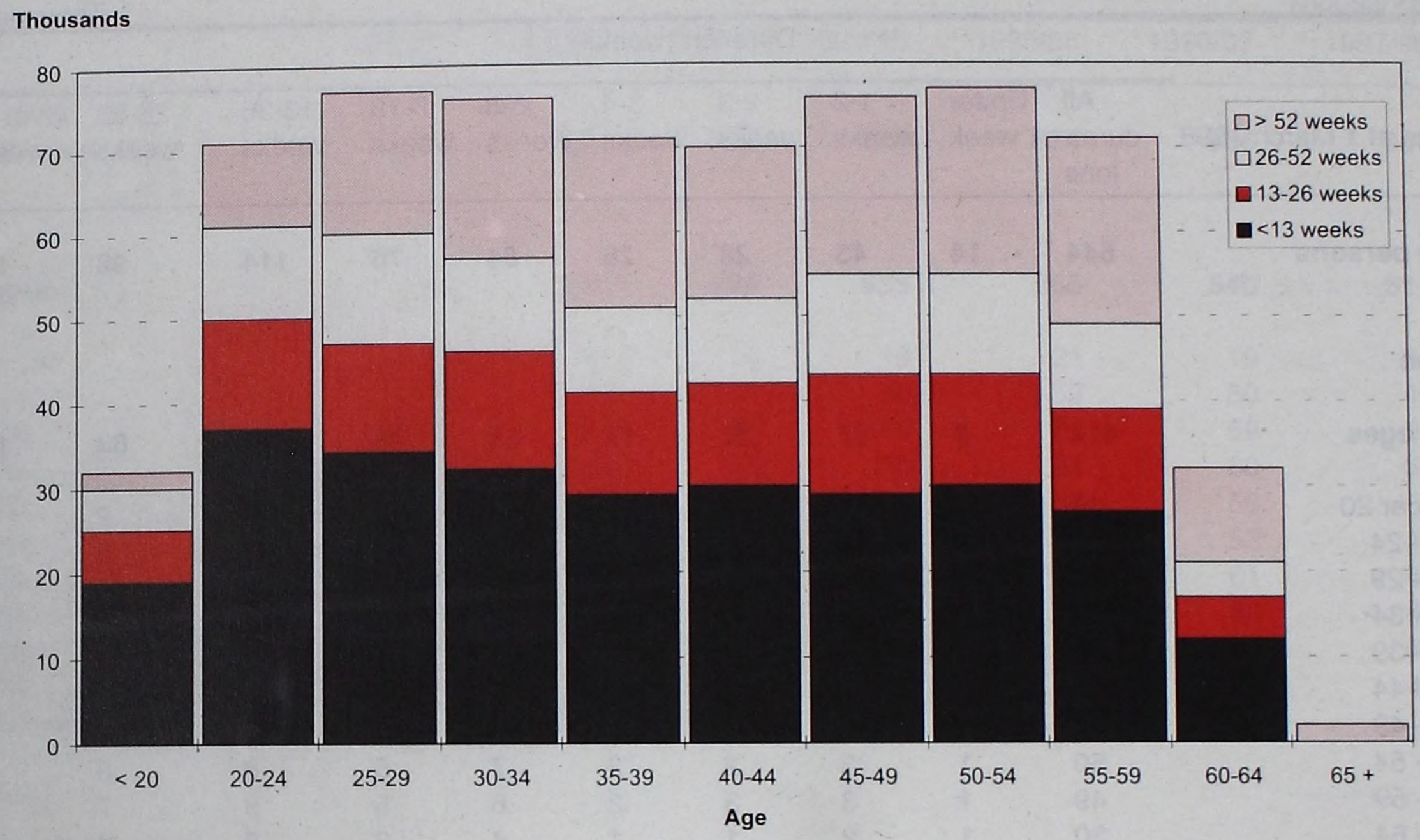
Age at 1 March 1998	All durations	Duration (weeks) Under 1 week	1-2 weeks	2-3 weeks	3-4 weeks	5-8 weeks	8-13 weeks	13-26 weeks	26-52 weeks	Over 52 weeks
All persons	**644**	**14**	**43**	**28**	**26**	**84**	**76**	**114**	**98**	**162**
Men										
All ages	**414**	**9**	**27**	**20**	**17**	**55**	**48**	**74**	**63**	**102**
Under 20	14	-	2	1	1	3	2	3	2	1
20 - 24	39	1	3	2	2	6	5	8	6	5
25 - 29	47	1	3	2	2	6	6	9	8	10
30 - 34	48	1	3	2	2	6	6	10	7	11
35 - 39	46	1	3	2	2	5	5	8	7	12
40 - 44	42	1	3	2	2	6	5	7	6	11
45 - 49	47	1	3	2	2	5	5	8	7	13
50 - 54	50	1	3	2	2	7	5	8	8	13
55 - 59	49	1	3	3	2	6	5	8	7	14
60 - 64	30	1	2	1	1	4	3	5	4	10
65 and over	2	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	2
Women										
All ages	**230**	**5**	**16**	**8**	**9**	**29**	**28**	**41**	**35**	**60**
Under 20	16	-	2	1	1	3	3	3	3	1
20 - 24	28	1	2	1	1	4	4	5	5	5
25 - 29	29	1	2	1	1	5	4	4	5	7
30 - 34	28	1	2	1	1	4	3	4	4	8
35 - 39	26	1	2	1	1	3	3	4	3	8
40 - 44	25	1	2	1	1	3	3	5	4	7
45 - 49	28	1	2	1	1	3	3	6	5	8
50 - 54	28	1	1	1	1	3	3	5	4	9
55 - 59	21	-	1	1	1	2	2	4	3	8
60 and over	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1

Note: This table excludes spells of incapacity of less than 4 days which do not count as periods of interruption of employment for benefit purposes.

Fig D1.06

Incapacity Benefit

Spells Terminating in the period 1 March 1997 to 28 February 1998 by age and duration of spell



D1.07 Days of certified incapacity, in claims to Sickness, Invalidity and Incapacity Benefit in year: by age

Millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
All persons	**311.7**	**417.2**	**68.02**	**745.4**	**874.9**	**862.1**	**856.3**
Men							
All ages	**242.3**	**304.9**	**468.9**	**507.9**	**595.6**	**576.3**	**563.5**
Under 20	1.6	1.3	1.6	1.8	2.6	2.4	3.5
20 - 24	5.4	4.9	9.4	10.9	15.0	14.1	15.3
25 - 29	6.4	8.0	17.6	19.5	27.0	26.6	27.9
30 - 34	8.2	10.1	22.1	26.7	34.1	34.6	36.8
35 - 39	12.4	12.6	24.4	29.3	37.5	38.7	40.9
40 - 44	14.6	19.2	30.8	33.9	41.0	41.3	43.3
45 - 49	19.6	22.7	41.9	44.9	56.3	54.8	55.1
50 - 54	26.0	34.1	51.2	57.1	67.9	70.5	74.9
55 - 59	44.7	53.4	78.7	84.3	99.6	96.9	97.3
60 - 64	78.9	84.4	107.3	112.6	130.0	129.4	126.8
65 and over	24.5	54.3	83.9	86.8	84.6	66.9	41.7
Women							
All ages	**69.5**	**112.4**	**211.4**	**237.5**	**279.2**	**285.8**	**292.8**
Under 20	1.3	1.8	2.4	2.6	3.9	3.4	4.4
20 - 24	4.7	5.0	8.6	9.1	12.3	12.3	12.5
25 - 29	6.0	8.6	13.6	14.7	18.7	18.7	19.5
30 - 34	6.4	9.0	16.0	18.6	23.2	23.7	24.2
35 - 39	6.3	9.7	16.7	19.1	24.6	25.9	27.2
40 - 44	7.2	12.4	21.5	24.1	28.9	30.0	31.9
45 - 49	8.3	14.2	30.0	34.8	41.9	42.1	43.9
50 - 54	10.4	19.3	35.0	39.1	47.3	51.7	56.7
55 - 59	14.9	23.2	44.1	49.4	54.2	56.8	58.5
60 and over	4.0	9.0	23.6	26.1	24.1	21.2	13.8

Notes: From April 1983 Statutory Sick Pay was introduced for a maximum of 8 weeks' sickness absence in a tax year.

From April 1986 Statutory Sick Pay is payable for up to 28 weeks in any one period of incapacity for work.

This table excludes spells of incapacity of less than 4 days which do not count as periods of interruption of employment for benefit purposes.

The end of the statistical year is the Saturday prior to the first Monday in April up to 1994.

The 1994/95 statistical year was extended to the day before Incapacity Benefit was introduced. From 1995/96 the end of the statistical year will be the last day of February.

The period 1 March 1995 to 12 April 1995 is covered by both the 94/95 and 95/96 years.

Age at 31 March up until 1995, age at 1 March thereafter.

D1.08 Recipients of Sickness Benefit and Incapacity Benefit Short Term (Lower) at the end of the year: by age

Thousands

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
All persons	**191**	**109**	**127**	**127**	**120**	**117**	**109**
Men							
All ages	**143**	**81**	**94**	**91**	**87**	**84**	**77**
Under 20	3	-	-	-	-	-	-
20 - 24	8	6	5	3	4	4	4
25 - 29	8	6	8	7	7	8	7
30 - 34	10	5	7	9	9	9	9
35 - 39	13	5	7	8	8	9	7
40 - 44	11	8	8	9	8	8	7
45 - 49	15	8	10	11	10	10	9
50 - 54	19	11	15	11	12	11	11
55 - 59	25	17	17	17	15	14	13
60 - 64	32	17	17	14	13	12	10
65 and over	1	1	-	-	-	-	-
Women							
All ages	**47**	**28**	**33**	**36**	**33**	**33**	**32**
Under 20	1	1	-	-	-	-	-
20 - 24	6	5	3	4	3	3	3
25 - 29	5	5	4	5	5	5	4
30 - 34	5	4	4	3	4	3	4
35 - 39	5	2	3	4	3	3	4
40 - 44	5	3	4	4	4	3	3
45 - 49	5	2	5	5	4	5	5
50 - 54	7	3	5	5	5	5	5
55 - 59	5	4	4	5	5	5	4
60 and over	1	1	-	-	-	-	-

Notes: From April 1983 Statutory Sick Pay was introduced for a maximum of 8 weeks' sickness absence in a tax year.
From April 1986 Statutory Sick Pay is payable for up to 28 weeks in any one period of incapacity for work.
This table excludes spells of incapacity of less than 4 days which do not count as periods of interruption of employment for benefit purposes.
The end of the statistical year is the Saturday prior to the first Monday in April up to 1994.
The 1994/95 statistical year was extended to the day before Incapacity Benefit was introduced. From 1995/96 the end of the statistical year will be the last day of February.
The period 1 March 1995 to 12 April 1995 is covered by both the 94/95 and 95/96 years.
Age at 31 March up until 1995, age at 1 March thereafter.

D1.09 Spells of Sickness Benefit and Incapacity Benefit Short Term (Lower) plus Credits Only, commencing in the year: by age

Thousands

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
All persons	**1,077**	**675**	**776**	**851**	**672**	**709**	**685**
Men							
All ages	**753**	**423**	**510**	**559**	**437**	**466**	**443**
Under 20	30	20	14	18	21	19	20
20 - 24	61	42	50	55	49	49	48
25 - 29	64	39	54	62	52	55	53
30 - 34	64	37	54	63	50	54	54
35 - 39	82	35	46	55	45	49	45
40 - 44	71	46	48	51	42	45	42
45 - 49	72	42	61	62	46	50	46
50 - 54	89	47	57	59	46	53	51
55 - 59	102	59	66	70	52	54	52
60 - 64	111	51	55	58	35	38	32
65 and over	8	5	4	4	-	-	-
Women							
All ages	**323**	**253**	**266**	**292**	**235**	**243**	**242**
Under 20	26	25	22	22	22	22	23
20 - 24	46	40	34	40	32	30	30
25 - 29	40	42	32	35	30	30	30
30 - 34	36	32	32	35	27	27	27
35 - 39	39	23	27	31	23	24	26
40 - 44	36	22	27	31	25	26	26
45 - 49	33	22	31	35	29	31	27
50 - 54	33	22	28	34	26	29	29
55 - 59	26	18	27	27	22	23	22
60 and over	8	7	6	3	1	1	1

Notes: From April 1983 Statutory Sick Pay was introduced for a maximum of 8 weeks' sickness absence in a tax year.

From April 1986 Statutory Sick Pay is payable for up to 28 weeks in any one period of incapacity for work.

This table excludes spells of incapacity of less than 4 days which do not count as periods of interruption of employment for benefit purposes.

The end of the statistical year is the Saturday prior to the first Monday in April up to 1994.

The 1994/95 statistical year was extended to the day before Incapacity Benefit was introduced. From 1995/96 the end of the statistical year will be the last day of February.

The period 1 March 1995 to 12 April 1995 is covered by both the 94/95 and 95/96 years.

Age at 31 March up until 1995, age at 1 March thereafter.

D1.10 Incapacity Benefit Long Term recipients current at 28 February 1998: by age, ex-Invalidity Benefit and Invalidity Age Addition

Thousands

Age at 1 March 1998	All Persons	Ex-IVB	Other IBLT	Number with IVA❶	Number with IAA❷
All persons	**1,459**	**1,080**	**379**	**438**	**137**
Men					
All ages	**1,011**	**767**	**244**	**244**	**79**
Under 30	23	8	15	8	14
30 - 34	38	21	17	18	17
35 - 39	57	37	20	23	20
40 - 44	67	47	20	24	19
45 - 49	93	68	25	29	9
50 - 54	145	106	39	39	-
55 - 59	202	153	48	43	-
60 and over	386	326	60	61	-
Women					
All ages	**447**	**312**	**135**	**193**	**58**
Under 30	23	9	14	9	14
30 - 34	32	20	12	18	12
35 - 39	40	28	12	20	11
40 - 44	49	35	14	26	14
45 - 49	69	47	21	34	7
50 and over	236	173	63	87	-

Notes: ❶ *Invalidity Allowance (IVA) is payable with Invalidity Pension and the rates depend on the age incapacity began.*

❷ *Incapacity Age Addition (IAA) is payable with Incapacity Benefit Long Term rate and replaces IVA for PIW's commencing on or after 13.4.95.*

D1.11 Invalidity and Incapacity Benefit (Short Term Higher & Long Term rate) recipients: by receipt of an increase of benefit for dependants and by age of recipient at the end of the year

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Percentage with adult dependants							
All ages	***43***	***35***	***27***	***25***	***21***	***18***	***16***
Under 20	-		-	-	-	-	-
20 - 24	*10*	*5*	*8*	*3*	*2*	*1*	*1*
25 - 29	*14*	*9*	*10*	*9*	*5*	*5*	*3*
30 - 34	*19*	*20*	*13*	*12*	*9*	*7*	*6*
35 - 39	*29*	*21*	*15*	*15*	*12*	*11*	*10*
40 - 44	*28*	*24*	*17*	*15*	*13*	*11*	*9*
45 - 49	*31*	*22*	*17*	*15*	*13*	*11*	*11*
50 - 54	*34*	*25*	*17*	*16*	*15*	*12*	*10*
55 - 59	*41*	*30*	*23*	*22*	*18*	*15*	*13*
60 - 64	*58*	*46*	*33*	*31*	*28*	*26*	*25*
65 and over	*73*	*63*	*55*	*54*	*50*	*48*	*47*
Percentage with child dependants							
All ages	***14***	***9***	***7***	***7***	***7***	***7***	***7***
Under 20	*9*	-	-	-	-	-	-
20 - 24	*10*	*11*	*10*	*9*	*8*	*4*	*5*
25 - 29	*22*	*13*	*15*	*13*	*11*	*10*	*9*
30 - 34	*25*	*27*	*18*	*18*	*17*	*14*	*13*
35 - 39	*34*	*26*	*22*	*21*	*20*	*19*	*19*
40 - 44	*35*	*26*	*19*	*20*	*19*	*18*	*16*
45 - 49	*28*	*17*	*13*	*12*	*12*	*12*	*12*
50 - 54	*19*	*11*	*7*	*6*	*6*	*7*	*6*
55 - 59	*9*	*5*	*3*	*3*	*3*	*3*	*3*
60 - 64	*5*	*2*	*1*	*1*	*2*	*2*	*2*
65 and over	*2*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	-
Average number of children per recipient							
All ages	**1.8**	**1.8**	**1.8**	**1.8**	**1.8**	**1.8**	**1.8**
Under 20	1.0	-	-	-	-	-	-
20 - 24	1.3	1.5	1.4	1.5	1.3	1.2	1.3
25 - 29	1.9	1.8	1.7	1.7	1.8	1.7	1.7
30 - 34	2.3	2.4	2.2	2.2	2.1	2.1	2.1
35 - 39	2.3	2.5	2.3	2.2	2.2	2.2	2.2
40 - 44	2.0	1.8	1.9	1.9	1.9	1.9	1.9
45 - 49	1.8	1.6	1.7	1.6	1.7	1.7	1.7
50 - 54	1.5	1.5	1.6	1.6	1.5	1.5	1.5
55 - 59	1.4	1.4	1.4	1.6	1.6	1.5	1.5
60 - 64	1.4	1.4	1.5	1.6	1.6	1.7	1.6
65 and over	1.3	2.0	1.8	1.7	1.5	1.6	1.5

Notes: The end of the statistical year is the Saturday before the first Monday in April normally. The 1994/95 statistical year, however, was extended to the day before Incapacity Benefit was introduced. From 1995/96 the end of the statistical year is the last day of February. Age at 31 March up to 1994/95, age at 1 March thereafter.

D1.12 Invalidity and Incapacity Benefit (Short Term Higher & Long Term rate) claimants incapacitated at the end of the year: by age

Thousands

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
All persons	**797**	**1,126**	**1,681**	**1,767**	**1,702**	**1,639**	**1,565**
Men							
All ages	**638**	**860**	**1,217**	**1,262**	**1,217**	**1,151**	**1,080**
Under 20	1	1	-	-	-	-	-
20 - 24	7	6	7	7	7	6	5
25 - 29	13	15	26	27	27	25	24
30 - 34	17	24	41	47	45	44	44
35 - 39	27	31	54	60	62	62	63
40 - 44	35	49	70	71	73	72	73
45 - 49	51	60	105	109	113	109	101
50 - 54	70	102	134	147	149	153	156
55 - 59	127	159	224	232	231	222	214
60 - 64	233	262	321	329	316	313	306
65 and over	59	151	235	233	193	145	93
Women							
All ages	**159**	**266**	**464**	**505**	**485**	**488**	**485**
Under 20	1	1	-	-	-	-	-
20 - 24	8	8	7	6	6	6	6
25 - 29	13	19	26	26	25	24	23
30 - 34	15	21	34	37	37	36	36
35 - 39	14	23	37	40	43	43	44
40 - 44	16	28	46	51	50	52	53
45 - 49	19	32	64	74	76	76	74
50 - 54	24	49	78	87	90	98	107
55 - 59	41	62	109	118	106	112	114
60 and over	9	23	62	66	52	42	29

Notes: *From April 1983 Statutory Sick Pay was introduced for a maximum of 8 weeks' sickness absence tax year.*

From April 1986 Statutory Sick Pay is payable for up to 28 weeks in any one period of incapacity for work.

The end of the statistical year is the Saturday prior to the first Monday in April up to 1994.

The 1994/95 statistical year was extended to the day before Incapacity Benefit was introduced.

From 1995/96 the end of the statistical year will be the last day of February.

The period 1 March 1995 to 12 April 1995 is covered by both 94/95 and 95/96 years.

Age at 31 March up to 1994/95, age at 1 March thereafter.

D1.13 Incapacity Benefit claimants (all rates) incapacitated at the end of the year: by cause of incapacity

Thousands

	1996/97	1997/98
All Persons	**2,373**	**2,341**
Men		
All causes	**1,578**	**1,530**
Claimants without any diagnosis code on system	8	7
Infectious and parasitic diseases	12	12
Tuberculosis	1	1
Neoplasms	16	16
Diseases of the blood and blood forming organs and immune mechanism	2	2
Endocrine, nutritional and metabolic diseases	33	31
Mental and behavioural disorders	326	358
Diseases of the nervous system	65	65
Diseases of the eye and adnexa	11	11
Diseases of the ear and mastoid process	7	7
Diseases of the circulatory system	234	209
Hypertensive disease	38	34
Ischaemic heart disease	81	80
Diseases of the respiratory system	69	62
Influenza	1	-
Bronchitis excluding acute bronchitis	2	2
Diseases of the digestive system	28	28
Diseases of the skin and subcutaneous tissue	11	11
Diseases of the musculoskeletal system and connective tissue	388	370
Arthritis	166	153
Diseases of the genitourinary system	10	9
Pregnancy, childbirth and the puerperium	-	-
Certain conditions originating in the perinatal period	-	-
Congenital malformations, deformations and chromosomal abnormalities	1	1
Symptoms, signs and abnormal clinical and laboratory findings, not elsewhere classified	232	207
Injury, poisoning and certain other consequences of external causes	109	106
Factors influencing health status and contact with health services	16	17

D1.13 (continued)

Thousands

	1996/97	1997/98
Women		
All causes	**795**	**811**
Claimants without any diagnosis code on system	4	4
Infectious and parasitic diseases	5	5
Tuberculosis	1	1
Neoplasms	10	11
Diseases of the blood and blood forming organs and immune mechanism	2	2
Endocrine, nutritional and metabolic diseases	11	11
Mental and behavioural disorders	237	261
Diseases of the nervous system	42	44
Diseases of the eye and adnexa	3	3
Diseases of the ear and mastoid process	3	3
Diseases of the circulatory system	43	40
Hypertensive disease	13	11
Ischaemic heart disease	11	11
Diseases of the respiratory system	27	26
Influenza	-	-
Bronchitis excluding acute bronchitis	-	-
Diseases of the digestive system	13	13
Diseases of the skin and subcutaneous tissue	5	5
Diseases of the musculoskeletal system and connective tissue	212	214
Arthritis	84	81
Diseases of the genitourinary system	10	10
Pregnancy, childbirth and the puerperium	6	5
Certain conditions originating in the perinatal period	-	-
Congenital malformations, deformations and chromosomal abnormalities	1	1
Symptoms, signs and abnormal clinical and laboratory findings, not elsewhere classified	117	108
Injury, poisoning and certain other consequences of external causes	38	38
Factors influencing health status and contact with health services	7	7

Notes: The table excludes spells on incapacity of less than 4 days which do not count as periods of interruption of employment for benefit purposes.

All causes of incapacity are based on the International Classification of Diseases shown in Table D1.01. The shaded areas are subgroups of the unshaded group above, and are therefore included in that figure.

D1.14 Spells of Invalidity Benefit and Incapacity Benefit Short Term (Higher) and Long Term (recipients), commencing in the year: by age

Thousands

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
All persons	**278**	**280**	**349**	**341**	**121**	**128**	**119**
Men							
All ages	**205**	**199**	**242**	**232**	**73**	**74**	**68**
Under 20	1	1	-	-	-	-	-
20 - 24	7	6	6	5	1	1	1
25 - 29	10	9	12	14	4	3	3
30 - 34	11	13	18	19	5	5	5
35 - 39	16	15	19	19	6	6	6
40 - 44	17	17	23	21	7	8	7
45 - 49	20	17	30	26	9	11	9
50 - 54	25	30	34	35	11	12	11
55 - 59	42	38	44	41	12	13	12
60 - 64	52	47	50	46	14	13	12
65 and over	4	5	6	4	2	2	1
Women							
All ages	**72**	**81**	**106**	**109**	**48**	**54**	**51**
Under 20	1	1	-	-	-	-	-
20 - 24	11	7	5	4	2	1	1
25 - 29	14	10	12	11	4	3	4
30 - 34	9	11	10	10	5	5	5
35 - 39	6	7	11	11	5	5	5
40 - 44	6	9	13	13	6	6	7
45 - 49	7	10	16	18	9	10	8
50 - 54	8	12	18	21	9	11	11
55 - 59	9	13	19	18	7	9	9
60 and over	1	2	3	3	2	3	1

Notes: From April 1983 Statutory Sick Pay was introduced for a maximum of 8 weeks' sickness absence in a tax year.

From April 1986 Statutory Sick Pay is payable for up to 28 weeks in any one period of incapacity for work.

This table excludes spells of incapacity of less than 4 days which do not count as periods of interruption of employment for benefit purposes.

From 1995/96 a commencement of spell is only counted at the start of the spell of incapacity, prior to this, a change of benefit (from SB to IVB) was also counted as a commencement.

The end of the statistical year is the Saturday prior to the first Monday in April up to 1994.

The 1994/95 statistical year was extended to the day before Incapacity Benefit was introduced. From 1995/96 the end of the statistical year will be the last day of February.

The period 1 March 1995 to 12 April 1995 is covered by both the 94/95 and 95/96 years.

Age at 31 March up until 1995, age at 1 March thereafter.

D1.15 Incapacity Benefit claimants (all rates) at the end of the year by reason exempt from the All Work Test

Thousands

	All reasons	Severe sickness	Terminally ill	Terminally ill and other reasons	DLA High Care rate	SDA Passports and IIDB/WDP[1]
February 1996	**128**	108	-	1	19	..
February 1997	**227**	195	-	1	30	..
February 1998	**291**	253	-	1	37	-

Note: [1] *Introduced from April 1997. SDA passports include vaccine damage, blind, DLA care (higher rate), (housewives) non-contributory Invalidity Pension, War Disablement Pension and Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit.*

D1.16 Rates of Sickness Benefit

£ per week

	Personal Benefit[2]			Increase for dependants			
				Adult			
	Standard	3/4	1/2	Standard	3/4	1/2	Each child
26 November 1981	22.50	16.88	11.25	13.90	10.43	6.95	0.80
25 November 1982	25.00	18.75	12.50	15.45	11.59	7.73	0.30
24 November 1983	25.95	19.46	12.98	16.00	12.00	8.00	0.15
29 November 1984	27.25	20.44	13.63	16.80	12.60	8.40	[3]
28 November 1985	29.15	21.86	14.58	18.00	13.50	9.00	.
31 July 1986	29.45	22.09	14.73	18.20	13.65	9.10	.
9 April 1987	30.05	22.54	15.03	18.60	13.95	9.30	.
14 April 1988	31.30	[4]	[4]	19.40	[4]	[4]	.
13 April 1989	33.20	.	.	20.55	.	.	.
12 April 1990	35.70	.	.	22.10	.	.	.
11 April 1991	39.60	.	.	24.50	.	.	.
9 April 1992	41.20	.	.	25.50	.	.	.
15 April 1993	42.70	.	.	26.40	.	.	.
14 April 1994	43.45	.	.	26.90	.	.	.
13 April 1995[1]	44.40	.	.	27.50	.	.	.
11 April 1996[1]	46.15	.	.	28.55	.	.	.
7 April 1997[1]	47.10	.	.	29.15	.	.	.
9 April 1998[1]	48.80	.	.	30.20	.	.	.

Notes:
- [1] *Incapacity Benefit was introduced from 13 April 1995. Amounts shown are for transitionally protected cases only.*
- [2] *Earnings-related supplement was also payable until June 1982.*
- [3] *Child dependency addition abolished.*
- [4] *Three-quarter and half rates abolished with effect from October 1986, although transitional provisions applied until October 1987.*

D1.17 Rates of Invalidity Benefit

£ per week

	Invalidity Benefit				Invalidity Allowance[1]		
		Increase for dependants					
	Personal benefit	Adult	First child	Each other child	Higher	Middle	Lower
26 November 1981	28.35	17.00	7.70	7.70	6.20	4.00	2.00
25 November 1982	31.45	18.85	7.95	7.95	6.90	4.40	2.20
24 November 1983	32.60	19.55	7.60	7.60	7.15	4.60	2.30
29 November 1984	34.25	20.55	7.65	7.65	7.50	4.80	2.40
28 November 1985	38.30	23.00	8.05	8.05	8.05	5.10	2.55
31 July 1986	38.70	23.25	8.05	8.05	8.15	5.20	2.60
9 April 1987	39.50	23.75	8.05	8.05	8.30	5.30	2.65
14 April 1988	41.15	24.75	8.40	8.40	8.65	5.50	2.75
13 April 1989	43.60	26.20	8.95	8.95	9.20	5.80	2.90
12 April 1990	46.90	28.20	9.65	9.65	10.00	6.20	3.10
11 April 1991	52.00	31.25	9.70	10.70	11.10	6.90	3.45
9 April 1992	54.15	32.55	9.75	10.85	11.55	7.20	3.60
15 April 1993	56.10	33.70	9.80	10.95	11.95	7.50	3.75
14 April 1994	57.60	34.50	9.80	11.00	12.15	7.60	3.80
13 April 1995[2]	58.85	35.25	9.85	11.05	12.40	7.80	3.90
11 April 1996[2]	61.15	36.60	9.90	11.15	12.90	8.10	4.05
10 April 1997[2]	62.45	37.35	9.90	11.20	13.15	8.30	4.15
9 April 1998[2]	64.70	38.70	9.90	11.30	13.60	8.60	4.30

Notes: [1] *Invalidity Allowance is payable with Invalidity Pension and the rates depend on age when incapacity began:*

Higher	*under age 40*
Middle rate	*Age 40 - 49*
Lower rate	*Age 50 - 59 for men, 50 - 54 for women*

[2] *Incapacity Benefit introduced from 13 April 1995. Amounts shown are for transitionally protected cases only.*

D1.18 Rates of Incapacity Benefit

£ per week

	Short term (lower rate)				Short term (higher rate)			
	Under pension age		Over pension age		Increase for dependants			
	Stan-dard	Adult depen-dant	Stan-dard	Adult depen-dant	Stan-dard	Adult depen-dant	First child	Each other child
11 April 1996	46.15	28.55	58.65	35.15	54.55	28.55	9.90	11.15
10 April 1997	47.10	29.15	59.90	35.90	55.70	29.15	9.90	11.20
9 April 1998	48.80	30.20	62.05	37.20	57.70	30.20	9.90	11.30

	Long term (No transitional protection)					
		Increase for dependants			Incapacity age addition	
	Stan-dard	Adult	First child	Each other child	Higher rate	Lower rate
11 April 1996	61.15	36.60	9.90	11.15	12.90	6.45
10 April 1997	62.45	37.35	9.90	11.20	13.15	6.60
9 April 1998	64.70	38.70	9.90	11.30	13.60	6.80

Severe Disablement Allowance

Introduced 29 November 1984
Non-contributory, Non means tested, Non-taxable

Severe Disablement Allowance (SDA) replaced Non- Contributory Invalidity Pension and Housewives Non-Contributory Invalidity Pension from 29 November 1984.

People who are incapable of work and do not satisfy the contribution conditions for Incapacity Benefit (IB) may get SDA. Claimants must be aged between 16 and 65 when they make their claim. There is no upper age limit for receiving the allowance once it has been awarded.

Claimants must have been incapable of work for at least 28 weeks. Anyone who became incapable of work before their 20th birthday may qualify on this basis alone. People who became incapable of work after their 20th birthday must also prove they have been 80% disabled for at least 28 weeks.

Like IB claimants, SDA recipints can get extra money added to their allowance for any dependants. They can also get age additions. The amount of the age addition depends on the claimant's age when they became incapable of work. However, the age bands for SDA are different from those for IB.

In April 1992, the residence and presence conditions for SDA were relaxed to align with other benefits for disabled people.

In February 1996, SDA was added to the list of Social Security benefits not available to people whose right to reside or remain in the UK is subject to a limitation or condition.

In April 1997, regulations were introduced to treat satisfaction of the SDA 80% disability test as a passport through the All Work Test; and to tighten the criteria which passport people through the SDA 80% disability test.

Source
From 1995/1996 tables are based on a 5% sample taken from the benefit computer system, and exclude a small number of cases held clerically. Prior to this, figures were based on a 1% sample of claimants whose National Insurance number ends in the digit 14.

Contents

Table		Page
D2.01	Claimants Incapacitated for Severe Disablement Allowance on 31 March 1996: by duration of spell and age	175
D2.02	Spells of Severe Disablement Allowance: by age	176
D2.03	Expenditure on Severe Disablement Allowance	177
D2.04	Rates of Severe Disablement Allowance	177

D2.01 Claimants incapacitated for Severe Disablement Allowance on 31 March 1996: by duration of spell and age

Thousands

	Age at 31 March 1996								
	All ages	Under 20	20 to 29	30 to 39	40 to 49	50 to 54	55 to 59	60 to 64	65 and over
All persons	**385**	**22**	**71**	**68**	**78**	**39**	**45**	**33**	**29**
Men									
All durations	**151**	**12**	**38**	**36**	**27**	**11**	**11**	**9**	**7**
Up to 1 year	6	2	1	1	1	-	-	-	-
Over 1 year to 2 years	15	4	3	2	2	1	2	1	-
Over 2 years to 3 years	10	3	2	1	2	-	1	-	-
Over 3 years to 4 years	9	3	2	1	1	1	-	1	-
Over 4 years to 5 years	8	-	4	2	1	1	1	1	-
Over 5 years to 6 years	7	-	4	-	1	-	1	1	-
Over 6 years to 8 years	12	-	7	2	1	-	1	1	-
Over 8 years to 10 years	10	-	5	2	1	-	-	1	-
Over 10 years to 15 years	29	-	9	9	4	3	2	2	1
Over 15 years	43	-	-	15	12	5	3	3	5
Women									
All durations	**234**	**10**	**33**	**32**	**51**	**29**	**33**	**23**	**22**
Up to 1 year	10	3	1	1	2	1	1	-	-
Over 1 year to 2 years	23	3	3	2	7	3	3	1	-
Over 2 years to 3 years	16	2	2	3	3	2	2	2	-
Over 3 years to 4 years	15	2	2	2	3	2	3	1	-
Over 4 years to 5 years	14	-	5	1	3	2	2	1	-
Over 5 years to 6 years	12	-	3	1	3	1	3	1	-
Over 6 years to 8 years	22	-	7	3	4	3	3	2	-
Over 8 years to 10 years	16	-	4	1	4	2	2	2	1
Over 10 years to 15 years	49	-	7	7	9	6	6	7	6
Over 15 years	58	-	-	11	14	6	8	6	14

Notes: Duration of spell includes any period of sickness incapacity which may have preceded the award of Non-contributory Invalidity Pension, Housewives' Non-contributory Pension or Severe Disablement Allowance. The duration is the duration of benefit only, and excludes any period of Statutory Sick Pay.

D2.02 Spells of Severe Disablement Allowance: by age

Thousands

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Commencing in the year							
All persons							
All ages	**28**	**17**	**21**	**28**	**34**	**29**	**25**
Under 20	7	6	4	6	5	5	4
20-24	2	1	2	3	3	2	1
25-29	2	1	1	2	2	2	1
30-34	2	1	2	1	3	2	1
35-39	2	1	2	2	3	3	1
40-44	2	1	1	2	3	2	1
45-49	3	1	2	3	4	3	2
50-54	4	1	3	3	4	3	3
55-59	3	2	3	4	4	4	4
60-64	1	1	1	1	2	2	3
65 and over	-	-	-	-	1	1	3
Terminating in the year							
All persons							
All ages	**17**	**13**	**13**	**15**	**11**	**12**	**13**
Under 20	1	2	1	1	1	1	1
20-24	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
25-29	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
30-34	1	1	-	1	1	-	1
35-39	1	-	1	1	1	1	1
40-44	1	1	1	1	-	1	-
45-49	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
50-54	3	1	1	1	1	1	1
55-59	2	1	2	1	1	1	1
60-64	4	3	2	3	1	1	1
65 and over	1	2	2	3	1	1	2

Notes: The end of the statistical year is the Saturday prior to the first Monday in April up to 1994.
The 1994/95 statistical year was extended to the day before Incapacity Benefit was introduced.
From 1995/96 the end of the statistical year will be the last day of February.
The period 1 March 1995 to 12 April 1995 is covered by both the 94/95 and 95/96 years.
Age at 31 March up until 1995, age at end of quarter thereafter.
Non-contributory Invalidity Pension and Housewives Non-contributory Invalidity Pension were replaced by Severe Disablement Allowance from 29 November 1984.

D2.03 Expenditure on Severe Disablement Allowance

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total expenditure	182	316	703	776	820	906	1,007

D2.04 Rates of Severe Disablement Allowance

£ per week

		Age related addition❶			Increase for dependants		
	Personal benefit	Higher	Middle	Lower	Adult	First child	Each other child
26 November 1981	17.75	.	.	.	10.65	7.70	7.70
25 November 1982	19.70	.	.	.	11.80	7.95	7.95
24 November 1983	20.45	.	.	.	12.25	7.60	7.60
29 November 1984❷	21.50	.	.	.	12.85	7.65	7.65
28 November 1985	23.00	.	.	.	13.75	8.05	8.05
31 July 1986	23.25	.	.	.	13.90	8.05	8.05
9 April 1987	23.75	.	.	.	14.20	8.05	8.05
14 April 1988	24.75	.	.	.	14.80	8.40	8.40
13 April 1989	26.20	.	.	.	15.65	8.95	8.95
12 April 1990	28.20	.	.	.	16.85	9.65	9.65
3 December 1990	28.20	10.00	6.20	3.10	16.85	9.65	9.65
11 April 1991	31.25	11.10	6.90	3.45	18.70	9.70	10.70
9 April 1992	32.55	11.55	7.20	3.60	19.45	9.75	10.85
15 April 1993	33.70	11.95	7.50	3.75	20.15	9.80	10.95
14 April 1994	34.80	12.15	7.60	3.80	20.70	9.80	11.00
13 April 1995	35.55	12.40	7.80	3.90	21.15	9.85	11.05
11 April 1996	36.95	12.90	8.10	4.05	21.95	9.90	11.15
10 April 1997	37.75	13.15	8.30	4.15	22.40	9.90	11.20
9 April 1998	39.10	13.60	8.60	4.30	23.20	9.90	11.30

Notes: ❶ *Age related additions were introduced from 3 December 1990 and depend on the claimant's age when incapacity for work began:*

Higher rate	*Under age 40*
Middle rate	*Age 40 - 49*
Lower rate	*Age 50 - 59*

❷ *Non-contributory Invalidity Pension and Housewives Non-contributory Invalidity Pension were replaced by Severe Disablement Allowance from 29 November 1984.*

Attendance Allowance

Introduced 6 December 1971
Non-contributory, Not means tested, Non-taxable

Attendance Allowance (AA) is a benefit for people over the age of 65 who are so severely disabled, physically or mentally, that they need a great deal of help with personal care or supervision. They could need either frequent attention coping with their bodily functions or continual supervision to stop them hurting themselves or others. This could be either during the day or at night.

If they need help both night and day they get the higher rate.

People who have a terminal illness, and are unlikely to live longer than 6 months can claim Attendance Allowance under the 'special rules' provisions. This means that they will automatically receive the higher rate of Attendance Allowance even if they have no care or supervision needs and without the need to satisfy the normal 6 month qualifying criteria.

People disabled before the age of 65 can claim Disability Living Allowance provided they make their claim prior to their 65th birthday. This benefit was introduced in April 1992.

Source
Tables E1.01, E1.02 and E1.04 are based on a 100% count.
Table E1.05 is based on a 5% sample.

Contents

Table		Page
E1.01	Decisions on initial claims	181
E1.02	Decisions on review by Adjudication Officers	181
E1.03	Expenditure on Attendance Allowance	181
E1.04	Allowances current: by gender and age	182
E1.05	Allowances current at 28 February 1998: by main disabling condition	184
E1.06	Rates of Attendance Allowance	185

E1.01 Decisions on initial claims

Thousands

	1983❶	1988❶	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Initial claims	233	362	439	488	471	461	412
Initial claims decided	217	318	456	481	466	457	413
First awards							
Higher rate	61	74	143	154	160	153	145
Lower rate	98	134	180	180	171	167	151
Rejections	58	111	133	147	135	137	117

Note: ❶ *Figures include first awards made as a result of review or appeal decisions.*

E1.02 Decisions on review by Adjudication Officers

Number

	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Requests for review	..	..	113,758	123,902	112,615
Total decisions	119,263	110,044	126,995	118,315	117,227
allowed	32,891	34,784	47,722	25,955	20,147
award increased	46,612	42,785	39,744	47,769	46,838
other decisions	39,760	32,475	39,529	44,591	50,242

E1.03 Expenditure on Attendance Allowance

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total expenditure	495	1,003	1,795	1,963	2,194	2,393	2,640

E1.04 Allowances current: by gender and age

Thousands

	31 March 1983	31 March 1988	31 March 1993[1][2]	31 March 1994[3]	31 March 1995[3]	29 February 1996[3]	28 February 1997[3]	28 February 1998
All rates Total	**415**	**713**	**890**	**962**	**1,046**	**1,108**	**1,166**	**1,211**
Higher rate								
Men All ages	**67**	**101**	**112**	**124**	**135**	**143**	**152**	**157**
Under 5[4]	2	4	.	.	.	.	.	.
5 - 9	4	7	.	.	.	.	.	.
10 - 15	5	6	.	.	.	.	.	.
16-19	3	3	.	.	.	.	.	.
20-29	4	6	.	.	.	.	.	.
30-39	3	4	.	.	.	.	.	.
40-49	3	5	.	.	.	.	.	.
50-59	5	8	.	.	.	.	.	.
60-64	5	8	.	.	.	.	.	.
65-69	6	9	16	13	12	10	9	9
70-74	9	10	24	31	34	34	36	34
75-79	6	12	25	25	29	35	38	42
80 and over	10	19	48	55	60	64	68	71
Women All ages	**110**	**186**	**256**	**278**	**295**	**315**	**334**	**349**
Under 5[4]	2	3	.	.	.	.	.	.
5 - 9	3	5	.	.	.	.	.	.
10 - 15	4	4	.	.	.	.	.	.
16-19	2	2	.	.	.	.	.	.
20-29	4	5	.	.	.	.	.	.
30-39	3	5	.	.	.	.	.	.
40-49	4	7	.	.	.	.	.	.
50-59	7	11	.	.	.	.	.	.
60-64	6	9	.	.	.	.	.	.
65-69	7	12	17	17	14	16	13	12
70-74	10	15	35	42	44	49	50	50
75-79	13	23	43	47	51	60	67	74
80 and over	44	84	161	171	186	191	203	212

E1.04 (continued)

Thousands

	31 March 1983	31 March 1988	31 March 1993[1][2]	31 March 1994[3]	31 March 1995[3]	29 February 1996[3]	28 February 1997[3]	28 February 1998
Lower rate								
Men								
All ages	**96**	**161**	**148**	**151**	**165**	**169**	**176**	**186**
Under 5[4]	4	5	.	.	.	.		.
5 - 9	7	10	.	.	.	.		.
10 - 15	8	9	.	.	.	.		.
16-19	5	5	.	.	.	.		.
20-29	8	12	.	.	.	.		.
30-39	6	8	.	.	.	.		.
40-49	4	9	.	.	.	.		.
50-59	7	13	.	.	.	.		.
60-64	7	12	.	.	.	.		.
65-69	8	14	22	14	14	11	9	9
70-74	10	15	28	34	34	36	37	36
75-79	9	17	31	35	37	39	43	49
80 and over	13	32	67	69	81	84	87	92
Women								
All ages	**141**	**264**	**374**	**409**	**451**	**481**	**505**	**523**
Under 5[4]	3	4	.	.	.	.		.
5 - 9	5	7	.	.	.	.		.
10 - 15	6	7	.	.	.	.		.
16-19	4	4	.	.	.	.		.
20-29	7	11	.	.	.	.		.
30-39	6	9	.	.	.	.		.
40-49	5	10	.	.	.	.		.
50-59	8	14	.	.	.	.		.
60-64	7	12	.	.	.	.		.
65-69	9	16	23	22	18	18	15	15
70-74	13	21	50	57	64	66	69	67
75-79	16	33	70	76	84	90	100	109
80 and over	52	117	231	254	286	307	320	331

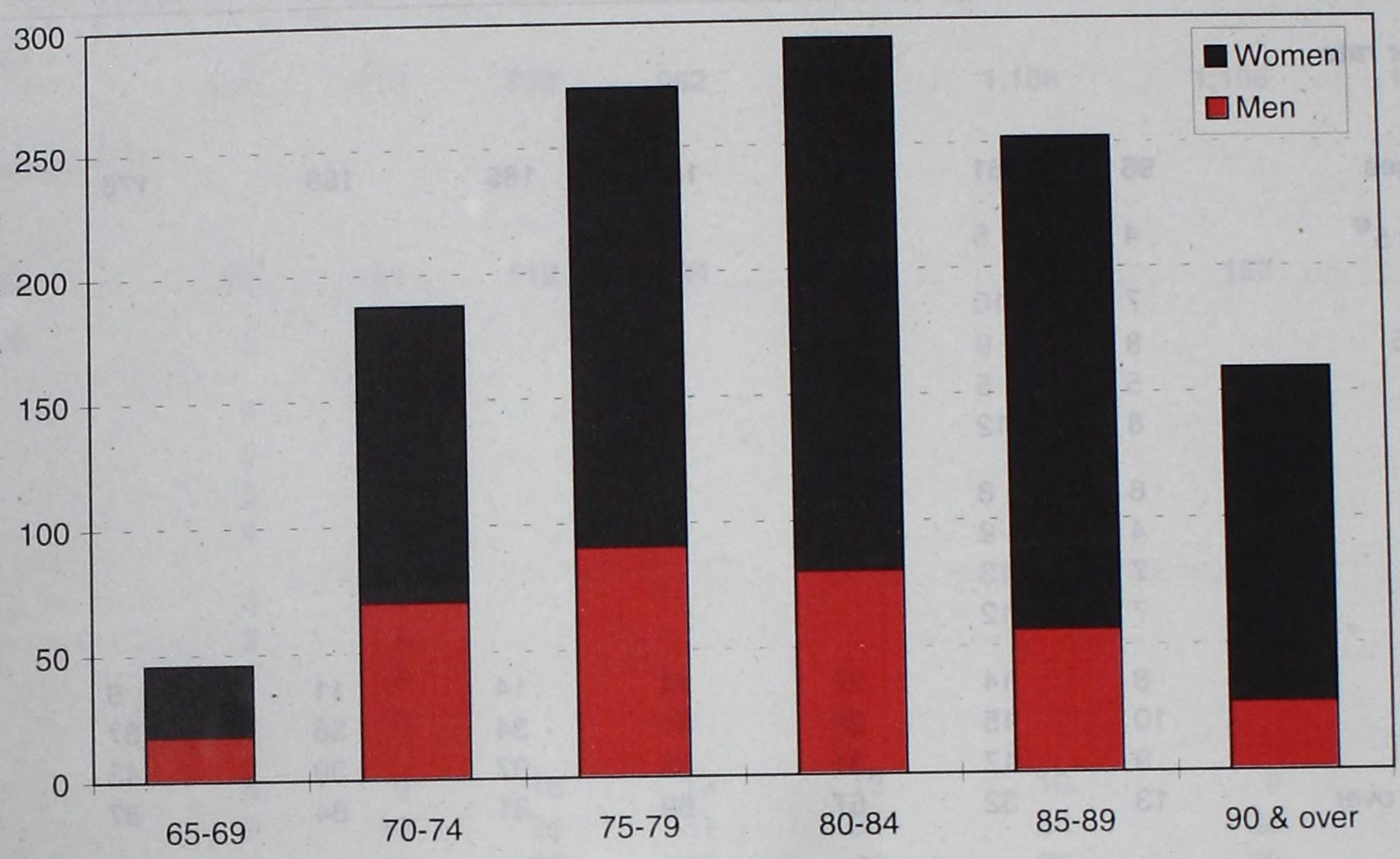
Notes: *Estimated from a 100 percent count of statistical records adjusted to reflect estimates of the extent to which they overstate the number of live cases. Estimates for older age groups are particularly prone to error.*

1. *From April 1990 the lower age limit for Attendance Allowance was abolished. From that date Attendance Allowance was available for severely disabled children under 2 years of age.*
2. *From April 1992 Disability Living Allowance replaced Attendance Allowance for people disabled aged under 65.*
3. *Figures do not take account of backdated awards.*
4. *Ages 2-4 before April 1990 and ages 0-4 from April 1990.*

Fig E1.04

Attendance Allowance

Allowance current at 28 February 1998 by age and gender



E1.05 Allowances current at 28 February 1998: by main disabling condition

Thousands

Main disabling condition	All rates	Higher rate	Lower rate
All causes	**1,211**	**503**	**709**
Arthritis	353	126	227
Muscle/Joint/Bone Disease	36	13	23
Blindness	54	13	41
Stroke-related	112	56	55
Mental Health causes	134	75	59
Epilepsy	5	2	3
Deafness	3	1	2
Malignant Disease	16	9	8
Chest Disease	54	21	33
Back Ailments	21	8	13
Heart Disease	102	37	65
Parkinsons Disease	25	13	12
Diabetes Mellitus	20	7	13
Renal disorders	3	1	2
Frailty	165	60	105
Multiple sclerosis	4	2	2
Learning difficulties	4	2	2
Other	99	56	43

Notes: Figures do not take account of backdated awards.
Where more than one disability is present only the main disabling condition is recorded.

E1.06 Rates of Attendance Allowance

£ per week

	Higher	Lower
23 November 1981	23.65	15.75
22 November 1982	26.25	17.50
21 November 1983	27.20	18.15
26 November 1984	28.60	19.10
25 November 1985	30.60	20.45
28 July 1986	30.95	20.65
6 April 1987	31.60	21.10
11 April 1988	32.95	22.00
10 April 1989	34.90	23.30
9 April 1990	37.55	25.05
8 April 1991	41.65	27.80
6 April 1992	43.35	28.95
12 April 1993	44.90	30.00
11 April 1994	45.70	30.55
10 April 1995	46.70	31.20
8 April 1996	48.50	32.40
7 April 1997	49.50	33.10
6 April 1998	51.30	34.30

Note: From April 1992 Disability Living Allowance replaced Attendance Allowance for people disabled before the age of 65.

Disability Living Allowance

Introduced 1 April 1992
Non-contributory, Not Means tested, Non-taxable

Disability Living Allowance (DLA) is a benefit for people who become disabled before the age of 65. It replaced and extended Attendance Allowance and Mobility Allowance. People who could not qualify for Mobility Allowance or Attendance Allowance can get the lower rates of Disability Living Allowance.

Disability Living Allowance is payable to people who are disabled and need help with personal care, getting around or both.

DLA consists of two components

- the care component for people who need help with personal care.
- the mobility component for people who need help with getting around.

Children under 5 cannot get the mobility component.

There are three rates of the care component and two rates of the mobility component, shown in table E2.09.

To get DLA the claimant must have needed help for three months (the qualifying period) and be expected to need help for at least a further six months (the prospective test). People who are not expected to live longer than six months because they have a terminal illness do not have to satisfy either the qualifying period or the prospective test. Once a claimant has been awarded DLA they will get it as long as they meet the conditions of entitlement.

Source

Tables E2.01 and E2.02 are based on a 100% count.
Tables E2.04 to E2.08 are based on a 5% sample.

Contents

Table		Page
E2.01	Decisions on initial claims	189
E2.02	Decisions on review by Adjudication Officers	189
E2.03	Expenditure on Mobility Allowance and Disability Living Allowance	190
E2.04	Awards made in year ending February 1998: by age and gender	190
E2.05	Awards made in year ending February 1998: by main disabling condition	191
E2.06	DLA allowances current	191
E2.07	DLA allowances current at 28 February 1998: by age and gender	192
E2.08	Allowances current at 28 February 1998: by main disabling condition	193
E2.09	Rates of Disability Living Allowance	193

E2.01 Decisions on initial claims

Thousands

	New claims				
	1993/94 [1]	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Initial claims	**435**	**504**	**511**	**518**	**461**
Initial claims decided	**441**	**489**	**503**	**516**	**467**
First awards: [2]					
Total	**223**	**233**	**248**	**240**	**211**
Higher rate care only	9	9	9	10	10
Middle rate care only	16	13	14	15	17
Lower rate care only	25	27	28	31	29
Higher rate mobility only	56	57	53	46	34
Lower rate mobility only	11	7	9	9	9
Higher rate care and:					
Higher rate mobility	36	40	43	37	32
Lower rate mobility	7	8	10	10	9
Middle rate care and:					
Higher rate mobility	18	22	24	22	19
Lower rate mobility	14	17	19	20	19
Lower rate care and:					
Higher rate mobility	21	24	28	31	25
Lower rate mobility	10	10	11	10	9
Rejections	**218**	**256**	**255**	**276**	**256**

Notes: [1] *Includes top up claims by people in receipt of Attendance Allowance or Mobility Allowance before 6 April 1992.*

[2] *Figures do not include first awards made as a result of review or appeal decisions.*

E2.02 Decisions on review by Adjudication Officers

Number

	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Requests for review	**271,165**	**330,169**	**344,100**	**375,107**	**354,732**
Decisions					
Total	**293,199**	**316,589**	**332,961**	**359,334**	**370,054**
Review allowed	70,506	60,753	50,313	44,784	44,288
Award increased [1]	64,681	92,841	96,453	98,971	90,075
Other decisions	158,012	162,995	186,195	215,579	235,691

Note: [1] *Rates of either component are increased.*

E2.03 Expenditure on Mobility Allowance and Disability Living Allowance

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total expenditure on:							
Mobility Allowance	304	675	.	.	.	.	.
Disability Living Allowance	.	.	2,772	3,125	3,802	4,498	5,018

Note: Disability Living Allowance replaced Mobility Allowance from April 1992.

E2.04 Awards made in year ending February 1998: by age and gender

Thousands

Age	Total	Men	Women
All ages	**260**	**133**	**126**
0 - 4	18	10	7
5 - 9	11	8	4
10 - 15	7	5	3
16 - 19	4	2	2
20 - 24	7	3	4
25 - 29	12	6	6
30 - 34	16	8	8
35 - 39	18	9	9
40 - 44	20	9	11
45 - 49	25	11	13
50 - 54	34	17	18
55 - 59	39	20	20
60 - 64	43	23	20
65 and over	6	3	3

Note: Figures relate to first awards made as the result of initial claims, reviews or appeals.

E2.05 Awards made in year ending February 1998: by main disabling condition

Thousands

	All awards	Care component only	Mobility component only	Care and mobility components
Total	**260**	**67**	**58**	**135**
Arthritis	41	9	14	18
Muscles/Joint/Bone disease	17	7	5	6
Blindness	4	-	1	3
Stroke related	8	2	1	6
Learning difficulties	14	6	1	8
Other mental health causes	43	10	8	25
Epilepsy	6	2	-	4
Deafness	4	3	-	1
Malignant disease	27	3	1	23
Chest disease	9	1	4	3
Back ailments	23	6	7	11
Heart disease	13	2	7	5
Parkinsons Disease	1	-	-	1
Diabetes Mellitus	5	2	1	2
Renal disorders	2	-	-	1
AIDS	1	-	-	1
Skin diseases	2	2	-	-
Other causes	40	11	10	19

Notes: Where more than one disability is present only the main disabling condition is recorded.
Figures relate to first awards made as the result of initial claims, reviews or appeals.

E2.06 DLA allowances current

Thousands

	28 February 94	28 February 95	29 February 96	28 February 97	28 February 98
All components	**1,308**	**1,491**	**1,688**	**1,853**	**1,980**
Higher rate care only	36	35	36	37	38
Middle rate care only	88	83	83	84	89
Lower rate care only	48	65	83	103	122
Higher rate mobility only	522	527	534	532	531
Lower rate mobility only	45	56	68	72	80
Higher rate care and:					
Higher rate mobility	159	193	229	255	274
Lower rate mobility	31	39	47	60	67
Middle rate care and:					
Higher rate mobility	151	195	235	270	285
Lower rate mobility	79	107	135	165	187
Lower rate care and:					
Higher rate mobility	120	152	187	218	243
Lower rate mobility	31	40	49	58	64

E2.07 DLA allowances current at 28 February 1998: by age and gender

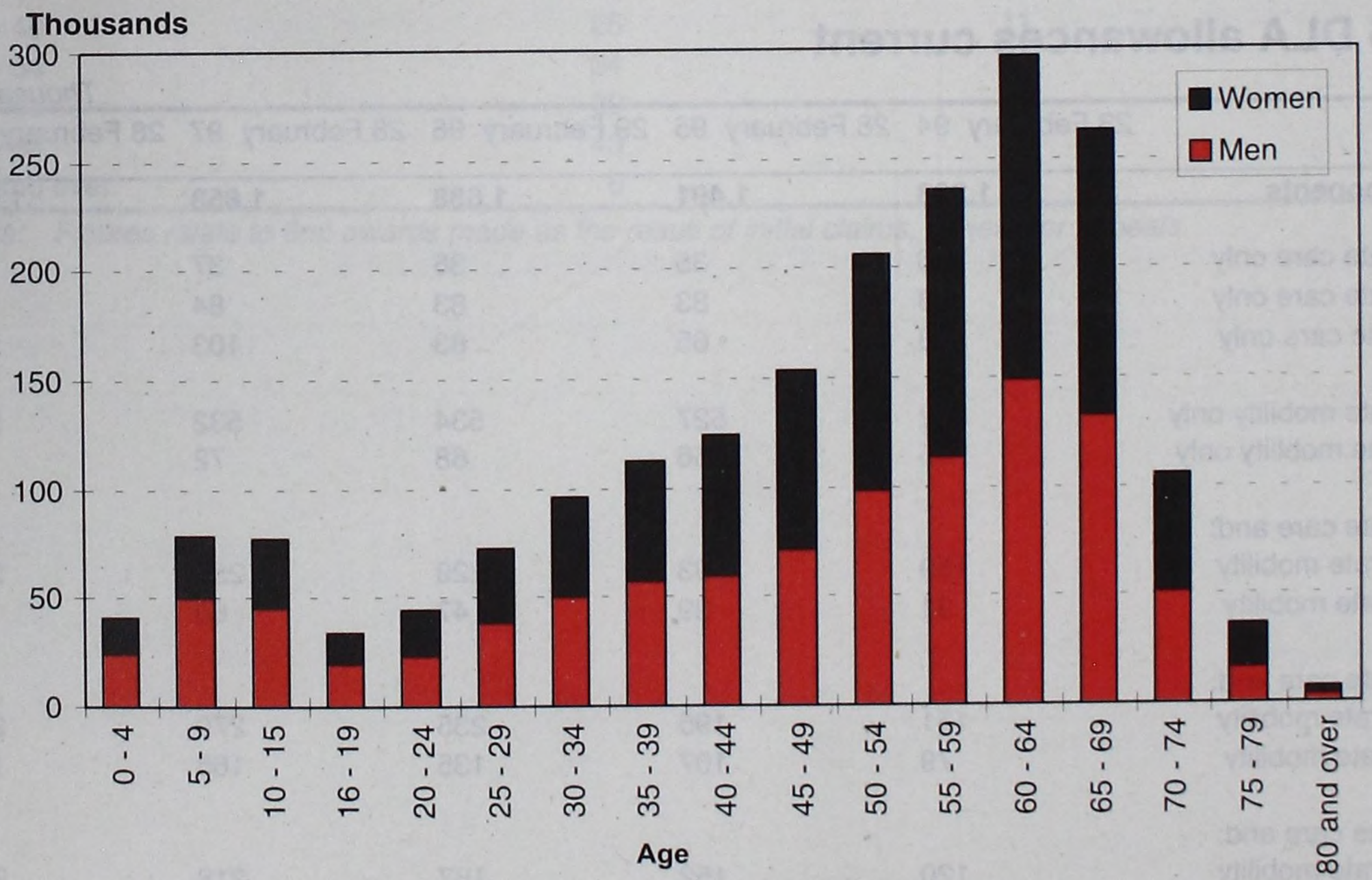
Thousands

Age	Total	Men	Women
All ages	**1,980**	**1,006**	**974**
0 - 4	41	25	16
5 - 9	78	50	28
10 - 15	77	46	31
16 - 19	34	20	14
20 - 24	46	24	21
25 - 29	73	39	34
30 - 34	95	50	46
35 - 39	112	57	55
40 - 44	123	60	64
45 - 49	153	72	82
50 - 54	206	98	108
55 - 59	237	114	122
60 - 64	296	149	147
65 - 69	262	132	130
70 - 74	105	52	53
75 - 79	35	16	20
80 and over	6	3	4

Fig E2.07

Disability Living Allowance

DLA allowances current at 28 February 1998: by age and gender



E2.08 Allowances current at 28 February 1998: by main disabling condition

Thousands

	All awards	Care component only	Mobility component only	Care and mobility components
Total	**1,980**	**248**	**611**	**1,121**
Arthritis	429	35	168	226
Muscle/Joint/Bone disease	149	25	50	73
Blindness	50	2	9	40
Stroke related	87	8	14	65
Learning difficulties	197	25	38	133
Other mental health causes	188	34	32	122
Epilepsy	46	7	3	36
Deafness	19	7	2	9
Malignant disease	42	5	5	32
Chest disease	86	4	42	39
Back ailments	173	17	68	88
Heart disease	147	6	85	57
Parkinsons Disease	12	1	1	9
Diabetes Mellitus	36	13	7	16
Renal disorders	9	2	3	5
AIDS	6	-	-	5
Skin diseases	10	8	1	2
Other causes	295	48	82	165

Note: Where more than one disability is present, only the main disabling condition is recorded.

E2.09 Rates of Disability Living Allowance

£ per week

	Care Component			Mobility component	
	Higher	Middle	Lower	Higher	Lower
6 April 1992	43.35	28.95	11.55	30.30	11.55
12 April 1993	44.90	30.00	11.95	31.40	11.95
11 April 1994	45.70	30.55	12.15	31.95	12.15
10 April 1995	46.70	31.20	12.40	32.65	12.40
8 April 1996	48.50	32.40	12.90	33.90	12.90
7 April 1997	49.50	33.10	13.15	34.60	13.15
6 April 1998	51.30	34.30	13.60	35.85	13.60

Disability Working Allowance

Introduced 1 April 1992
Non-contributory, Means tested, Non-taxable

Disability Working Allowance (DWA) is a tax-free non-contributory income-related benefit. It tops up the earnings of some disabled people who are in low paid work. DWA is particularly aimed at people on long term incapacity benefits who have a limited earning capacity. It is meant to help them get back to work.

To qualify claimants must be aged 16 or over, and work an average of 16 hours or more a week. They must have an illness or disability which puts them at a disadvantage in getting a job and

- get Disability Living Allowance, or Attendance Allowance, or a Constant Attendance Allowance with either a War Disablement Pension or with Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit, or a Mobility Supplement with a War Disablement Pension; or
- have an invalid three-wheeler vehicle from the DSS; or
- have been receiving within the last 56 days short-term Incapacity Benefit at the higher rate, long-term Incapacity Benefit, or Severe Disablement Allowance, or
- have been receiving within the last 56 days a disability or higher pensioner premium with Income Support, Housing Benefit or Council Tax Benefit.

The amount of DWA awarded depends on the claimant's income, capital and family type as shown in table E3.08.

Net earnings are used to work out the family's total income. Net earnings are earnings after tax National Insurance contributions, and half of any contributions to any occupational or personal pension scheme which are deducted from gross earnings. Formal child care costs for children under 12 can be offset against earnings. The offsets are up to £60 of child-care costs where costs are paid in respect of one child only, or £100 per week where costs are paid for two children or more. Some benefits are ignored, for example Child Benefit, Disability Living Allowance, Housing Benefit, Income Support and Council Tax Benefit. Most other types of income are taken into account in full.

The first £3,000 of a claimant's capital is ignored. If the claimant has between £3,000 and £16,000 in savings, £1 a week is taken off their benefit for each £250, or part of £250 they have over £3,000. People who have more than £16,000 in savings or capital cannot get DWA.

Like Family Credit, DWA is paid for 26 weeks at a time. The amount of the award is not normally affected by changes in circumstances, even if the claimant stops working or they start to have more money coming in. If the claimant is awarded £4 a week or less, they will get this as a lump sum at the start of their claim.

Once they get DWA, the claimant and any dependants are automatically entitled to certain other welfare benefits, if they have savings of not more than £16,000. The benefits are

- free NHS prescriptions
- free NHS dental treatment
- free NHS sight tests
- NHS vouchers to help with the cost of glasses
- refunds of travel costs to and from hospital for NHS treatment and
- free NHS wigs and fabric supports.

Source
Statistics are based on a 100% count of claimants.

Contents

Table		Page
E3.01	Awards current on the last day of each quarter by type of family	197
E3.02	Average amount of payment on awards current on the last day of each quarter: by type of family	199
E3.03	Expenditure on Disability Working Allowance	200
E3.04	Awards at 31 January 1998: by family type, age and gender of beneficiary	200
E3.05	Awards and average amount of payment at 31 January 1998: by qualifying benefit and family type	201
E3.06	Awards of DWA: by family type and amount of payment at 31 January 1998	202
E3.07	Awards of DWA: by family size and type, and amount of payment at 31 January 1998	203
E3.08	Rates of Disability Working Allowance	204

E3.01 Awards current on the last day of each quarter by type of family

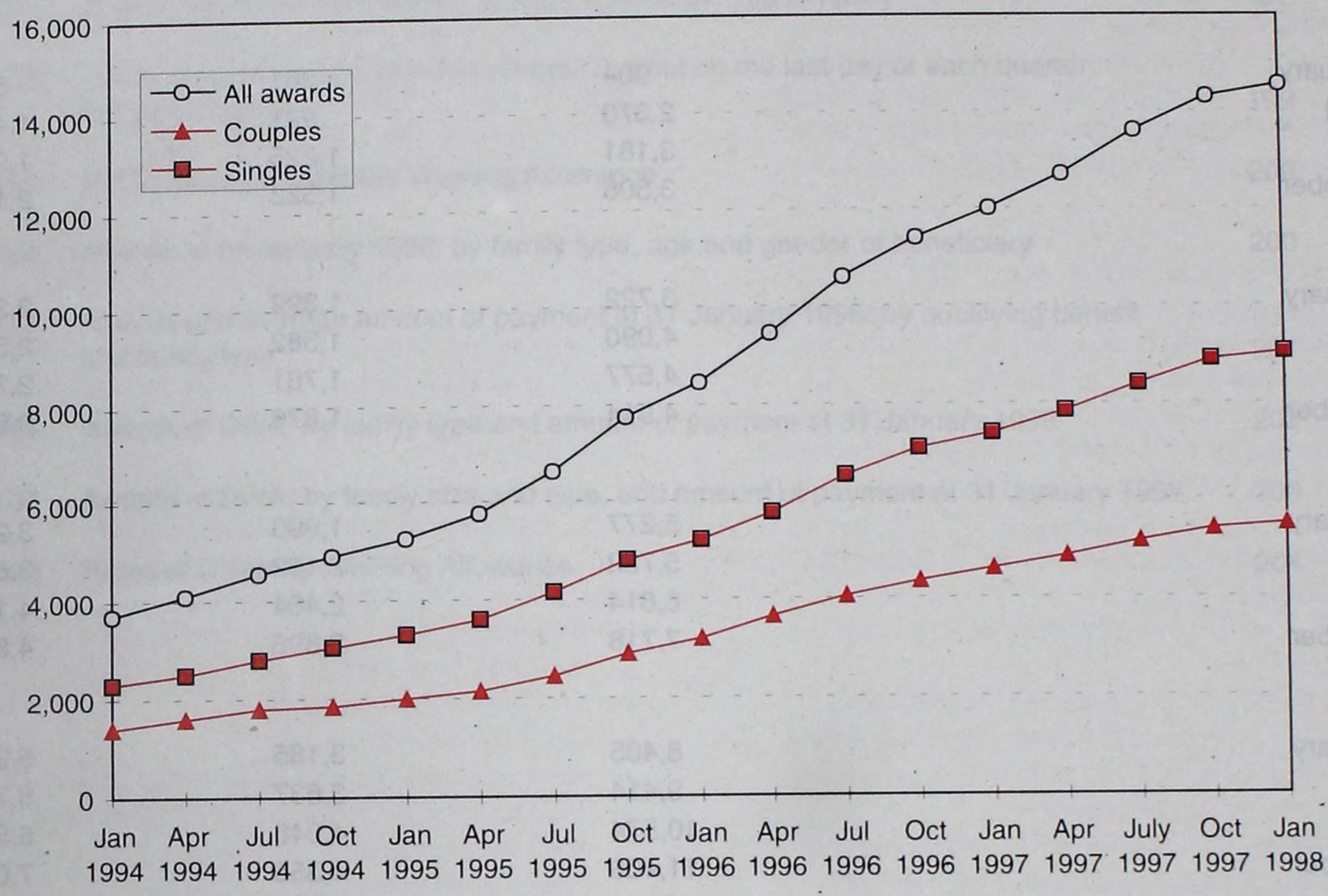
Number

	All awards	Couples	Singles
1993			
31 January	904	361	543
30 April	2,370	921	1,449
31 July	3,181	1,225	1,956
31 October	3,506	1,323	2,183
1994			
31 January	3,722	1,392	2,330
30 April	4,090	1,582	2,508
31 July	4,577	1,781	2,796
31 October	4,914	1,876	3,038
1995			
31 January	5,277	1,990	3,287
30 April	5,782	2,152	3,630
31 July	6,614	2,464	4,150
31 October	7,718	2,898	4,820
1996			
31 January	8,405	3,185	5,220
30 April	9,414	3,637	5,777
31 July	10,574	4,048	6,526
31 October	11,406	4,358	7,048
1997			
31 January	11,975	4,620	7,355
30 April	12,682	4,881	7,801
31 July	13,570	5,191	8,379
31 October	14,300	5,405	8,895
1998			
31 January	14,531	5,493	9,038

Fig E3.01

Disability Working Allowance

Awards current on the last day of each quarter by type of family



E3.02 Average amount of payment on awards current on the last day of each quarter: by type of family

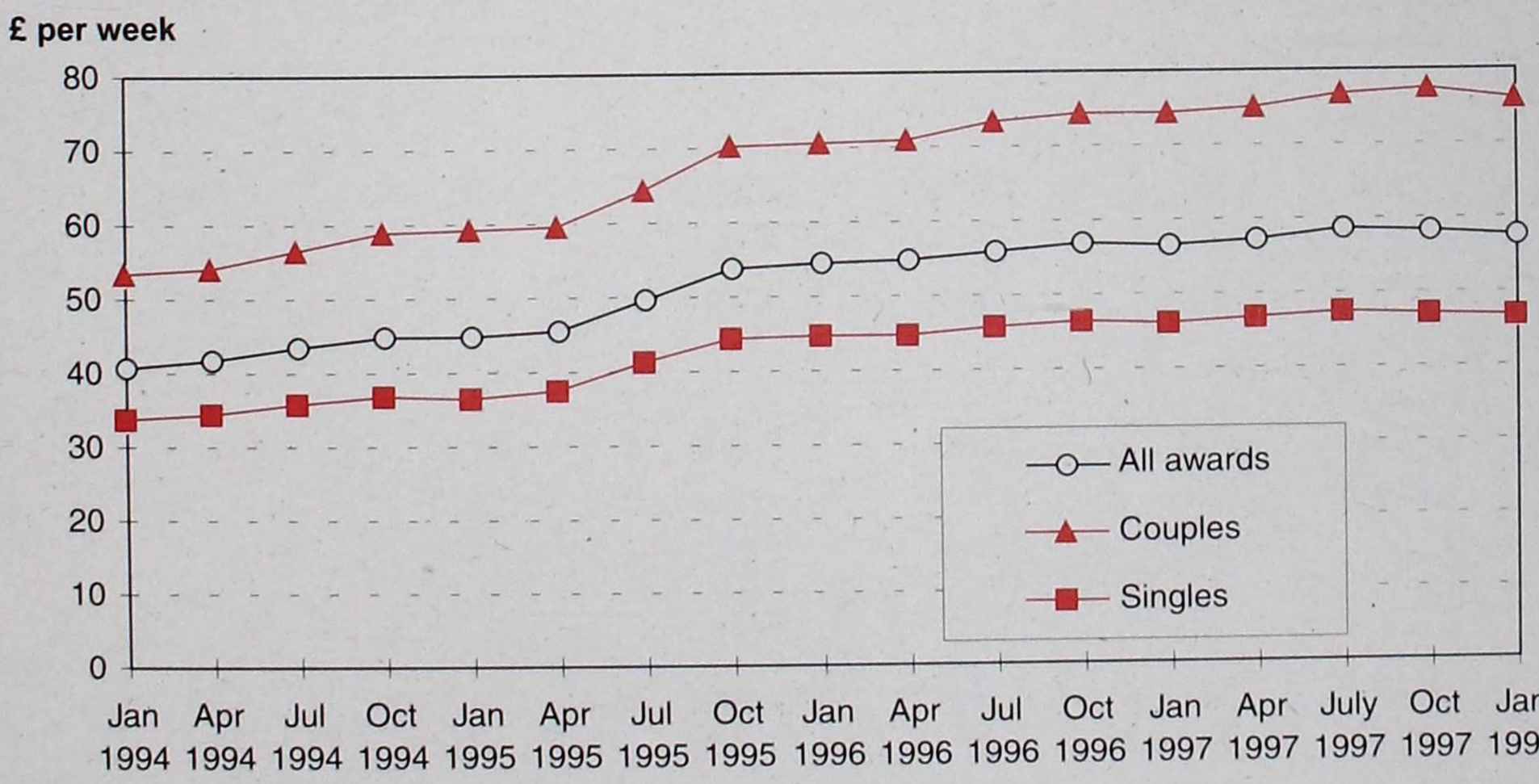
£ per week

	All awards	Couples	Singles
1993			
31 January	35.37	43.59	29.91
30 April	35.73	45.05	29.81
31 July	38.58	49.62	31.67
31 October	41.07	53.21	33.71
1994			
31 January	40.71	53.03	33.36
30 April	41.69	53.87	34.00
31 July	43.59	56.12	35.60
31 October	44.94	58.75	36.41
1995			
31 January	44.79	58.93	36.23
30 April	45.46	59.43	37.17
31 July	49.64	64.31	40.94
31 October	53.86	69.90	44.22
1996			
31 January	54.35	70.24	44.65
30 April	54.72	70.83	44.57
31 July	55.97	73.10	45.35
31 October	56.92	74.22	46.23
1997			
31 January	56.70	74.06	45.79
30 April	57.39	74.89	46.44
31 July	58.46	76.47	47.30
31 October	58.38	77.22	46.93
1998			
31 January	57.55	75.83	46.44

Fig E3.02

Disability Working Allowance

Average amount of payment on awards current on the last day of each quarter: by type of family



E3.03 Expenditure on Disability Working Allowance

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total expenditure	.	.	7	11	19	34	44

Note: The 1996/97 figure is an estimate.

E3.04 Awards at 31 January 1998: by family type, age and gender of beneficiary

Number

	All awards			With Children			Without children		
Age	All Cases	Male	Female	All Cases	Male	Female	All Cases	Male	Female
All awards	**14,531**	**8,867**	**5,664**	**5,810**	**3,618**	**2,192**	**8,721**	**5,249**	**3,472**
Under 20	398	234	164	5	-	-	393	231	162
20 to 29	3,601	2,068	1,533	684	381	303	2,917	1,687	1,230
30 to 39	4,525	2,817	1,708	2,630	1,577	1,053	1,895	1,240	655
40 to 49	3,749	2,248	1,501	1,958	1,241	717	1,791	1,007	784
50 to 59	1,999	1,286	713	506	389	117	1,493	897	596
60 and over	259	214	45	27	27	-	232	187	45

E3.05 Awards and average amount of payment at 31 January 1998: by qualifying benefit and family type

	All awards		With children		Without children	
Qualifying benefit	Awards	Average payment	Awards	Average payment	Awards	Average payment
	No	*£pw*	*No*	*£pw*	*No*	*£pw*
All awards	**14,531**	**57.55**	**5,810**	**85.28**	**8,721**	**39.08**
Higher rate DLA/analogous benefits	6,398	56.02	2,771	79.66	3,627	37.96
Lower rate DLA	2,867	47.00	793	79.39	2,074	34.62
Invalidity Benefit	452	69.38	206	91.36	246	50.98
Incapacity Benefit						
Higher Rate Short Term	414	64.00	189	87.98	225	43.85
Long Term	1,424	67.63	722	90.11	702	44.50
Severe Disablement Allowance	1,183	48.14	208	91.41	975	38.91
Disability premium in:						
Income Support/Jobseeker's Allowance	1,756	73.92	905	100.33	851	45.84
Housing Benefit	27	62.84	13	93.00	14	34.84
Council Tax Benefit	10	46.67	-	-	7	34.67

Note: Numbers under 5 are supressed.

E3.06 Awards of DWA: by family type and amount of payment at 31 January 1998

Number

	All awards	Range of Disability Working Allowance £pw					
		Under £20	£20 - £39.99	£40 - £59.99	£60 - £79.99	£80 - £99.99	£100 and over
All awards							
All Cases							
Total	**14,531**	**1,812**	**3,192**	**3,884**	**1,882**	**1,602**	**2,159**
Male	**8,867**	1,104	1,858	2,293	1,319	889	1,404
Female	**5,664**	708	1,334	1,591	563	713	755
Single							
Total	**9,038**	**1,448**	**2,581**	**2,997**	**715**	**637**	**660**
Male	**4,224**	830	1,373	1,566	312	65	78
Female	**4,814**	618	1,208	1,431	403	572	582
Couples							
Total	**5,493**	**364**	**611**	**887**	**1,167**	**965**	**1,499**
Male	**4,643**	274	485	727	1,007	824	1,326
Female	**850**	90	126	160	160	141	173
With children							
All cases							
Total	**5,810**	**232**	**419**	**719**	**877**	**1,404**	**2,159**
Male	**3,618**	161	287	499	542	725	1,404
Female	**2,192**	71	132	220	335	679	755
Single							
Total	**1,886**	**36**	**92**	**164**	**297**	**637**	**660**
Male	**205**	-	10	18	30	65	78
Female	**1,681**	32	82	146	267	572	582
Couples							
Total	**3,924**	**196**	**327**	**555**	**580**	**767**	**1,499**
Male	**3,413**	157	277	481	512	660	1,326
Female	**511**	39	50	74	68	107	173
Without children							
All cases							
Total	**8,721**	**1,580**	**2,773**	**3,165**	**1,005**	**198**	**-**
Male	**5,249**	943	1,571	1,794	777	164	-
Female	**3,472**	637	1,202	1,371	228	34	-
Single							
Total	**7,152**	**1,412**	**2,489**	**2,833**	**418**	**-**	**-**
Male	**4,019**	826	1,363	1,548	282	-	-
Female	**3,133**	586	1,126	1,285	136	-	-
Couples							
Total	**1,569**	**168**	**284**	**332**	**587**	**198**	**-**
Male	**1,230**	117	208	246	495	164	-
Female	**339**	51	76	86	92	34	-

Note: '-' denotes nil or negligible.

E3.07 Awards of DWA: by family size and type, and amount of payment at 31 January 1998

Number

	Average amount £pw	All awards	Amount of DWA *£pw*					
			Under 20.00	20.00 to 39.99	40.00 to 59.99	60.00 to 79.99	80.00 to 99.99	100.00 and over
All awards								
Total	**57.55**	**14,531**	**1,813**	**3,192**	**3,884**	**1,882**	**1,602**	**2,159**
No children	39.08	**8,721**	1,580	2,773	3,165	1,005	198	-
1 child	73.80	**2,243**	119	212	320	401	853	338
2 children	84.46	**2,119**	78	157	273	302	364	945
3 children	97.17	**979**	29	43	94	128	142	543
4 or more children	119.04	**469**	6	7	32	46	45	333
Single								
Total	**46.44**	**9,038**	**1,448**	**2,581**	**2,997**	**715**	**636**	**660**
No children	35.42	**7,152**	1,412	2,489	2,833	418	-	-
1 child	78.58	**1,056**	29	63	114	218	490	142
2 children	94.86	**615**	7	26	41	64	119	358
3 children	111.72	**162**	-	-	7	11	26	116
4 or more children	131.39	**53**	-	-	-	-	-	44
Couples								
Total	**75.83**	**5,493**	**364**	**611**	**887**	**1,167**	**965**	**1,499**
No children	55.75	**1,569**	168	284	332	587	198	-
1 child	69.54	**1,187**	90	149	206	183	363	196
2 children	80.21	**1,504**	71	131	232	238	245	587
3 children	94.28	**817**	29	41	87	117	116	427
4 or more children	117.47	**416**	6	6	30	42	43	289

Note: Numbers under 5 are supressed.

E3.08 Rates of Disability Working Allowance

£ per week

	Adult credit		Child credit			
	Single person	Couple or lone parent	Under 11	11 to 15	16 to 17	18
6 April 1992	42.40	58.80	10.40	17.25	21.45	29.90
12 April 1993	43.95	60.95	10.75	17.85	22.20	31.00
11 April 1994	46.05	63.75	11.20	18.55	23.05	32.20
10 April 1995	46.85	73.40	11.40	18.90	23.45	32.80
8 April 1996	48.25	75.60	11.75	19.45	24.15	33.80
7 April 1997	49.55	77.55	12.05 ❶a	19.95 ❶b	24.80 ❶c	34.70
			Under 11	11 - 16	16 - 18	
6 April 1998	50.75	79.40	12.35	20.45	25.40	

	Additional Credits		Applicable amount	
	30 hours ❷ credit	Disabled child	Single person	Couple or lone parent
6 April 1992	.	.	39.95	66.60
12 April 1993	.	.	41.40	69.00
11 April 1994	.	.	43.00	71.70
10 April 1995	10.00	19.80	54.75	73.00
8 April 1996	10.30	20.40	56.40	75.20
7 April 1997	10.55	20.95	57.85	77.15
6 April 1998	10.80	21.45	59.25	79.00

Notes: ❶ *From 7 October 1997 the age bandings used for benefit calculation of dependant children have changed. From this date the bandings are as follows:*

a. Birth to September following 11th birthday.

b. From September following the 11th birthday to September following the 16th birthday.

c. From September following the 16th birthday to the day before the 19th birthday

Some children will remain eligible for a different rate of benefit i.e. have "protected rights". These are as follows:

* *Child aged 11 before 7/10/97: allowance £20.45*
* *Child aged 16 before 7/10/97: allowance £25.40*
* *Child aged 18 before 7/10/97: allowance £35.55*

❷ *30 hours credit introduced on 17 July 1995.*

DWA is calculated as follows:

If Net income is below the Applicable amount:

DWA = Total credits

If Net income is greater than the Applicable amount,

DWA = Total credits - 0.7 x (Net income - Applicable amount)

Invalid Care Allowance

Introduced 5 July 1976
Non-contributory, Non means tested, Taxable

Invalid Care Allowance (ICA) is a non-contributory benefit for men and women

- who are eligible before their 65th birthday
- who are not gainfully employed (i.e. not earning more than £50 per week after certain deductions)
- who are not in full-time education and
- who look after a severely disabled person for at least 35 hours a week.

The severely disabled person must be getting either

- the highest or middle rate of Disability Living Allowance care component, or
- Attendance Allowance, or
- a Constant Attendance Allowance at the maximum rate under the War Pensions or Industrial Injuries Scheme.

Someone who gets ICA can have extra money added on for their dependants.

Source
Statistics are based on a 100% count.

Contents

Table		Page
E4.01	Claims and awards	207
E4.02	Expenditure on Invalid Care Allowance	207
E4.03	Allowances current at end of year: by age	207
E4.04	Allowances current at end of year: by gender	208
E4.05	Rates of Invalid Care Allowance	209

E4.01 Claims and awards

Thousands

	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
All persons							
Claims received[1]	7	56	115	123	152	165	165
Claims cleared[1]	..	70	114	128	154	164	166
Awards	4	42	85	94	104	116	108
Disallowances	..	17	28	32	47	51	54
Other[2]	..	11	1	2	3	..	..

Notes: *In July 1986 ICA was extended to married women with effect from 22 December 1984.*

[1] *Some claims received are cleared in the following year.*

[2] *Claims withdrawn or otherwise disposed of.*

E4.02 Expenditure on Invalid Care Allowance

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total expenditure	10	173	442	526	617	736	745

E4.03 Allowances current at end of year: by age

Thousands

	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
All ages	**9**	**109**	**230**	**274**	**316**	**357**	**374**
Under 20	-	-	2	2	3	4	4
20 - 24	-	2	7	9	11	12	12
25 - 29	-	7	19	22	26	29	29
30 - 34	-	12	29	35	41	47	48
35 - 39	1	14	31	37	43	50	53
40 - 44	1	16	30	35	40	45	48
45 - 49	1	15	33	38	44	48	48
50 - 54	2	16	30	36	41	48	53
55 - 59	2	18	31	36	41	45	48
60 and over	2	9	20	..	..	..	..
60 - 64[1]	..	..	..	20	23	26	27
65 and over	..	..	..	3	4	5	5

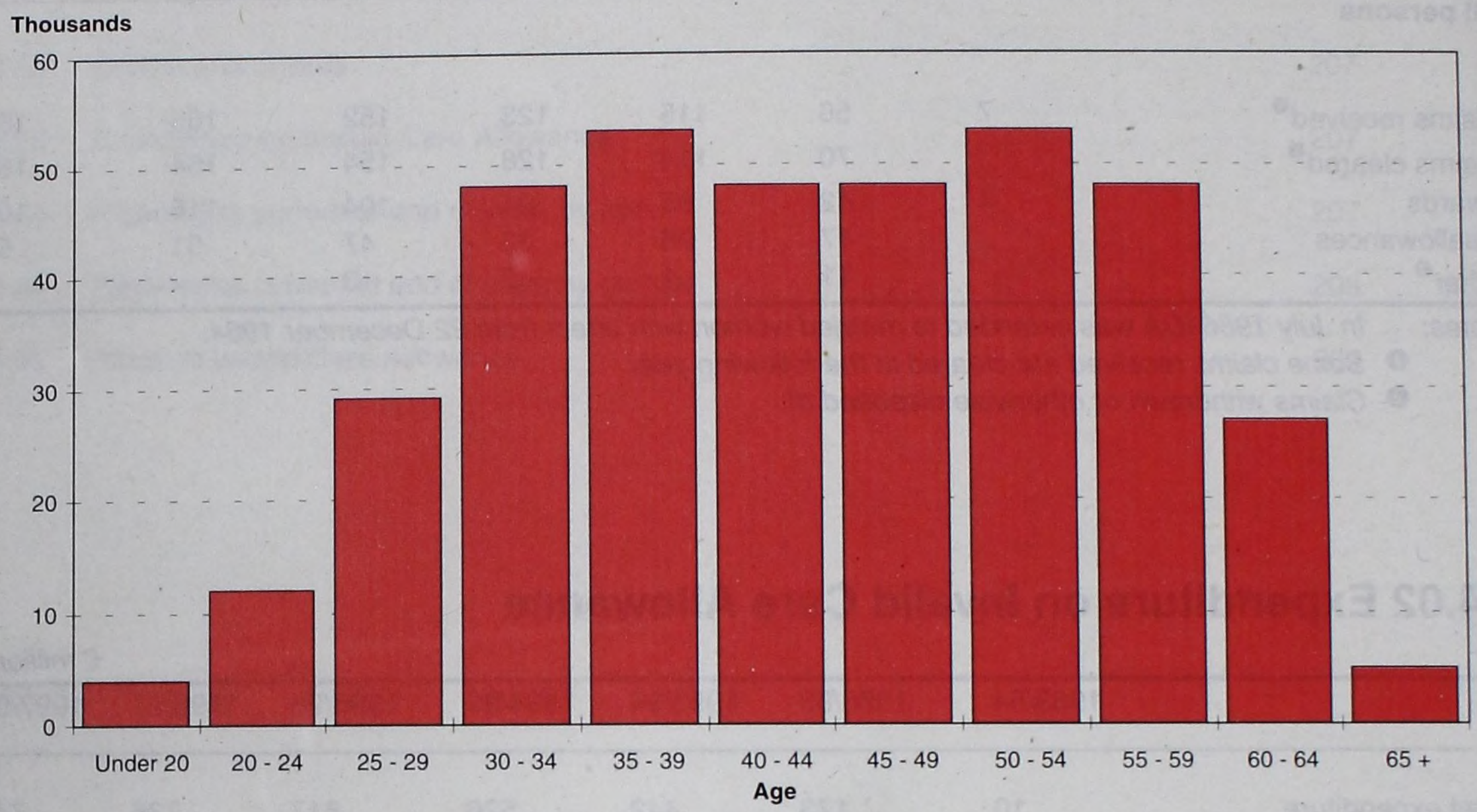
Notes: *This table excludes allowances when retrospective awards result from claims decided after the end of the year.*

[1] *Before 1994 the 60-64 and 65 and over breakdown was not available.*

Fig E4.03

Invalid Care Allowance

Allowances current at end of 1997: by age



E4.04 Allowances current at end of year: by gender

Thousands

	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
All persons	**9**	**109**	**230**	**274**	**316**	**357**	**374**
Men	5	16	50	63	74	87	94
Women	4	94	180	211	242	270	280

E4.05 Rates of Invalid Care Allowance

£ per week

	Standard	Increase for dependants		
		Adult	First child	Each other child
23 November 1981	17.75	10.65	7.70	7.70
22 November 1982	19.70	11.80	7.95	7.95
21 November 1983	20.45	12.25	7.60	7.60
26 November 1984	21.50	12.85	7.65	7.65
25 November 1985	23.00	13.75	8.05	8.05
30 July 1986	23.25	13.90	8.05	8.05
6 April 1987	23.75	14.20	8.05	8.05
11 April 1988	24.75	14.80	8.40	8.40
10 April 1989	26.20	15.65	8.95	8.95
9 April 1990	28.20	16.85	9.65	9.65
8 April 1991	31.25	18.70	10.70	10.70
6 April 1992	32.55	19.45	10.85	10.85
12 April 1993	33.70	20.15	9.80	10.95
11 April 1994	34.50	20.65	9.80	11.00
10 April 1995	35.25	21.10	9.85	11.05
8 April 1996	36.60	21.90	9.90	11.15
7 April 1997	37.35	22.35	9.90	11.20
6 April 1998	38.70	23.15	9.90	11.30

War Pension

Introduced 1918
Non-contributory, Not means tested, Non-taxable

Pensions, allowances or other payments may be awarded where disablement or death is a result of service in HM Forces, or of an injury sustained as a result of war-time service in

- the Naval Auxiliary Service, or
- the Mercantile Marine, or
- a Civil Defence organisation.

Pensions, allowances or other payments may also be awarded to civilians whose disablement or death is the direct result of an injury sustained in World War Two.

Disablement Pension
This is paid at a rate which varies according to the degree of disablement (see tables F1.07 and F1.08). The degree of disablement is assessed on a percentage basis by the Department's doctors.

Treatment Allowance
This is equivalent to a disablement pension paid at the 100% rate. It may be paid instead of disablement pension to a pensioner who incurs a loss of earnings as a result of receiving treatment for their pensioned disablement.

Unemployability Supplement
This may be paid to a pensioner who is unemployable or virtually unemployable. To gain entitlement, new claimants must be under age 65, with a pensioned disablement assessed at 60% or more when they make their claim. Additional allowances may be paid for a spouse and a child or children.

Invalidity Allowance
This may be paid to a pensioner receiving Unemployability Supplement. The rate varies according to the age at which unemployability began.

Constant Attendance Allowance
This may be paid to a pensioner who needs regular personal attention because of their pensioned disablement and that disablement is assessed at 80% or more. It is payable at one of four rates. The rate varies according to the level of attendance they need. It may also be paid to those pensioners who have a life expectancy of no more than 6 months because of their pensioned disablement. In these cases it is paid regardless of the pensioner's need for attendance.

Severe Disablement Occupational Allowance
This may be paid to a pensioner who is entitled to Constant Attendance Allowance at one of the two highest rates, but who still normally has a gainful occupation.

Exceptionally Severe Disablement Allowance
This may be paid to a pensioner who is receiving Constant Attendance Allowance at one of the two highest rates, or would be receiving it if they were not in hospital.

Allowance for Lowered Standard of Occupation
This may be paid if a pensioner's earning capacity is reduced because their pensioned disablement permanently prevents them following their regular occupation. To gain entitlement new claimants must be under age 65, with a service disablement of at least 40% when they make their claim. This allowance plus their basic War Disablement Pension cannot exceed the 100% disablement pension rate.

Age Allowance
This may be paid to a pensioner (man or woman) who is aged 65 or over and whose disablement is assessed at 40% or more.

Clothing Allowance
This may be paid if the disablement causes exceptional wear and tear on clothing.

Comforts Allowance
This may be paid to a severely disabled pensioner who is receiving Constant Attendance Allowance or Unemployability Supplement or both. It is intended to help with the extra expenses associated with severe disablement.

War Pensioner's Mobility Supplement
This is intended to help with the mobility costs of a pensioner who is unable to walk, or virtually unable to walk. New claimants must have a service disablement of at least 40%. It is paid to double amputees and to those pensioners who need help getting about because they are both deaf and blind as a result of their pensioned disablement.

Temporary Allowance for Widows
This may be paid to a widow, irrespective of the cause of her husband's death, if he was awarded Unemployability Supplement or Constant Attendance Allowance or both. The allowance is approximately equal to the disablement pension and allowances paid to her late husband. It is paid for the first 26 weeks of widowhood.

War Widow's Pension
The standard rate of pension may be paid if the widow

- has a dependant child, or
- is over 40, or
- is incapable of self-support.

The lower rate is paid to childless widows under the age of 40. If the husband was receiving Constant Attendance Allowance or, at the time of his death was 80% or more disabled and receiving Unemployability Supplement, a War Widows Pension is awarded automatically irrespective of the cause of death.

Rent Allowance
A war widow with a child or children may be eligible for a rent allowance.

Elderly Widow's Age Allowance
A war widow may receive an additional allowance at age 65 which is increased at age 70 and again at age 80.

Orphan's Pension
This may be payable to a child who has lost both parents.

Funeral Expenses

The Department may pay funeral expenses if the pensioner

- died as a result of his pensioned disablement, or
- died while having treatment for that disablement in hospital, or
- was entitled to Constant Attendance Allowance or, if he died on or after 7 April 1997 was, at the time of his death 80% or more disabled and receiving Unemployability Supplement.

Contents

Table		Page
F1.01	War Pensions in payment at 31 December: by type	213
F1.02	War Disablement Pensions in payment at 31 December: by percentage assessment	213
F1.03	Expenditure on War Pension	214
F1.04	War pensioners living outside the British Isles at 31 December: by country of residence and type	215
F1.05	War pensioners at 31 December 1997: by age	216
F1.06	Allowances in payment to war disablement pensioners at 31 December 1997	217
F1.07	Rates of main War Pensions: officers	217
F1.08	Rates of main War Pensions: other ranks	218
F1.09	Rates of main supplementary allowances payable to war disablement pensioners	219

F1.01 War Pensions in payment at 31 December: by type

Thousands

	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Total	**314**	**258**	**293**	**309**	**315**	**327**	**321**
Disablement	237	198	241	259	264	266	262
Widows	69	58	51	49	50	60	58
Parents, orphans and other dependants	8	3	1	1	1	1	1

F1.02 War Disablement Pensions in payment at 31 December: by percentage assessment

Thousands

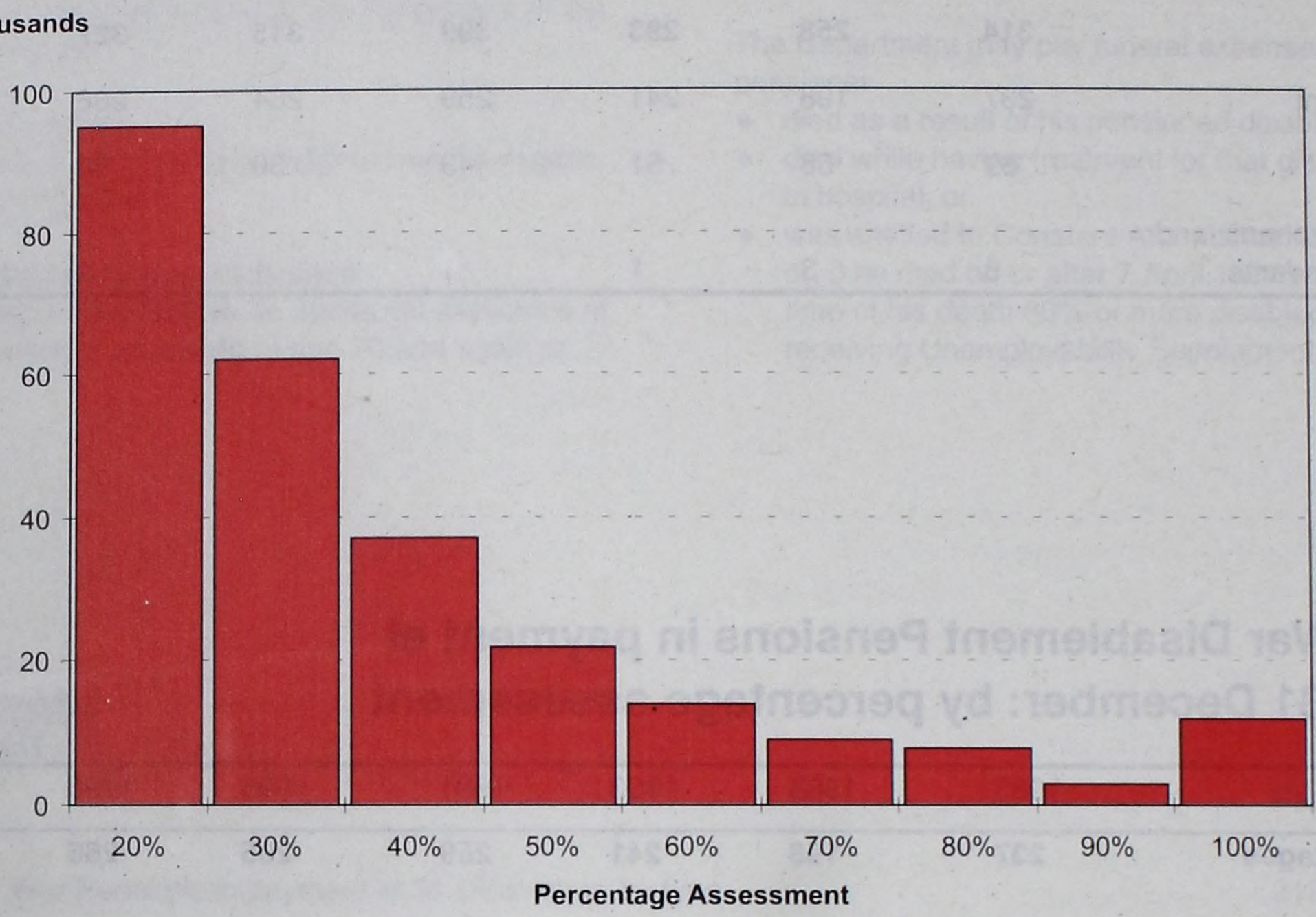
	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
All percentages	**237**	**198**	**241**	**259**	**265**	**266**	**262**
20%	97	81	92	95	96	96	95
30%	53	44	54	61	62	63	62
40%	29	24	30	34	36	37	37
50%	16	13	18	21	21	22	22
60%	11	9	13	14	15	14	14
70%	8	7	9	9	10	10	9
80%	7	6	8	8	8	8	8
90%	2	2	3	3	3	3	3
100%	14	12	14	14	14	13	12

Note: Assessments of less than 20% are paid in the form of a gratuity.

Fig F1.02

War Pension

War Disablement Pensions at December 1997: by percentage assessment



F1.03 Expenditure on War Pension

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total expenditure	524	610	1,286	1,147	1,258	1,351	1,281

F1.04 War pensioners living outside the British Isles at 31 December: by country of residence and type

Number

	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
All countries							
War disablement pensioners	15,128	12,271	16,409	14,204	18,019	19,933	19,497
Widows	4,899	2,876	3,024	2,734	2,637	3,488	3,922
Parents, orphans and other dependants	367	132	59	52	104	125	121
Canada							
War disablement pensioners	3,358	2,933	3,474	3,311	2,462	2,630	3,094
Widows	595	495	497	481	394	473	507
Parents, orphans and other dependants	61	35	12	9	5	3	2
USA							
War disablement pensioners	1,317	1,084	2,056	1,032	1,096	1,183	1,167
Widows	282	232	193	179	166	222	221
Parents, orphans and other dependants	19	12	5	5	2	1	2
Australia							
War disablement pensioners	6,205	4,846	6,615	5,677	4,950	5,324	5,287
Widows	1,117	759	992	779	700	868	891
Parents, orphans and other dependants	36	10	3	3	2	4	5
New Zealand							
War disablement pensioners	1,062	985	1,350	1,378	1,337	1,507	1,474
Widows	200	162	153	147	140	178	175
Parents, orphans and other dependants	7	5	3	3	1	2	2
South Africa							
War disablement pensioners	727	573	593	559	607	719	705
Widows	190	152	148	137	130	180	182
Parents, orphans and other dependants	12	5	2	2	3	3	3
Other Countries							
War disablement pensioners	2,453	1,850	2,321	2,247	7,567	8,570	7,770
Widows	1,633	1,076	1,041	1,011	1,007	1,567	1,946
Parents, orphans and other dependants	232	65	34	30	91	112	107

Notes: *In addition there are some war pensioners living outside the British Isles and having their pension paid in the United Kingdom.*
From July 1996, cases previously administered by MOD ie. pre-1914 and inter war years included.

F1.05 War pensioners at 31 December 1997: by age

Number

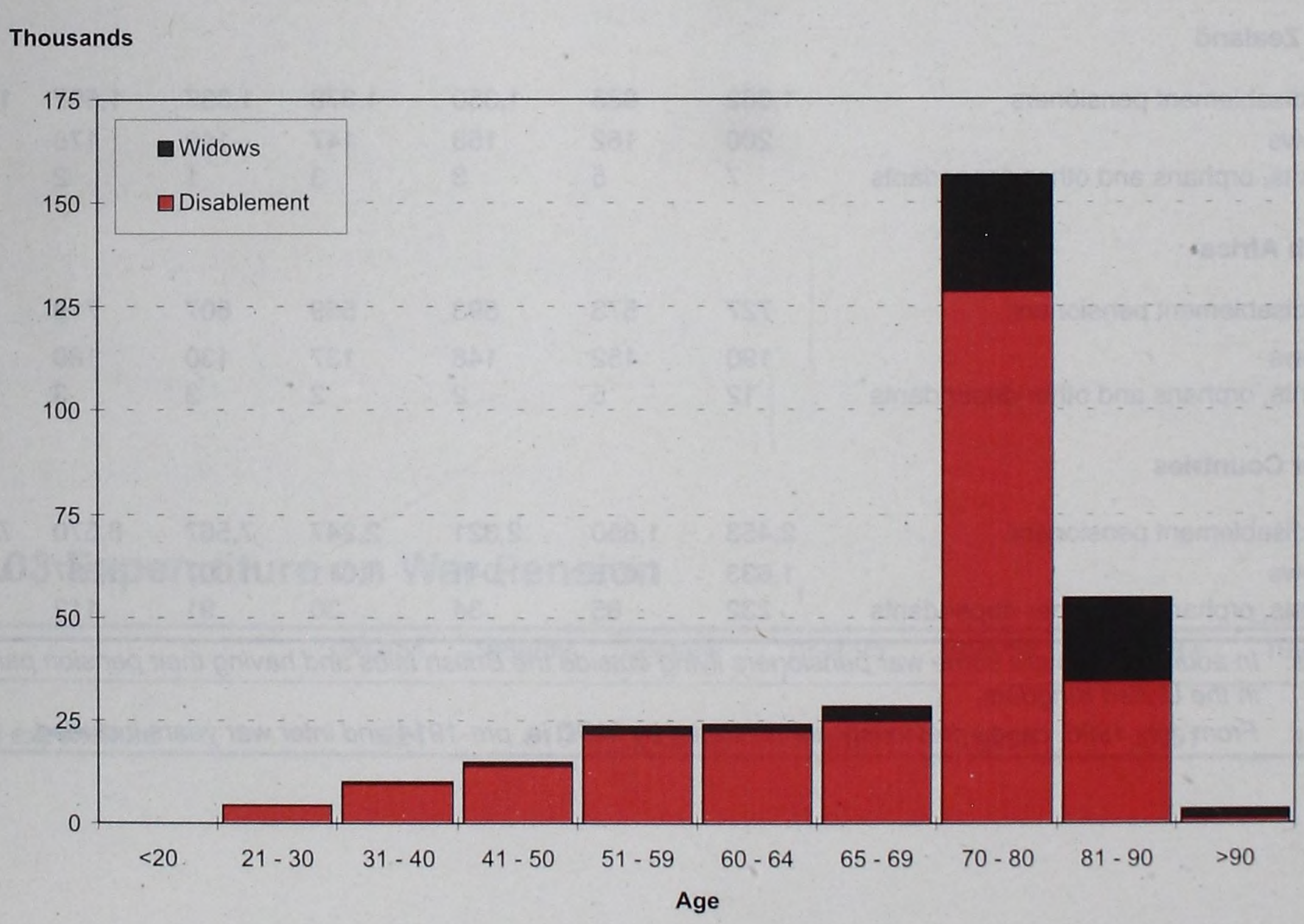
Age	Disablement	Widows	Parents, orphans and other dependants
All ages	**261,560**	**58,218**	**969**
20 and under	45	1	279
21 - 30	4,273	64	17
31 - 40	9,564	425	22
41 - 50	14,022	836	98
51 - 59	21,911	1,608	137
60 - 64	22,304	1,693	57
65 - 69	24,990	3,307	38
70 - 80	128,502	27,931	75
81 - 90	34,774	20,016	106
91 and over	1,175	2,337	140

Notes: Figures include both 1914 and 1939 (and subsequent service) wars.
Cases previously administered by MOD ie. pre 1914 and inter war years also now included.

Fig F1.05

War Pension

War pensioners at December 1997: by age



F1.06 Allowances in payment to war disablement pensioners at 31 December 1997

Number

	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Unemployability Supplement	11,639	10,818	12,364	12,643	9,655	14,091	12,186
Mobility Supplement	5,735	14,606	20,976	22,499	23,663	24,395	22,006
Invalidity Allowance	8,808	7,828	8,759	9,083	6,887	9,832	9,023
Constant Attendance Allowance	5,288	4,710	5,972	6,353	4,135	6,668	5,257
Exceptionally Severe Disablement Allowance	526	519	908	985	1,001	991	784
Comforts Allowance	13,279	12,170	15,021	15,761	11,105	16,076	13,981
Allowance for Lowered Standard of Occupation	12,966	10,670	11,876	13,437	14,200	14,399	14,861
Age Allowance	31,681	46,834	65,025	70,178	71,497	86,044	83,350
Clothing Allowance	16,017	12,289	10,767	10,751	6,743	9,157	7,792
Severe Disablement Occupational Allowance	54	16	10	10	10	19	17
Funeral payments	n/a	n/a	1,600	1,729	1,371	1,481	1,246

Notes: Figures include both 1914 and 1939 (and subsequent service) wars.
Cases previously administered by MOD ie. pre 1914 and inter war years also now included.
More than one allowance can be in payment at any one time.

F1.07 Rates of main War Pensions: officers

£ per annum

	Disablement Pension at 100% rate		Disablement addition to service retired pay or service pension - all ranks	Widow's Pension			
	Rate according to rank			Rate according to rank		Increase for children	
	From	To		From	To	First	Each other
23 November 1981	2,583	2,823	2,553	2,065	2,715	565.72	565.72
22 November 1982	2,860	3,100	2,830	2,286	2,836	586.58	586.58
21 November 1983	2,964	3,204	2,934	2,367	2,917	571	571
26 November 1984	3,110	3,350	3,080	2,427	3,037	576	576
25 November 1985	3,324	3,564	3,294	2,597	3,207	602	602
28 July 1986	3,360	3,600	3,330	2,623	3,233	602	602
6 April 1987	3,428	3,668	3,398	2,677	3,287	605	605
11 April 1988	3,569	3,809	3,539	2,789	3,399	626	626
10 April 1989	3,777	4,017	3,747	2,954	3,564	657	657
9 April 1990	4,059	4,299	4,029	3,178	3,788	699	699
8 April 1991	4,492	4,732	4,462	3,525	4,135	712	764
6 April 1992	4,715	4,925	4,685	3,668	4,278	717	774
12 April 1993	5,072	❶	❶	3,839	4,514	723	783
11 April 1994	5,161	.	.	3,934	4,621	725	788
10 April 1995	5,275	.	.	4,021	4,723	731	793
8 April 1996	5,479	.	.	4,269	4,907	736	801
7 April 1997	5,594	.	.	4,359	5,010	738	806
6 April 1998	5,797	.	.	4,516	5,190	744	817

Note: ❶ Rank differentials abolished from April 1993.

F1.08 Rates of main War Pensions: other ranks

£ per week

	Disablement Pension at 100% rate		Widow's Pension			
	Rate according to rank		Rate according to rank		Increase for children	
	From	To	From	To	First	Each other
23 November 1981	48.30	49.14	38.45	38.70	10.85	10.85
22 November 1982	53.60	54.44	42.70	42.95	11.25	11.25
21 November 1983	55.60	56.44	44.25	44.50	10.95	10.95
26 November 1984	58.40	59.24	46.55	46.80	11.05	11.05
25 November 1985	62.50	63.34	49.80	50.05	11.55	11.55
28 July 1986	63.20	64.04	50.30	50.55	11.55	11.55
6 April 1987	64.50	65.34	51.35	51.60	11.60	11.60
11 April 1988	67.20	68.04	53.50	53.75	12.00	12.00
10 April 1989	71.20	72.04	56.65	56.90	12.60	12.60
9 April 1990	76.60	77.44	60.95	61.20	13.40	13.40
8 April 1991	84.90	85.74	67.60	67.85	13.65	14.65
6 April 1992	89.00	89.84	70.35	70.60	13.75	14.85
12 April 1993	97.20	.❶	72.90	73.15	13.85	15.00
11 April 1994	98.90	.	74.70	74.95	13.90	15.10
10 April 1995	101.10	.	76.35	76.60	14.00	15.20
8 April 1996	105.00	.	79.35	79.60	14.10	15.35
7 April 1997	107.20	.	81.00	81.25	14.15	15.45
6 April 1998	111.10	.	83.90	84.20	14.25	15.65

Note: ❶ *Rank differentials abolished from April 1993.*

F1.09 Rates of main supplementary allowances payable to War disablement pensioners

	Unemployability Supplement	Constant Attendance Allowance				Comforts Allowance	
		Part- time rate	Normal maximum	Intermediate rate	Exceptional rate	Lower rate	Higher rate
	£pw	£pw	£pw	£pw	£pw	£pw	£pw
23 November 1981	31.40	9.70	19.40	29.10	38.80	4.20	8.40
22 November 1982	34.85	10.75	21.50	32.25	43.00	4.65	9.30
21 November 1983	36.15	11.15	22.30	33.45	44.60	4.80	9.60
26 November 1984	38.00	11.70	23.40	35.10	46.80	5.05	10.10
25 November 1985	40.65	12.50	25.00	37.50	50.00	5.40	10.80
28 July 1986	41.10	12.65	25.30	37.95	50.60	5.45	10.90
6 April 1987	41.95	12.90	25.80	38.70	51.60	5.55	11.10
11 April 1988	43.70	13.45	26.90	40.35	53.80	5.80	11.60
10 April 1989	46.30	14.25	28.50	42.75	57.00	6.15	12.30
9 April 1990	49.80	15.35	30.70	46.05	61.40	6.60	13.20
8 April 1991	55.25	17.00	34.00	51.00	68.00	7.30	14.60
6 April 1992	57.50	17.70	35.40	53.10	70.80	7.60	15.20
12 April 1993	59.55	18.35	36.70	55.05	73.40	7.85	15.70
11 April 1994	61.10	18.70	37.40	56.10	74.80	8.00	16.00
10 April 1995	62.45	19.10	38.20	57.30	76.40	8.20	16.40
8 April 1996	64.90	19.85	39.70	59.55	79.40	8.50	17.00
7 April 1997	66.25	20.25	40.50	60.75	81.00	8.70	17.40
6 April 1998	68.65	21.00	42.00	63.00	84.00	9.00	18.00

	Allowance for Lowered Standard of Occupation (maximum)	Age Allowance (maximum)	Clothing Allowance		Mobility Supplement
			Lower rate	Higher rate	
	£pw	£pw	£pa	£pa	£pw
23 November 1981	19.32	10.50	41	65	..
22 November 1982	21.44	11.70	46	72	..
21 November 1983	22.24	12.10	48	75	21.15
26 November 1984	23.36	12.70	50	79	22.25
25 November 1985	25.00	13.60	54	85	23.80
28 July 1986	25.28	13.70	55	86	24.05
6 April 1987	25.80	14.00	56	88	24.55
11 April 1988	26.88	14.60	58	92	25.60
10 April 1989	28.48	15.50	61	97	27.10
9 April 1990	30.64	16.70	66	104	29.15
8 April 1991	33.96	18.50	73	115	32.35
6 April 1992	35.36	19.30	76	120	33.70
12 April 1993	36.64	20.00	79	124	34.90
11 April 1994	37.28	20.40	80	126	35.55
10 April 1995	38.12	20.80	82	129	36.35
8 April 1996	39.60	21.60	85 ❶	134	37.75
7 April 1997	40.44	22.10	.	137	38.55
6 April 1998	41.88	22.90	.	142	39.95

Note: ❶ *Lower rate of Clothing Allowance abolished from April 1997.*

Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit

Introduced 5 July 1948

Non-contributory, not means tested, non-taxable

Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit (IIDB)
People who are disabled because of an industrial accident or prescribed industrial disease may be able to get Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit.

The customer cannot get IIDB until 90 days (excluding Sundays) after the date of the accident or the date they started to suffer from the prescribed disease.

To get the basic benefit the customer needs a medical assessment of the degree of their disability caused by the injury or disease. This is expressed as a percentage. A customer who claimed IIDB before 1 October 1986 and was assessed as being between 1% and 19% disabled normally got a lump sum gratuity. How much they got depended on the degree of their disability and the period of assessment. Since 1 October 1986 any claim resulting in an assessment of less than 14% disabled does not normally attract benefit, unless the disability is caused by pneumoconiosis, byssinosis, or diffuse mesothelioma. If a customer claims benefit for more than one industrial accident or disease the assessments may be added together and benefit awarded on the total.

If a customer is assessed as being 14% disabled or more, they will be paid a weekly disablement pension. How much they get depends on the percentage of their disability. If they are assessed as being 14% to 19% disabled, they are paid at the 20% rate. If they are assessed as over 20% disabled their assessments are rounded up or down to the nearest 10%. For example 34% would be rounded down to 30%, and 35% would be rounded up to 40%. Benefit can only be paid in respect of occupational deafness if the assessment is 20% or more.
The customer's occupation or any loss of earnings are not taken into account in the assessment of their disability, but they may get allowances added to their basic benefit (table F2.12). If the customer is entitled to other Social Security benefits, these will be paid as well as IIDB.

Unemployability Supplement (US)
US could be awarded to a disabled person who could not work because of their disability, and was unlikely ever to work again, before 1987. From 8 April 1987 US was not available for new customers and only people receiving it before April continuing on it are now able to get it. Extra money can be added on for any dependants. Age increases can also be paid in respect of the age of the customer and any dependant. The disabled person cannot get US and Reduced Earnings Allowance (see below) for the same period. Nor can they get it for the same period as US paid with a War Pension. If they are entitled to Incapacity Benefit, Severe Disablement Allowance or Retirement Pension at the same time as US, the amount of the other benefits may be adjusted.

Constant Attendance Allowance (CAA)
This allowance can be paid to a person who is receiving Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit at the 100% rate and who needs constant care and attention because of the effects of the industrial injury or disease. There are four rates depending on the amount of care needed. If the disabled person is already entitled to either Attendance Allowance (AA) or the care component of Disability Living Allowance (DLA), the amount of AA or DLA they get will change.

Exceptionally Severe Disablement Allowance(ESDA)
A person who is already entitled to CAA at one of the two higher rates may also get ESDA. They must also be likely to need the same amount of care permanently.

Reduced Earnings Allowance (REA)

A customer may be able to get REA if they are assessed as 1% disabled or more because of their injury or disease, and they cannot go back to their normal job or one which pays as much. Their disability must have started before 1 October 1990. The amount the customer gets is the difference between the wage in their normal job and the wage of any job they are capable of doing. The amount they get cannot be more than a specified maximum rate. Nor can they get more than 140% of the maximum disablement pension rate if they add the allowance and their IIDB together. If the customer does not get IIDB because of the 14% rule, they can still get REA if they are assessed as being at least 1% disabled. If a customer had an industrial accident or started to suffer from the prescribed diseases on or after 1 October 1990 they cannot get REA. REA is not available in respect of diseases prescribed, or any extension made to the prescription of an existing disease, on or after 10 October 1994.

Retirement Allowance (RA)
Customers who get REA of £2 a week or more, and who are not in regular employment when they reach State Pension Age, will get RA instead of REA. They get RA at 25% of their rate of REA, subject to the specified maximum rate of RA. Customers who

get less than £2 a week REA, and who are not in regular employment when they reach State Pension Age do not get RA, and can no longer get REA.

Medical Services Centres (Respiratory Diseases) are staffed by doctors who are specialists in respiratory diseases caused by work. If a person claims benefit for one of the respiratory diseases covered by the Industrial Injuries scheme, they are normally sent for a chest X-ray and a clinical examination by one or two specially qualified doctors. If they decide that a person is suffering from one of the prescribed diseases, they go on to assess the degree of disablement. They compare the condition of the person with the condition of a normal healthy person of the same age and sex.

If a person claims benefit for pneumoconiosis, they are sent for a chest X-ray, which is looked at by a doctor at the centre. If the X-ray, together with any other evidence, suggests that they have pneumoconiosis, then they are sent for a clinical examination. A person who has been exposed to asbestos dust or slate dust is always examined. A person has the right of appeal to be examined if their claim for pneumoconiosis is disallowed without a clinical examination.

If the specially qualified doctors decide that a person is suffering from pneumoconiosis, they go on to assess the degree of disability. The assessment takes account of all the disabilities which result directly from pneumoconiosis. They will take into account any other condition (for example chronic bronchitis or emphysema) which makes the pneumoconiosis more disabling, even if it is not caused by the pneumoconiosis. They can increase the assessment to take account of this. There are special rules applied to people whose disablement from pneumoconiosis is assessed at 50% or more and who also have emphysema and chronic bronchitis. There are also different rules for people with tuberculosis.

If a person claims benefit for chronic bronchitis or emphysema, they have a test of lung function. If the test meets the criteria, they have a clinical examination. A person has a right of appeal to be examined if their claim is disallowed without examination. Before 9/4/97 there was also an X-ray test for this disease.

The assessment of a person's disablement from one of the respiratory diseases may be for a limited period. Towards the end of the period the specially qualified doctors will examine the person again and can change the assessment of the disablement.

Source

Statistics are based on a 10% sample consisting of disablement beneficiaries whose National Insurance number ends in the digit 4.
Table F2.09 and F2.10 are based on 100% sample.

Contents

Table		Page
F2.01	Pensions commencing in statistical year: by type	224
F2.02	Pensions current at end of statistical year: by type	225
F2.03	Expenditure on Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit	226
F2.04	Pensions current at 5 April 1997: by age and gender	226
F2.05	Pensions current at 5 April 1997: by percentage assessment	227
F2.06	Pensions current at 5 April 1997: by year of first pension assessment	228
F2.07	Reduced Earnings Allowances/Retirement Allowances current at end of statistical year	229
F2.08	Pensions current at 5 April 1997: by attributable industry	230
F2.09	Prescribed Diseases- first diagnosed in the statistical year (listed if among the most common in any of the years shown)	231
F2.10	Industrial chest diseases: cases newly diagnosed in calendar year	232
F2.11	Rates of Industrial Disablement Pension for people aged 18 and over	234
F2.12	Rates of Supplements and Allowances payable with Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit	235

F2.01 Pensions commencing in statistical year: by type

Thousands

	1982/83	1987/88	1992/93	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97 ❶
Accidents							
All assessments ❷	19	13	16	18	18	22	22
Initial assessments	13	10	16	17	18	21	21
Re-assessments from gratuity and other assessments ❷❸	7	2	1	1	1	1	1
Prescribed diseases							
All assessments ❷	3	3	4	9	5	7	7

Notes: *Statistical year starting 1 October up to 1986/87; first Monday in April thereafter.*
Including pensions in lieu of gratuities

❶ *Includes an allowance for late returns.*

❷ *Excluding re-assessments from pensions.*

❸ *Including transfers from Northern Ireland; cases reviewed after final payment has been made or following nil assessment etc.*

F2.02 Pensions current at end of statistical year: by type

Thousands

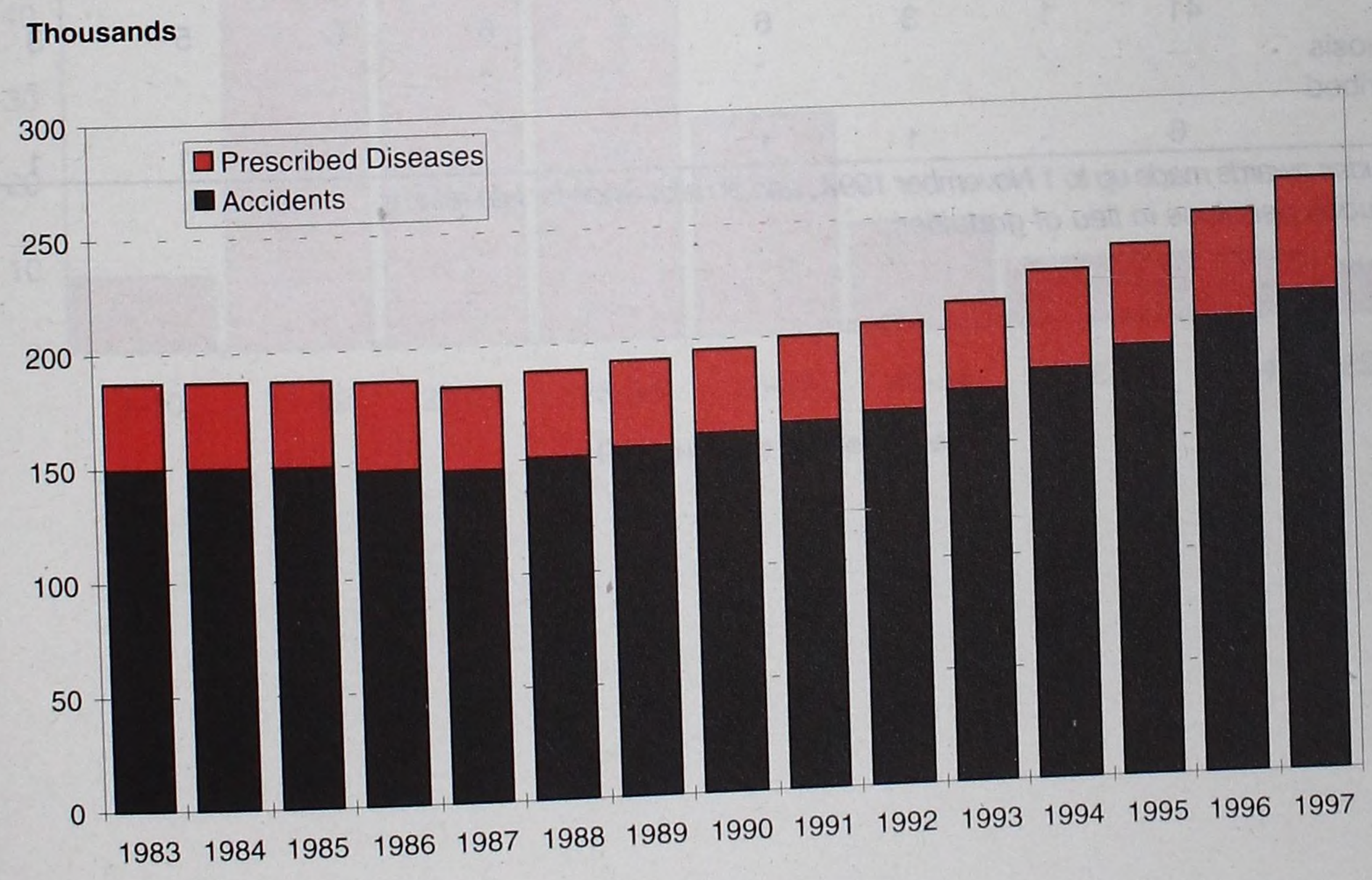
	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997 ❷
All assessments ❶	**188**	**189**	**212**	**226**	**235**	**249**	**262**
Accidents							
All types ❶	151	151	174	182	191	202	212
Provisional	10	13	27	31	38	42	47
Final	140	135	144	149	154	157	165
Pneumoconiosis							
All types ❶	24	19	14	14	13	12	12
Provisional	21	16	11	10	10	9	8
Final	3	2	3	3	3	3	4
Occupational deafness							
All types ❶	7	12	14	14	14	15	15
Provisional	3	7	7	6	5	6	5
Final	4	4	8	8	9	9	10
Other prescribed diseases							
All types ❶	7	7	10	15	17	20	23
Provisional	3	2	4	5	6	6	7
Final	3	4	6	10	11	12	16

Notes: *Statistical year starting 1 October up to 1986/87; first Monday in April thereafter.*
Includes pensions in lieu of gratuities.
❶ *Includes late awards, except 1997.*
❷ *Includes an allowance for late returns.*

Fig F2.02

Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit

Pensions current at end of statistical year



F2.03 Expenditure on Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total Expenditure	369	451	616	645	670	685	695

F2.04 Pensions current at 5 April 1997: by age and gender

Thousands

		Age at 31 March 1997								
	All ages	Under 25	25-34	35-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-64	65-69	70 and over
Total men and women	**262**	**2**	**17**	**34**	**24**	**32**	**33**	**34**	**30**	**57**
Men										
All causes	**216**	**2**	**13**	**27**	**19**	**25**	**26**	**28**	**26**	**50**
Accidents	171	2	12	25	17	22	21	22	18	32
Pneumoconiosis	12	-	-	-	-	-	1	1	2	8
Other prescribed diseases	33	-	1	2	2	3	4	5	6	11
Women										
All causes	**47**	**1**	**4**	**7**	**6**	**7**	**7**	**5**	**4**	**6**
Accidents	41	1	3	6	5	6	6	5	3	5
Pneumoconiosis	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other prescribed diseases	6	-	1	1	1	1	-	1	1	1

Notes: *Includes awards made up to 1 November 1997 , and an allowance for late returns.*
Includes pensions in lieu of gratuities.

F2.05 Pensions current at 5 April 1997: by percentage assessment

Thousands

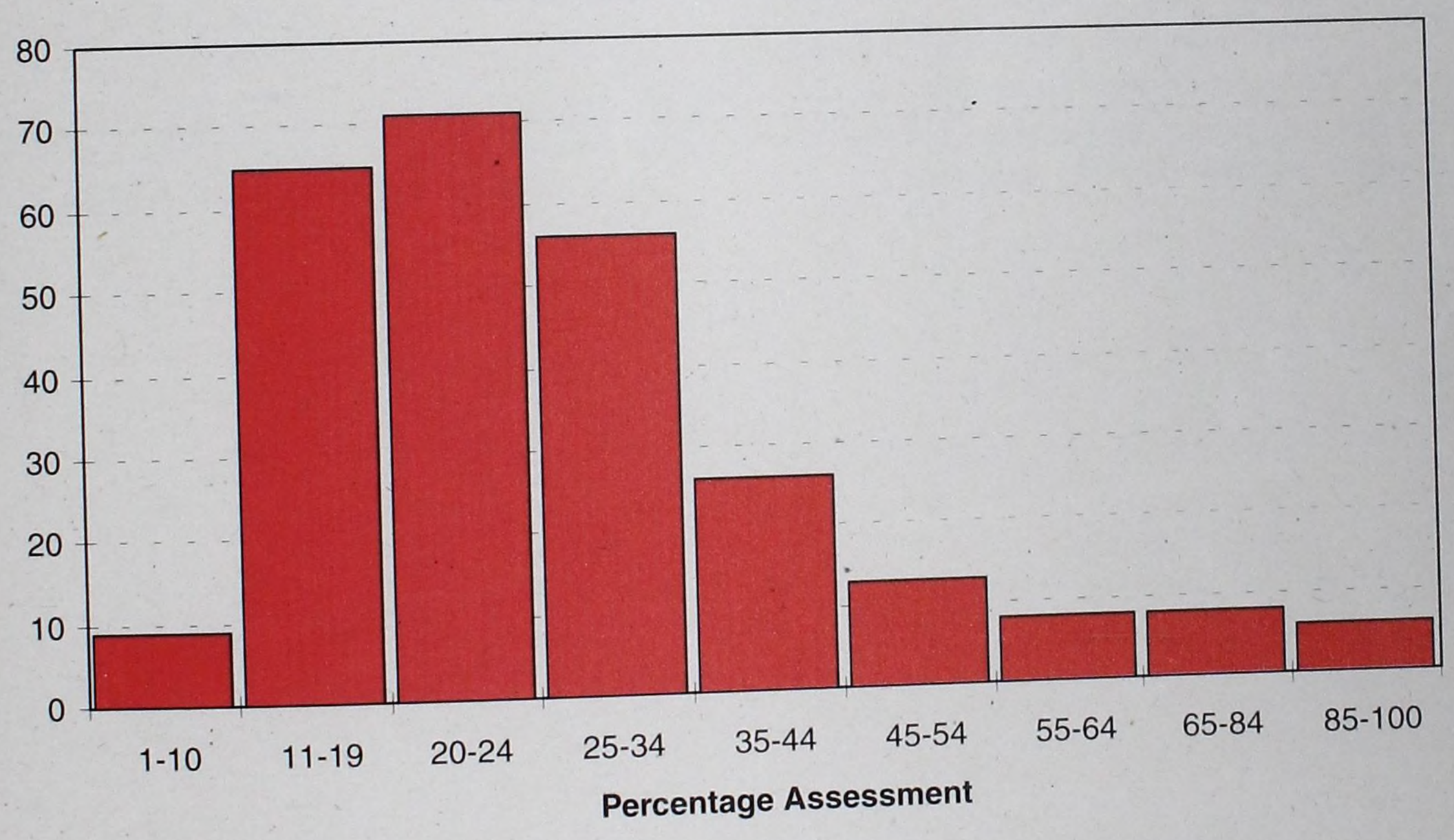
	All assessments	Percentage assessment							
		❶ 1-10	❷ 11-19	20-24	25-34	35-44	45-54	55-64	65-84	85-100
All causes	**262**	**9**	**65**	**71**	**56**	**26**	**13**	**8**	**8**	**6**
Accidents	212	5	56	62	47	20	9	6	5	4
Pneumoconiosis	12	3	1	2	2	1	1	-	1	-
Occupational deafness	15	.	.	3	4	3	2	1	1	-
Other prescribed diseases	23	1	8	4	3	2	1	1	1	1

Notes: *Includes awards made up to 1 November 1997, and an allowance for late returns.*
Includes pensions in lieu of gratuities.
❶ *Paid at 10 per cent rate.*
❷ *Paid at 20 per cent rate.*

Fig F2.05

Number in receipt of Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit at 5 April 1997

By percentage assessment



F2.06 Pensions current at 5 April 1997: by year of first pension assessment

Thousands

	All years	Year of first pension assessment								
		1948 to 1977	1978 to1982	1983 to 1987	1988 to 1992	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
All assessments										
All causes	**262**	**79**	**22**	**29**	**49**	**13**	**16**	**14**	**14**	**26**
Accidents	212	70	17	21	39	10	11	12	12	20
Pneumoconiosis	11	5	2	1	2	-	-	-	-	1
Occupational deafness❶	15	1	2	4	4	1	1	1	1	1
Other prescribed diseases	23	2	1	3	4	1	4	1	1	5
Life assessments										
All causes	**192**	**76**	**20**	**27**	**40**	**8**	**9**	**5**	**3**	**5**
Accidents	163	70	17	20	35	7	6	4	2	2
Pneumoconiosis	4	2	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Occupational deafness❶	10	1	2	4	3	-	-	-	-	-
Other prescribed diseases	16	2	1	2	2	1	4	1	1	3

Notes: *Includes awards made up to 1 November 1997 and an allowance for late returns.*
Includes pensions in lieu of gratuities.

❶ *Occupational deafness was first prescribed on 28 October 1974.*

F2.07 Reduced Earnings Allowances/Retirement Allowances current at end of statistical year

Thousands

	1982/83	1987/88	1992/93	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97 ❶
All REA/RA allowances ❷	**146**	**151**	**156**	**154**	**152**	**155**	**155**
of which:							
Paid with pensions ❸							
All causes	70	67	72	71	72	69	70
Pneumoconiosis ❹	12	9	.	.	.	.	.
Accidents	54	55	62	61	61	60	60
Other prescribed diseases	4	3	10	10	11	10	10
Not paid with pensions ❺							
All causes	75	79	82	80	82	81	85

Notes: *From 1 October 1986 Reduced Earnings Allowance replaced Special Hardship Allowance.*
Statistical year starting 1 October up to 1986/87; first Monday in April thereafter.

❶ *Includes an allowance for late returns.*
❷ *Includes late awards, except 1996/97.*
❸ *Including pensions in lieu of gratuities.*
❹ *Included in other prescribed diseases from 1989/90.*
❺ *Paid following gratuities and from 1986/87 Reduced Earnings Allowance only.*

F2.08 Pensions current at 5 April 1997: by attributable industry

Number

	Industry	Accident	PD
	All industries	**212,070**	**50,210**
A	Agriculture, hunting and forestry	5,950	320
B	Fishing	530	20
C	Mining and Quarrying	20,310	16,280
D	Manufacturing	62,800	23,370
E	Electricity, gas and water supply	2,640	540
F	Construction	27,500	4,080
G	Wholesale and retail trade, repair of motor vehicles, motorcycles and personal and household goods	16,220	790
H	Hotels and restaurants	4,300	170
I	Transport, storage and communication	23,770	960
J	Financial intermediation	880	140
K	Real estate, renting and business activities	8,220	1,270
L	Public administration and defence, compulsory social security	12,990	520
M	Education	2,130	130
N	Health and social work	16,740	1,350
O	Other community, social and personal service activities	6,350	260
P	Private households with employed persons	730	-
Q	Extra territorial organisations and bodies	20	-

Notes: Type according to the Standard Industrial Classification (revised 1992).
Includes an allowance for late returns.

F2.09 Prescribed diseases-first diagnosed in the statistical year[1] (listed if among the most common in any of the years shown)

Number

		1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
All Prescribed Diseases		**6,491**	**8,678**	**9,898**	**7,534**	**9,609**
A6	Beat knee	264	193	179	147	197
A8	Synovial inflammation	725	938	840	637	626
A10	Occupational deafness	951	909	818	819	377
A11	Vibration white finger	1,662	1,358	1,563	2,016	4,251
A12	Carpal tunnel syndrome[2]	.	133	311	235	336
D1	Pneumoconiosis[3]	765	853	1,006	860	841
D3	Diffuse mesothelioma[3]	551	608	583	683	642
D4	Inflammation or ulceration of the mucous membranes of the upper respiratory passages or mouth	177	663	565	523	759
D5	Dermatitis	427	392	409	346	353
D7	Occupational asthma[3]	553	510	506	514	410
D9	Unilateral or bilateral diffuse pleural thickening[3]	160	172	196	186	168
D12	Chronic bronchitis and/or emphysema[2,3]	.	1,560	2,594	264	269
Other prescribed diseases[4]		256	389	328	304	380

Notes: ❶ *Year ending March but December for respiratory diseases.*
❷ *A12 introduced 9/4/93, D12 introduced 13/9/93.*
❸ *Respiratory disease.*
❹ *Includes other respiratory diseases.*

F2.10 Industrial chest diseases: cases newly diagnosed in calendar year

Number

	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Total	**1,090**	**1,468**	**3,788**	**4,973**	**2,586**	**2,394**	**4,662**
D1 Pneumoconiosis:							
All agents	670	561	853	1,006	860	841	593
Coal mining	402	299	395	583	384	323	204
Other mining and quarrying	35	10	5	2	3	6	5
Pottery	14	11	6	8	7	8	3
Asbestos❶	199	201	418	376	427	479	344
Other industries	20	40	29	37	39	25	37
Asbestos related diseases:							
D1 Pneumoconiosis❶	199	201	418	376	427	479	344
D3 Diffuse mesothelioma❷	148	479	608	583	685	642	553
D8 Primary carcinoma of the lung where there is accompaning evidence of one or both of (a) asbestosis (b) unilateral or bilateral diffuse pleural thickening❸	.	59	72	77	55	51	26
D9 Unilateral or bilateral diffuse pleural thickening❹	.	114	172	196	188	168	156
D2 Byssinosis	72	13	5	2	6	4	1
B6 Farmers lung	11	15	3	9	6	6	4
C17 Beryllium poisoning	1	3	1	-	-	-	-
C18 Cadmium poisoning	4	2	1	-	-	-	-
C15 Poisoning by oxides of nitrogen	-	-	-	-	-	1	-
C22B Cancer in certain nickel workers	1	-	-	-	-	-	-
D7 Occupational asthma❺	183	222	510	506	514	410	298
D10 Primary carcinoma of the lung❻	.	-	2	-	-	2	1
D11 Primary carcinoma of the lung with accompanying silicosis❼	.	.	1	-	4	-	-
D12 Chronic bronchitis and/or emphysema❽	.	.	1,560	2,594	268	269	3,030

Notes: The figures relate to cases seen in connection with claims for disablement or injury benefit under the Industrial Injuries scheme (from 21 June 1965 for farmer's lung, and from 27 November 1974 for beryllium, cadmium and nitrous fumes poisoning and cancer in certain nickel workers). The figures exclude cases diagnosed by Medical Appeal Tribunals which are no longer available.

❶ *Figure appears twice in this table.*

❷ *Both pleural and peritoneal cases are included. Some cases may be included in the figures for pneumoconiosis: asbestos.*

❸ *Prescribed 1 April 1985. Full description of disease: Primary carcinoma of the lung where there is accompanying evidence of one or both of the following: i. asbestosis: ii. bilateral diffuse pleural thickening.*

❹ *Prescribed 1 April 1985.*

❺ *Prescribed 29 March 1982.*

❻ *Prescribed 1 April 1987. Description of disease amended to primary carcinoma of the lung, with effect from 19 April 1993.*

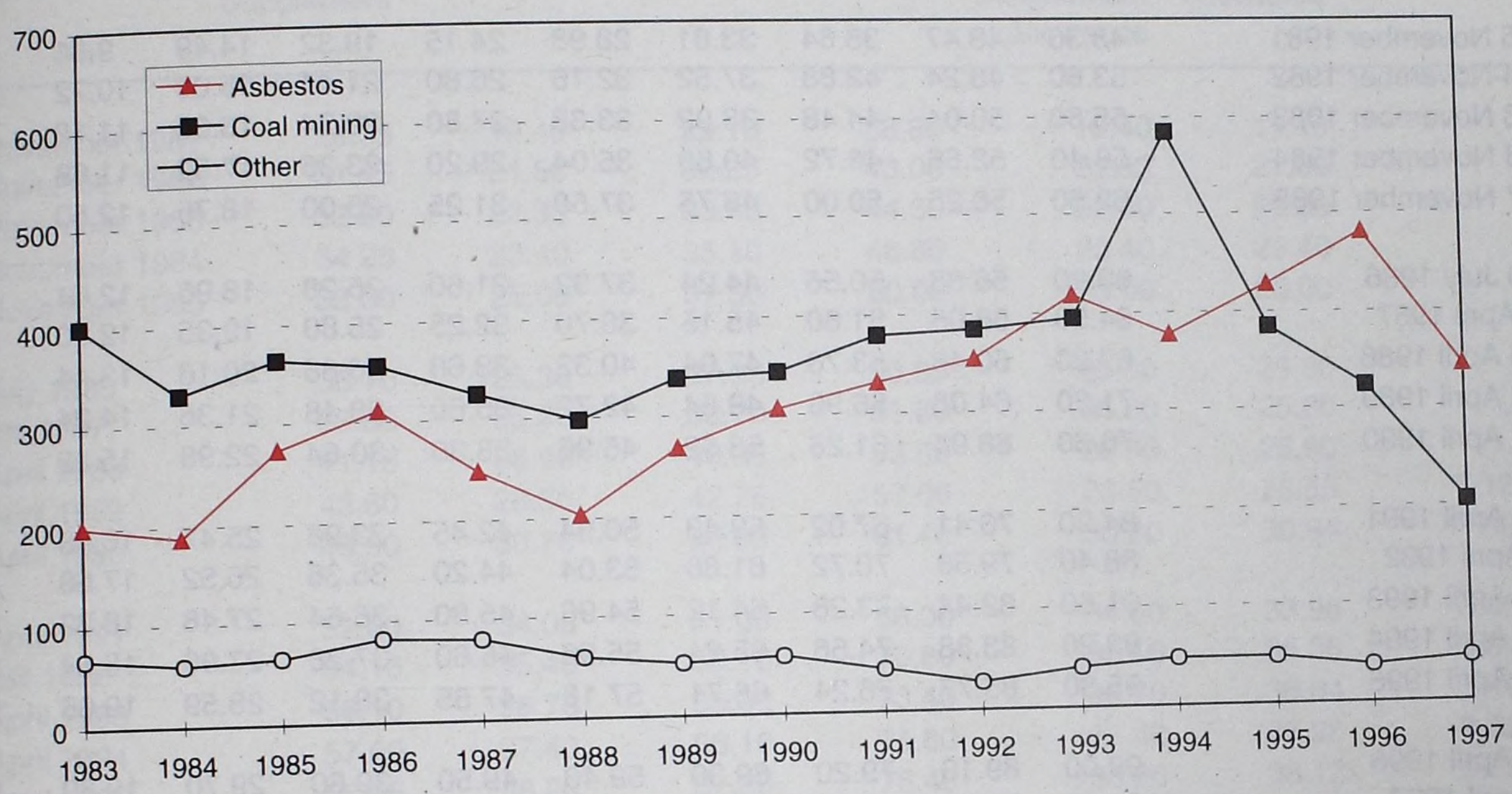
❼ *Prescribed 19 April 1993.*

❽ *Prescribed 13 September 1993.*

Fig F2.10

Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit

Figures for pneumoconiosis by agent and year



F2.11 Rates of Industrial Injuries Disablement Pension for people aged 18 and over

£ per week

	Percentage degree of disablement									
	100%	90%	80%	70%	60%	50%	40%	30%	20%	10%
25 November 1981	48.30	43.47	38.64	33.81	28.98	24.15	19.32	14.49	9.66	4.83
24 November 1982	53.60	48.24	42.88	37.52	32.16	26.80	21.44	16.08	10.72	5.36
23 November 1983	55.60	50.04	44.48	38.92	33.36	27.80	22.24	16.68	11.12	5.56
28 November 1984	58.40	52.56	46.72	40.88	35.04	29.20	23.36	17.52	11.68	5.84
27 November 1985	62.50	56.25	50.00	43.75	37.50	31.25	25.00	18.75	12.50	6.25
30 July 1986	63.20	56.88	50.56	44.24	37.92	31.60	25.28	18.96	12.64	6.32
8 April 1987	64.50	58.05	51.60	45.15	38.70	32.25	25.80	19.35	12.90	6.45
13 April 1988	67.20	60.48	53.76	47.04	40.32	33.60	26.88	20.16	13.44	6.72
12 April 1989	71.20	64.08	56.96	49.84	42.72	35.60	28.48	21.36	14.24	7.12
11 April 1990	76.60	68.94	61.28	53.62	45.96	38.30	30.64	22.98	15.32	7.66
10 April 1991	84.90	76.41	67.92	59.43	50.94	42.45	33.96	25.47	16.98	8.49
8 April 1992	88.40	79.56	70.72	61.88	53.04	44.20	35.36	26.52	17.68	8.84
14 April 1993	91.60	82.44	73.28	64.12	54.96	45.80	36.64	27.48	18.32	9.16
13 April 1994	93.20	83.88	74.56	65.24	55.92	46.60	37.28	27.96	18.64	9.32
12 April 1995	95.30	85.77	76.24	66.71	57.18	47.65	38.12	28.59	19.06	9.53
10 April 1996	99.00	89.10	79.20	69.30	59.40	49.50	39.60	29.70	19.80	9.90
7 April 1997	101.10	90.99	80.88	70.77	60.66	50.55	40.44	30.33	20.22	10.11
6 April 1998	104.70	94.23	83.76	73.29	62.82	52.35	41.88	31.41	20.94	10.47

F2.12 Rates of Supplements and Allowances payable with Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit

£ per week

		Constant Attendance Allowance					
	Unemployability Supplement	Normal maximum	Intermediate rate	Exceptional Maximum	Exceptionally Severe Disablement Allowance	Reduced Earnings Allowance	Retirement Allowance
25 November 1981	28.35	19.40	29.10	38.80	19.40	19.40	.
24 November 1982	31.45	21.50	32.25	43.00	21.50	21.50	.
23 November 1983	32.60	22.30	33.45	44.60	22.30	22.30	.
28 November 1984	34.25	23.40	35.10	46.80	23.40	23.40	.
27 November 1985	38.30	25.00	37.50	50.00	25.00	25.00	.
30 July 1986	38.70	25.30	37.95	50.60	25.30	25.30	.
8 April 1987	39.50	25.80	38.70	51.60	25.80	25.80	.
13 April 1988	41.15	26.90	40.35	53.80	26.90	26.90	.
12 April 1989	43.60	28.50	42.75	57.00	28.50	28.50	7.12
11 April 1990	46.90	30.70	46.05	61.40	30.70	30.64	7.66
10 April 1991	52.00	34.00	51.00	68.00	34.00	33.96	8.49
8 April 1992	54.15	35.40	53.10	70.80	35.40	35.36	8.84
14 April 1993	56.10	36.70	55.05	73.40	36.70	36.64	9.16
13 April 1994	57.60	37.40	56.10	74.80	37.40	37.28	9.32
12 April 1995	58.85	38.20	57.30	76.40	38.20	38.12	9.53
10 April 1996	61.15	39.70	59.55	79.40	39.70	39.60	9.90
7 April 1997	62.45	40.50	60.75	81.00	40.50	40.44	10.11
6 April 1998	64.70	42.00	63.00	84.00	42.00	41.88	10.47

Industrial Death Benefit

Introduced 5 July 1948
Non-contributory, Not means tested, Taxable

Industrial Death Benefit was paid after a person died from either an industrial accident or disease. Before 11 April 1988 it could be paid as a pension, allowance or lump sum. Parents, certain dependent relatives and a woman looking after children of the deceased could qualify for the benefit.

Only a certain amount of benefit could be paid for any one death. A widow would receive a pension. For the first 26 weeks she would get a higher rate, then the permanent rate of pension depending on her age and circumstances. Some widowers would also get a weekly pension. Allowances would be paid for each qualifying child of the deceased.

Industrial Death Benefit cannot be paid for deaths which happened on or after 11 April 1988. The widow gets National Insurance Widow's Benefit, instead of Industrial Death Benefit.

Source
Statistics are based on a 100% count.

Contents

Table		Page
F3.01	Pensions and allowances current at 31 December	239
F3.02	Expenditure on Industrial Benefit	239
F3.03	Rates of Industrial Death Benefit	240

F3.01 Pensions and allowances current at 31 December

Thousands

	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Pensions							
Widows							
All rates	31	29	22	21	21	19	17
Allowances							
Children❶	6	2	1	1	1	-	-

Note: ❶ *Lower rate allowance for children ceased to be payable from 28 November 1984.*

F3.02 Expenditure on Industrial Death Benefit

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total expenditure	54	59	67	58	58	55	56

F3.03 Rates of Industrial Death Benefit

£ per week

	Widows pension			Child's allowance			
				Higher rate		Lower rate❷	
	Higher initial rate❶	Higher permanent rate	Lower permanent rate	First	Each other	First	Each other
25 November 1981	41.40	30.15	8.88	7.70	7.70	0.80	0.80
24 November 1982	45.95	33.40	9.86	7.95	7.95	0.30	0.30
23 November 1983	47.65	34.60	10.22	7.60	7.60	0.15	0.15
28 November 1984	50.10	36.35	10.74	7.65	7.65	.	.
27 November 1985	53.60	38.85	11.49	8.05	8.05	.	.
30 July 1986	54.20	39.25	11.61	8.05	8.05	.	.
8 April 1987	55.35	40.05	11.85	8.05	8.05	.	.
13 April 1988	57.65	41.15	12.35	8.40	8.40	.	.
12 April 1989	.	43.60	13.08	8.95	8.95	.	.
11 April 1990	.	46.90	14.07	9.65	9.65	.	.
10 April 1991	.	52.00	15.60	9.70	10.70	.	.
8 April 1992	.	54.15	16.25	9.75	10.85	.	.
14 April 1993	.	56.10	16.83	9.80	10.95	.	.
13 April 1994	.	57.60	17.28	9.80	11.00	.	.
12 April 1995	.	58.85	17.66	9.85	11.05	.	.
10 April 1996	.	61.15	18.35	9.90	11.15	.	.
9 April 1997	.	62.45	18.74	9.90	11.20	.	.
8 April 1998	.	64.70	19.41	9.90	11.30	.	.

Notes: ❶ *Payable for the first 26 weeks of widowhood. Replaced by Widow's payment where the husband died after 11 April 1988 - see Table G3.07*

❷ *Lower rate allowance for children ceased to be payable from 28 November 1984.*

Other Industrial Injuries

Non-contributory, Not means tested, Non-taxable

Workmen's Compensation Supplementation Scheme

Introduced 11 July 1951

A person can get allowances under this scheme if they are entitled to weekly payments of compensation under the Workmen's Compensation Acts. The compensation must be for an injury or disease they got before 5 July 1948. If a person has been entitled to weekly payments of workmen's compensation at any time since the relevant laws were introduced, they can get help under this scheme.

Pneumoconiosis, Byssinosis and Miscellaneous Diseases Benefit Scheme

Introduced 10 March 1952

If a person is not entitled to help under the Workmen's Compensation Acts, or the Industrial Injuries provisions of the Social Security Act, they may get help under this scheme. The scheme provides benefits for people who are disabled from a specified prescribed disease, resulting from a job they finished before 5 July 1948.

Source

Statistics are based on a 100% count.

Contents

Table		Page
F4.01	Beneficiaries of Workmen's Compensation Supplementation Scheme	243
F4.02	Expenditure on Other Industrial Injuries	243
F4.03	Rates of Allowances for Workmen's Compensation Supplementation Scheme	243
F4.04	Beneficiaries of Pneumoconiosis, Byssinosis and Miscellaneous Diseases Benefit Scheme	244
F4.05	Rates of Allowances for Pneumoconiosis, Byssinosis and Miscellaneous Diseases Benefit Scheme	244

F4.01 Beneficiaries of Workmen's Compensation Supplementation Scheme

Number

	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997	1998
All incapacity allowances	**3,222**	**2,013**	**1,105**	**970**	**870**	**761**	**645**	**513**
Major incapacity allowances	479	298	153	120	137	122	107	91
Lesser incapacity allowances	2,743	1,715	952	850	733	639	538	412

F4.02 Expenditure on Other Industrial Injuries

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total expenditure	5	4	4	3	3	3	3

F4.03 Rates of Allowances for Workmen's Compensation Supplementation Scheme

£ per week

			Lesser incapacity allowance❶					
			Code					
	Basic allowance❷	Major incapacity allowance❸	1	2	3	4	5	6
28 November 1984	2.00	58.40	1.85	4.80	8.15	11.70	16.85	21.50
27 November 1985	2.00	60.50	2.00	5.15	8.70	12.50	18.05	23.00
30 July 1986	2.00	63.20	2.00	5.20	8.80	12.65	18.25	23.25
8 April 1987	2.00	64.50	2.05	5.30	9.00	12.90	18.65	23.75
13 April 1988	2.00	67.20	2.15	5.50	9.40	13.45	19.45	24.75
12 April 1989	2.00	71.20	2.30	5.85	9.95	14.25	20.60	26.20
11 April 1990	2.00	76.60	2.45	6.30	10.70	15.35	22.15	28.20
10 April 1991	2.00	84.90	2.70	7.00	11.85	17.00	24.55	31.25
8 April 1992	2.00	88.40	2.80	7.30	12.35	17.70	25.55	32.55
14 April 1993	2.00	91.60	2.90	7.55	12.80	18.35	26.45	33.70
13 April 1994	2.00	93.20	2.95	7.75	13.10	18.80	27.10	34.50
12 April 1995	2.00	95.30	3.00	7.90	13.40	19.20	27.70	35.25
10 April 1996	2.00	99.00	3.10	8.20	13.90	19.95	28.80	36.60
9 April 1997	2.00	101.10	3.15	8.35	14.20	20.35	29.40	37.35
8 April 1998	2.00	104.70	3.25	8.65	14.70	21.10	30.45	38.70

Notes: ❶ *The amount of Lesser incapacity allowance is based on a computation of the loss of earnings prior to date of claim.*
The resulting level of allowance is then reduced by the amount of basic allowance in excess of £2.
❷ *Basic allowance is paid at £2 personal rate with increases for dependants.*
❸ *Less basic allowance.*

F4.04 Beneficiaries of Pneumoconiosis, Byssinosis and Miscellaneous Diseases Benefit Scheme

Number

	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997	1998
All allowances	**1,311**	**774**	**437**	**374**	**331**	**301**	**269**	**244**
Total disablement allowance	170	101	60	54	48	38	37	38
Partial disablement allowance	1,141	673	377	320	283	263	232	206

F4.05 Rates of Allowances for Pneumoconiosis, Byssinosis and Miscellaneous Diseases Benefit Scheme

£ per week

	Allowance for	
	Totally disabled	Partially disabled
29 November 1984	58.40	21.50
28 November 1985	62.50	23.00
31 July 1986	63.20	23.25
9 April 1987	64.50	23.75
14 April 1988	67.20	24.75
13 April 1989	71.20	26.20
12 April 1990	76.60	28.20
11 April 1991	84.90	31.25
8 April 1992	88.40	32.55
14 April 1993	91.60	33.70
14 April 1994	93.20	34.50
12 April 1995	95.30	35.25
10 April 1996	99.00	36.60
9 April 1997	101.10	37.35
8 April 1998	104.70	38.70

Child Benefit

Introduced 5 April 1977
Non-contributory, Not means tested, Non-taxable

Before April 1977 families with two or more children could get Family Allowance. From 5 April 1977, Child Benefit replaced Family Allowance and brought all children into the scheme. Child Benefit is normally paid for children up to the age of 16. If a child is in full-time non-advanced education (ie up to A-level standard) at a recognised educational establishment, benefit may be paid for them until they are 19.

Child Benefit can also be paid for a short period for 16 or 17 year olds who have just left school and are registered for work or work based training for young people.

A higher rate of Child Benefit for the eldest or only child, known as Child Benefit (Lone Parent) was payable to most people bringing up children on their own until 6 July 1998. From that date it is only payable to existing recipients and people in specified circumstances making new claims. This includes lone parents who were receiving the lone parent rate of family premium in Income Support or Jobseeker's and move into work and lone parents ceasing to receive an ' overlapping ' benefit(see column opposite).

Source
Statistics are based on a 1% sample consisting of beneficiaries whose Child Benefit number ends in 17. Late notifications received up to and including 31 March of the following year are included.

All tables include children and families living overseas.

The higher rate of Child Benefit (Lone Parent) will not be paid if the claimant

- is living with someone as though they were husband and wife, or
- is living apart temporarily because their partner is in hospital or some other reason, or has been separated for less than 13 weeks, unless they are legally separated or divorced, or
- is bringing up someone else's child and the parent lives at the claimant's address, or
- is getting Child's Special Allowance for the eldest dependant child or the higher rate of Industrial Death Benefit for the child, or
- is getting an increase for the eldest dependant child with either Widowed Mother's Allowance, War Widow's Pension, Retirement Pension, Industrial Disablement Pension (which includes Unemployability Supplement), or Invalid Care Allowance.

Introduced 6 April 1976
Non-contributory, Not means tested, Non-taxable

Contents

Table		Page
G1.01	Changes in number of children attracting Child Benefit during year: by reason	247
G1.02	Changes in number of families receiving Child Benefit during year: by reason	247
G1.03	Children and families receiving Child Benefit at 31 December: by country	248
G1.04	Families receiving Child Benefit at 31 December: by size of family	248
G1.05	Expenditure on Child Benefit	248
G1.06	Children in families receiving Child Benefit at 31 December 1996: by size of family and age of children	249
G1.07	Families receiving Child Benefit at 31 December 1996: by size of family and number of children under 5	250
G1.08	Families receiving One Parent Benefit at 31 December: by size of family	251
G1.09	Expenditure on One Parent Benefit	252
G1.10	Rates of Child Benefit and One Parent Benefit	253

G1.01 Changes in number of children attracting Child Benefit during year: by reason

Thousands

	1983	1988	1992	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Children attracting benefit at beginning of year	**12,750**	**12,015**	**12,291**	**12,425**	**12,555**	**12,632**	**12,698**	..
Additions during the year	**1,009**	**1,041**	**1,025**	**1,000**	**992**	**981**	**995**	..
Birth of child	684	736	728	711	702	690	697	..
Other reasons	325	305	297	289	290	291	298	..
Deductions during the year	**1,233**	**1,035**	**891**	**870**	**915**	**915**	**948**	..
Child leaving school:								
At age 16	375	318	148	128	135	143	140	..
At other age	607	500	467	468	482	469	495	..
Child attaining age limit	56	54	80	85	94	92	87	..
Death of Child	7	6	4	4	5	3	3	..
Other reasons	188	157	191	186	199	208	223	..
Children attracting benefit at end of year	**12,526**	**12,021**	**12,425**	**12,555**	**12,632**	**12,698**	**12,745**	..

G1.02 Changes in number of families receiving Child Benefit during year: by reason

Thousands

	1983	1988	1992	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Families receiving benefit at beginning of year	**7,045**	**6,712**	**6,805**	**6,857**	**6,913**	**6,955**	**6,996**	..
Additions during the year	**449**	**497**	**481**	**449**	**450**	**445**	**449**	..
Birth of child	293	335	330	306	306	296	301	..
Other reasons	155	162	151	143	144	149	148	..
Deductions during the year	**536**	**503**	**429**	**393**	**408**	**404**	**421**	..
Child leaving school:								
At age 16	155	155	66	52	55	58	57	..
At other age	265	241	231	215	219	207	218	..
Child attaining age limit	24	26	38	39	42	42	38	..
Death of child	2	2	2	1	1	1	1	..
Other reasons	89	79	92	86	91	96	107	..
Families receiving benefit at end of year	**6,958**	**6,706**	**6,857**	**6,913**	**6,955**	**6,996**	**7,024**	..

G1.03 Children and families receiving Child Benefit at 31 December: by country

Thousands

	1983	1988	1992	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Children attracting Child Benefit	**12,526**	**12,021**	**12,425**	**12,555**	**12,632**	**12,698**	**12,745**	..
Great Britain	**12,455**	**11,971**	**12,393**	**12,527**	**12,608**	**12,671**	**12,723**	..
England	10,628	10,253	10,661	10,788	10,887	10,944	11,004	..
Wales	642	623	639	642	638	640	643	..
Scotland	1,185	1,094	1,093	1,097	1,083	1,087	1,076	..
Overseas	71	50	33	27	25	27	22	..
Families receiving Child Benefit	**6,958**	**6,706**	**6,857**	**6,913**	**6,955**	**6,996**	**7,024**	..
Great Britain	**6,919**	**6,677**	**6,837**	**6,897**	**6,940**	**6,981**	**7,012**	..
England	5,899	5,708	5,862	5,919	5,969	6,004	6,043	..
Wales	357	348	356	357	357	358	357	..
Scotland	663	620	619	621	615	619	612	..
Overseas	39	29	20	16	15	15	13	..

G1.04 Families receiving Child Benefit at 31 December: by size of family

Thousands

	1983	1988	1992	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Children attracting benefit	**12,526**	**12,021**	**12,425**	**12,555**	**12,632**	**12,698**	**12,745**	..
All families	**6,958**	**6,706**	**6,857**	**6,913**	**6,955**	**6,996**	**7,024**	..
Families with:								
1 child	2,905	2,878	2,906	2,920	2,941	2,970	2,983	..
2 children	2,904	2,714	2,752	2,772	2,781	2,783	2,794	..
3 children	878	839	894	908	920	928	929	..
4 children	205	205	226	231	228	231	236	..
5 children	48	48	55	57	60	60	59	..
6 or more children	19	21	24	24	24	24	23	..

G1.05 Expenditure on Child Benefit

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total expenditure	3,988	4,515	6,050	6,115	6,332	6,624	7,063

G1.06 Children in families receiving Child Benefit at 31 December 1996: by size of family and age of children

Thousands

Age	All children	Children in families with 1 child	2 children	3 children	4 children	5 children	6 or more children
All ages	**12,745**	**2,983**	**5,589**	**2,787**	**945**	**294**	**148**
Under 1	689	287	245	107	35	10	5
1	699	275	258	109	38	11	7
2	715	219	306	129	43	13	6
3	723	168	343	142	48	14	7
4	745	139	364	162	55	17	8
5	752	122	367	180	57	18	8
6	758	111	365	188	66	19	10
7	734	104	340	193	66	20	10
8	759	101	347	207	73	22	9
9	746	100	343	200	73	21	10
10	722	99	325	196	68	23	11
11	724	109	335	188	62	20	10
12	697	118	322	169	60	18	10
13	692	145	310	157	54	17	9
14	685	168	295	146	49	18	9
15	692	219	277	131	43	15	7
16	602	228	231	94	32	10	6
17	433	187	156	64	18	5	3
18 and over	181	82	61	26	7	3	2

Fig G1.06

Child Benefit

Ages of children in families receiving Child Benefit at 31 December 1996

G1.07 Families receiving Child Benefit at 31 December 1996: by size of family and number of children under 5

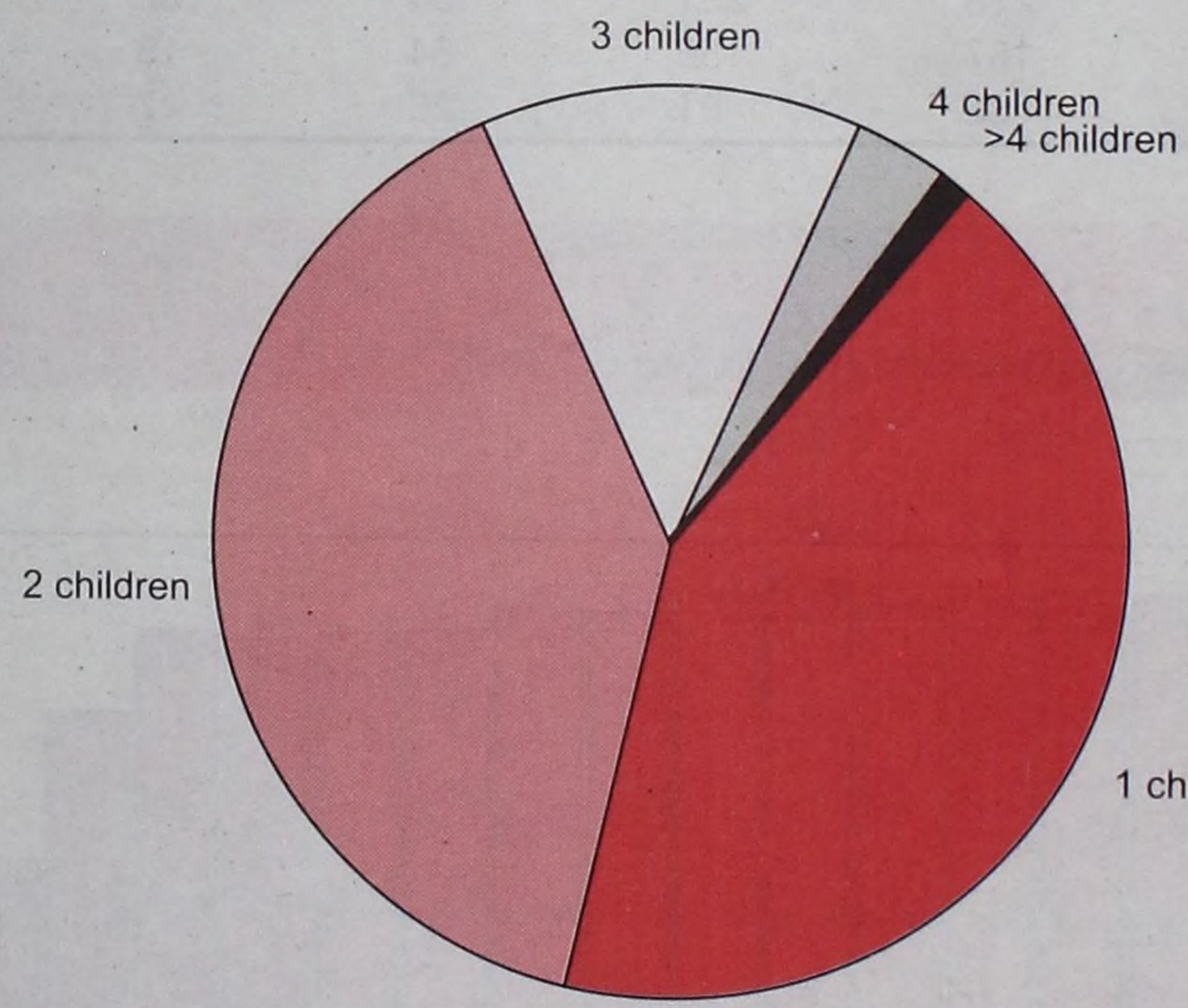
Thousands

	All families	Families with no children under 5	Families with children under 5				
				Number of children under 5 in family			
			Total	1	2	3	4 or more
All families	**7,024**	**4,196**	**2,828**	**2,142**	**632**	**51**	**3**
Families with:							
1 child	2,983	1,895	1,088	1,088	-	-	-
2 children	2,794	1,707	1,087	659	428	-	-
3 children	929	478	451	287	130	34	-
4 children	236	94	142	80	51	11	2
5 children	59	17	41	23	15	3	1
6 or more children	23	5	18	7	8	3	1

Fig G1.07

Child Benefit

Size of families receiving Child Benefit at December 1996



G1.08 Families receiving One Parent Benefit at 31 December: by size of family

Thousands

	1983	1988	1992	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Children in families receiving benefit	**815**	**1,072**	**1,330**	**1,409**	**1,504**	**1,597**	**1,652**	**..**
Families receiving benefit	**537**	**708**	**855**	**898**	**941**	**994**	**1,027**	**..**
Families with:								
1 child	324	430	503	519	528	551	570	..
2 children	162	210	259	277	298	320	329	..
3 children	41	53	72	77	87	94	98	..
4 children	8	12	17	19	22	23	25	..
5 children	2	2	4	4	5	5	5	..
6 or more children	1	1	1	1	1	2	1	..

Fig G1.08a

One Parent Benefit

Families which received benefit at 31 December 1996: by size of family

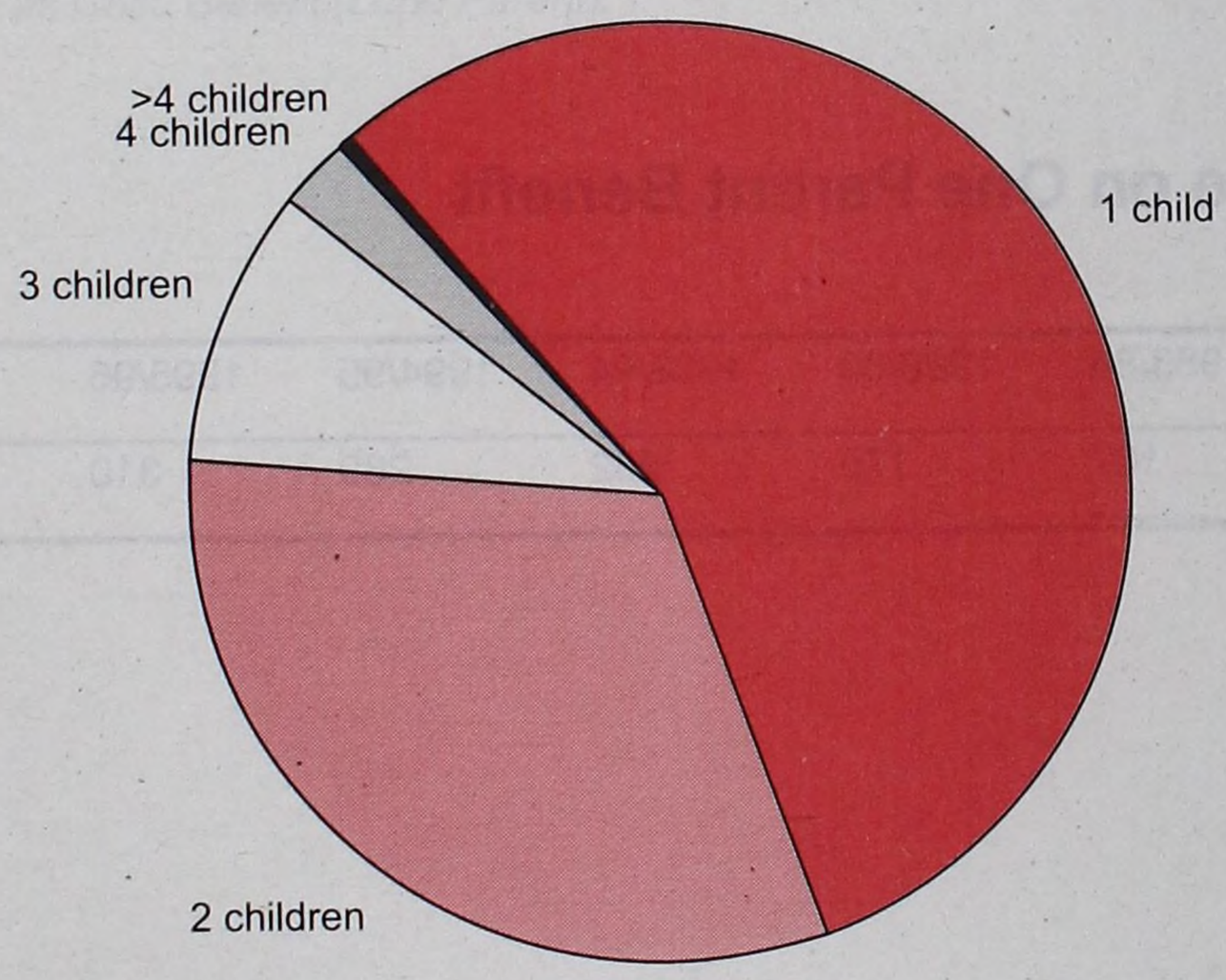
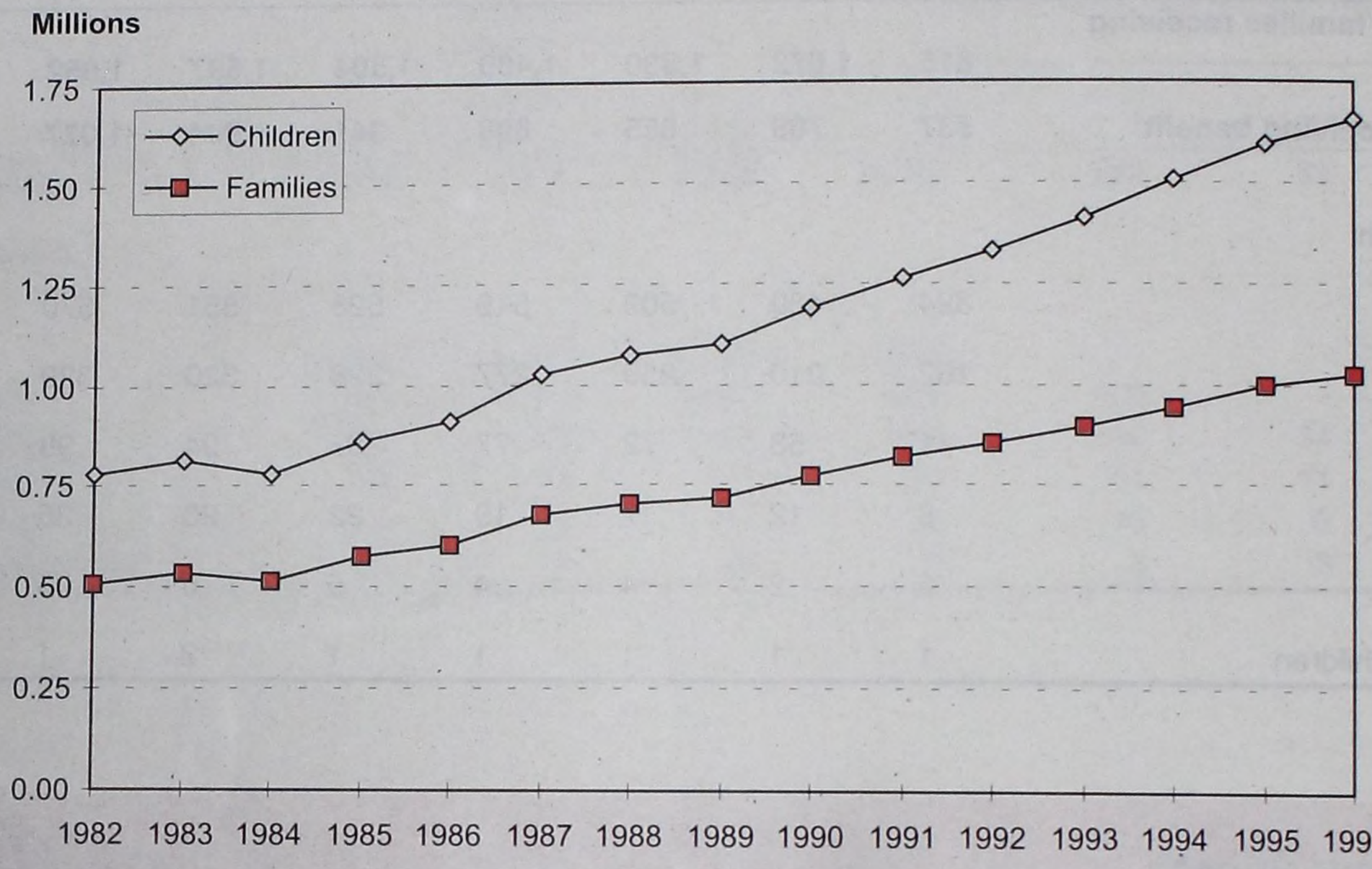


Fig G1.08b

One Parent Benefit

Families receiving One Parent Benefit



G1.09 Expenditure on One Parent Benefit

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total expenditure	107	179	282	289	310	317	9

G1.10 Rates of Child Benefit and One Parent Benefit

£ per week

	Child Benefit			
	Eldest qualifying child of a couple	Eldest qualifying child of a lone parent	Each other child	One Parent Benefit
23 November 1981	5.25	5.25	5.25	3.30
22 November 1982	5.85	5.85	5.85	3.65
21 November 1983	6.50	6.50	6.50	4.05
26 November 1984	6.85	6.85	6.85	4.25
25 November 1985	7.00	7.00	7.00	4.55
28 July 1986	7.10	7.10	7.10	4.60
6 April 1987	7.25	7.25	7.25	4.70
11 April 1988	7.25	7.25	7.25	4.90
10 April 1989	7.25	7.25	7.25	5.20
9 April 1990	7.25	7.25	7.25	5.60
8 April 1991	8.25	8.25	7.25	5.60
7 October 1991	9.25	9.25	7.50	5.60
6 April 1992	9.65	9.65	7.80	5.85
12 April 1993	10.00	10.00	8.10	6.05
11 April 1994	10.20	10.20	8.25	6.15
10 April 1995	10.40	10.40	8.45	6.30
8 April 1996	10.80	10.80	8.80	6.30
7 April 1997	11.05	17.10	9.00	.
6 April 1998	11.45	17.10	9.30	.

Note: From April 1997 the supplement for the eldest or only child where someone brings up children alone, formerly known as One Parent Benefit was incorporated into main Child Benefit rates. This new higher rate of Child Benefit is known as Child Benefit (Lone Parent).

Child Support Agency

Introduced 5 April 1993

The Child Support Agency (CSA) was launched on 5 April 1993. It is an executive agency of the Department of Social Security set up to implement the Child Support Act 1991 and operate the new child maintenance system in the United Kingdom (there is a separate but parallel agency for Northern Ireland).

Parents who live apart from their children should pay maintenance towards their keep. The CSA is responsible for tracing Non-resident Parents, working out how much maintenance they should pay, and can collect and enforce payments.

The CSA's main clients are:

Parents with Care
These are parents who live with their children, but who do not live with the child's other parent. The parent with care may have a new partner, but may still claim maintenance for their children from the other parent.

Persons with Care
These are people who look after children who are not their own, and at least one of the children's parent is alive and living elsewhere.

Children in Scotland who are 12 or older
These children can apply for maintenance on their own behalf, if at least one of their parents does not live with them.

Non-resident Parents
These are parents who live apart from their children, but continue to be financially responsible for them and need to know how much they should contribute to their children's maintenance.

Applicants to the agency give their details on a Maintenance Application Form. Non-resident Parents fill in a Maintenance Enquiry Form.

On receipt of full details from the Parent/Person with Care and Non-resident Parent a full maintenance assessment is carried out.

Where full details are not provided by the Non-resident Parent the agency may make an interim maintenance assessment based on the available facts.

The amounts of interim maintenance assessments are generally higher than full maintenance assessments.

Source
Tables G2.01 to G2.08 are based on a 5% sample consisting of open and suspended cases on the Child Support Computer System at 31 May 1998. Figures for these tables relate to assessed Great Britain cases.

Abbreviations

NRP	Non-resident Parent
CSCS	Child Support Computer System
FMA	Full Maintenance Assessment
IMA	Interim Maintenance Assessment
PWC	Parent/Person with Care

Contents

Table		Page
G2.01	Total number of 'live' and assessed cases on the Child Support Computer System, May 1996 - May 1998	257
G2.02	Gender of Non-resident Parent and Parent/Person with Care: Full assessments at 31 May 1998	257
G2.03	Age of Non-resident Parent by age of Parent/Person with Care: Full assessments at 31 May 1998	258
G2.04	Region of residence of Non-resident Parent by region of residence of Parent/Person with Care: Full assessments at 31 May 1998	259
G2.05	Age of Parent/Person with Care by number of qualifying children: Full assessments at 31 May 1998	260
G2.06	Benefit status of Parent/Person with Care and Non-resident Parent: Full assessments at 31 May 1998	261
G2.07	Maintenance assessments by Non-resident Parent's employment/benefit type: All assessments at 31 May 1998	261
G2.08	Maintenance assessment of Non-resident Parents by net income for assessable purpose: Full assessments at 31 May 1998	263

G2.01 Total number of 'live' and assessed cases on the Child Support Computer System, May 1996 - May 1998

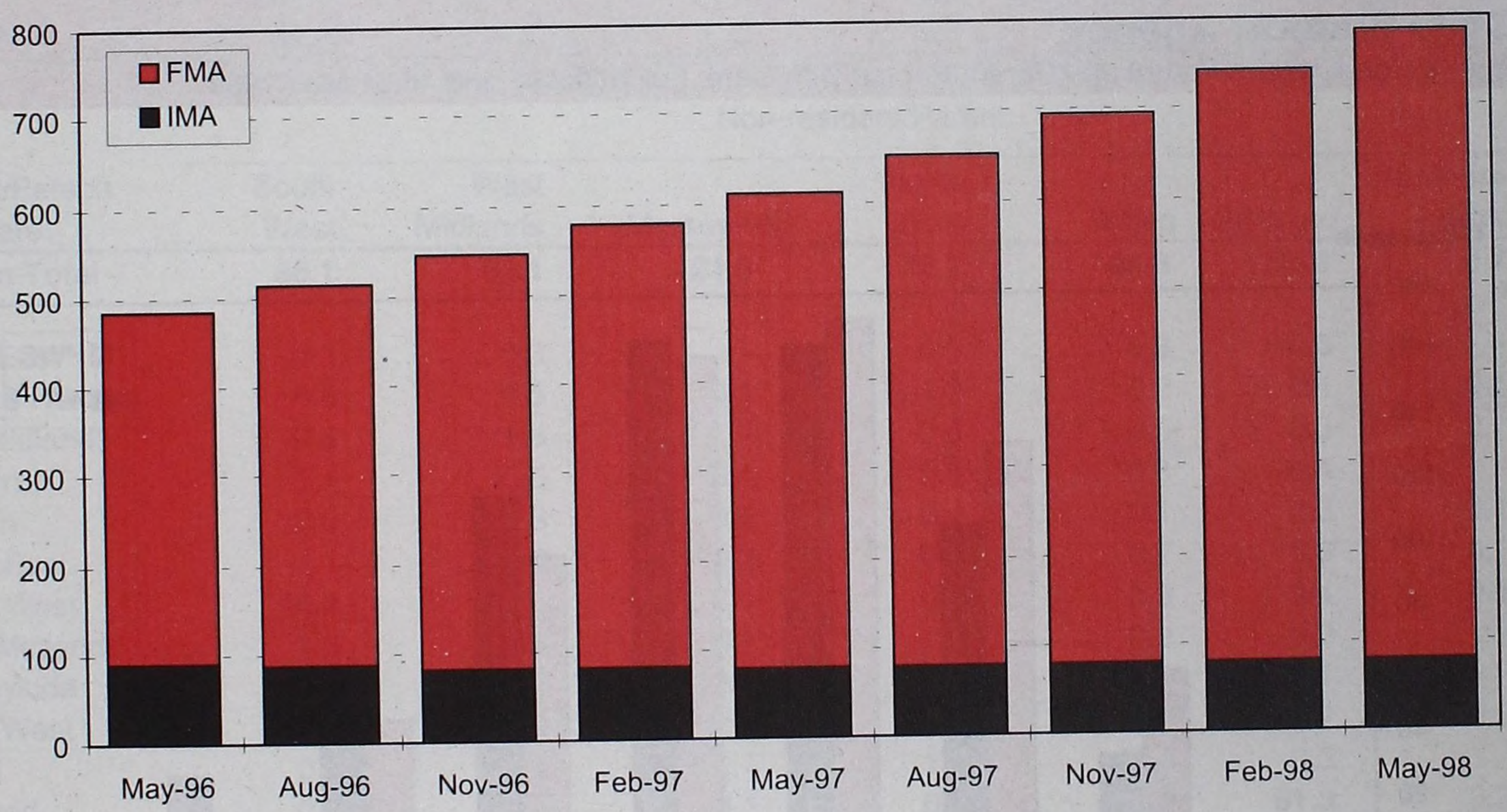
Thousands

Month	**Total**	Full maintenance assessments	Interim maintenance assessments
May 1996	484.6	395.5	89.2
August 1996	512.5	426.3	86.2
November 1996	545.9	462.8	83.2
February 1997	579.2	498.5	80.7
May 1997	609.8	530.4	79.4
August 1997	649.8	571.4	78.4
November 1997	694.4	616.3	78.1
February 1998	741.6	662.0	79.6
May 1998	785.6	706.4	79.2

Fig G2.01

Child Support Agency

Number of Non-resident Parents with full and interim maintenance assessments, May 1996 - May 1998



G2.02 Gender of Non-resident Parent and Parent/Person with Care: Full assessments at 31 May 1998

Thousands

	Non-resident parent		Parent/Person with care	
		%		%
Total	**706.4**	***100.0***	**706.4**	***100.0***
Male	665.7	*94.2*	40.8	*5.8*
Female	40.7	*5.8*	665.6	*94.2*

G2.03 Age of Non-resident Parent by age of Parent/Person with Care: Full assessments at 31 May 1998

Thousands

Parent/Person with Care	Non-resident Parent									
	Total	Under 20	20-24	25-29	30-34	35-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55 & over
Total	**706.4**	**2.7**	**34.1**	**107.4**	**164.6**	**166.1**	**118.3**	**66.0**	**31.0**	**16.3**
Under 20	8.3	1.9	4.6	1.4	0.2	0.1	-	-	-	-
20-24	60.6	0.6	21.6	28.1	7.8	1.7	0.7	0.1	0.1	-
25-29	132.8	-	6.3	56.7	51.3	13.7	3.3	1.0	0.2	0.2
30-34	172.1	-	1.0	16.2	78.9	55.8	13.7	4.3	1.4	0.8
35-39	161.2	-	0.4	3.8	20.8	73.5	44.8	11.3	4.2	2.3
40-44	99.2	-	0.1	0.7	4.1	16.1	43.0	24.4	7.6	3.2
45-49	48.4	-	0.1	0.4	0.8	3.6	9.7	20.0	9.8	4.0
50-54	18.1	-	-	0.1	0.5	1.2	2.5	4.0	6.2	3.6
55 & over	5.7	-	-	-	0.2	0.5	0.5	0.8	1.4	2.2

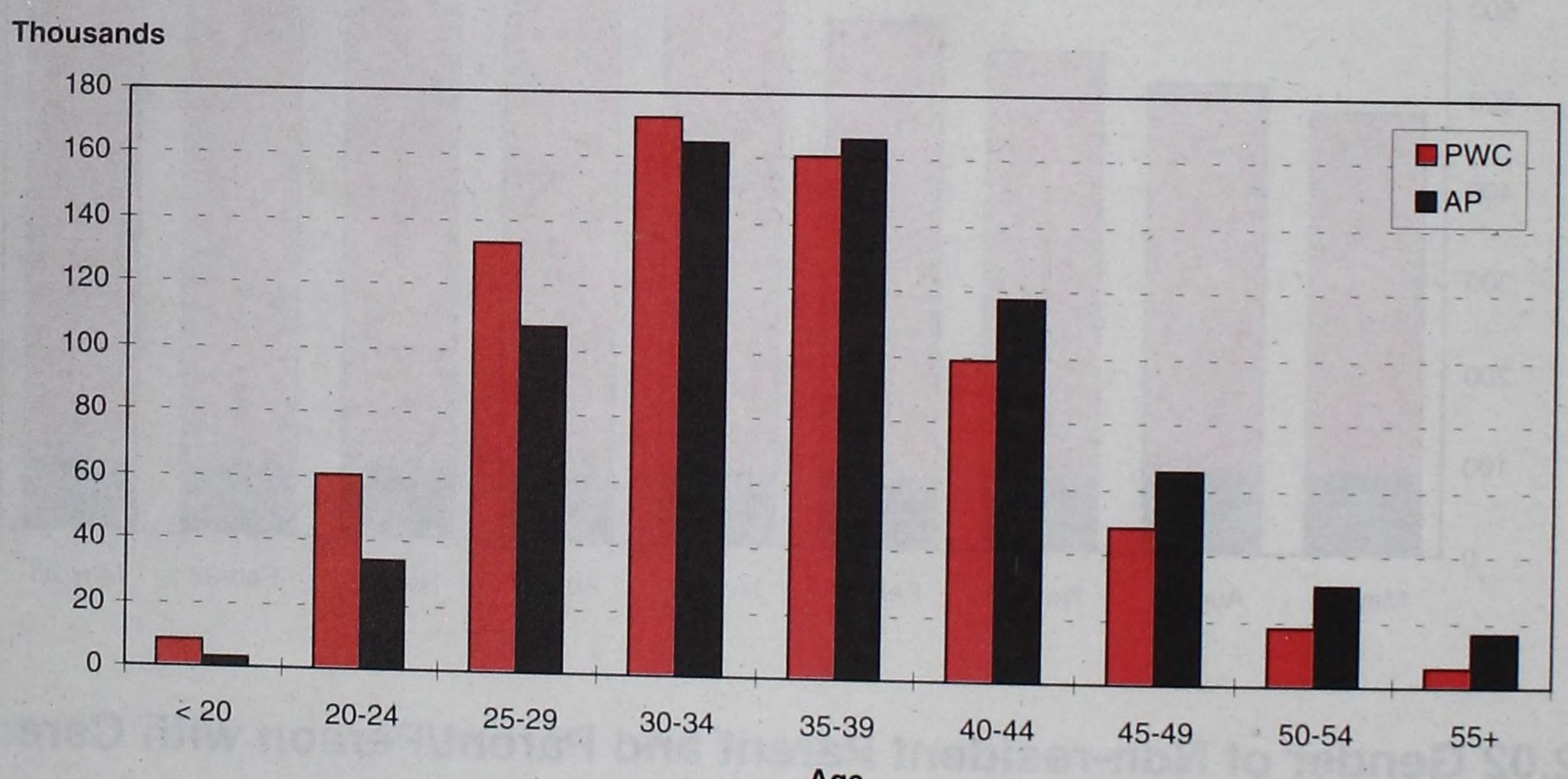
Average Age of :

Non-resident Parent	36.5 years
Parent/Person with Care	34.3 years

Fig G2.03

Child Support Agency

Age of Non-resident Parent and Parent/Person with Care: Full assessments at 31 May 1998



G2.04 Region of residence of Non-resident Parent by region of residence of Parent/Person with Care: Full assessments at 31 May 1998

Thousands

Parent/Person with Care	Total	Non-resident Parent: North East	Yorks & Humber	East Midlands	Eastern	London	South East
Total	**706.4**						
Unknown[1]	**45.1**						
Known Total	**661.3**	**44.3**	**65.7**	**44.7**	**51.5**	**59.2**	**77.2**
North East	**45.2**	**40.4**	0.9	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.7
Yorks & Humber	**65.5**	0.8	**57.8**	1.5	0.5	0.6	1.1
East Midlands	**44.8**	0.2	1.4	**36.7**	1.1	0.6	1.5
Eastern	**52.4**	0.3	0.7	1.1	**41.5**	3.8	2.1
London	**54.0**	0.2	0.6	0.4	3.0	**44.3**	3.5
South East	**77.1**	0.4	0.7	1.1	2.0	5.3	**61.2**
South West	**56.9**	0.4	0.6	0.5	1.0	1.3	2.9
West Midlands	**62.5**	0.2	0.8	1.4	0.5	0.5	1.1
Merseyside	**22.0**	0.1	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.4
North West	**77.3**	0.5	1.2	0.9	0.7	1.0	1.0
Wales	**47.5**	0.1	0.2	0.3	0.2	0.8	1.0
Scotland	**56.1**	0.7	0.5	0.3	0.4	0.5	0.7

Parent/Person with Care	Non-resident Parent: South West	West Midlands	Merseyside	North West	Wales	Scotland	Northern Ireland
Known Total	**56.1**	**62.1**	**21.6**	**76.2**	**46.6**	**55.6**	**0.7**
North East	0.3	0.3	-	0.5	0.3	0.6	-
Yorks & Humber	0.5	0.5	0.1	1.3	0.2	0.4	0.1
East Midlands	0.6	1.3	-	0.6	0.5	0.3	0.1
Eastern	1.1	0.5	0.1	0.5	0.3	0.4	-
London	0.6	0.3	0.2	0.4	0.1	0.2	0.1
South East	3.1	1.0	0.2	0.8	0.7	0.6	0.1
South West	**46.3**	1.6	0.1	0.8	0.8	0.4	0.1
West Midlands	1.3	**54.3**	0.1	1.2	0.9	0.3	-
Merseyside	0.3	0.1	**18.1**	2.0	0.2	0.1	-
North West	0.8	0.8	2.0	**66.4**	1.2	0.7	0.1
Wales	0.9	1.1	0.4	1.0	**41.3**	0.2	-
Scotland	0.4	0.3	0.1	0.6	0.2	**51.3**	0.2

Note: Unknown cases are those where the NRP or PWC postcode is not recorded on the CSCS.

G2.05 Age of Parent/Person with Care by number of qualifying children: Full assessments at 31 May 1998

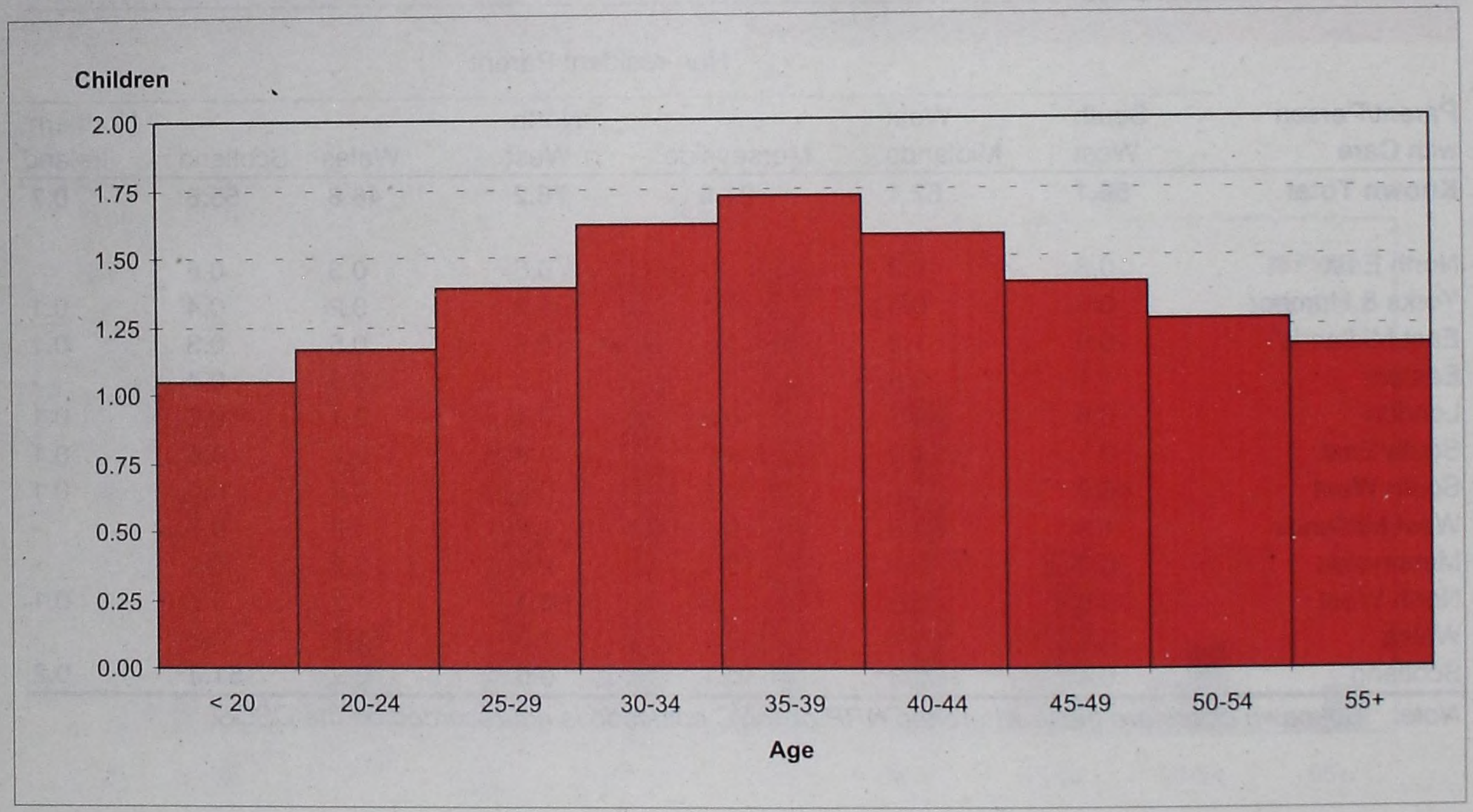
Thousands

Age of Parent/Person with Care	PWCs	Children	Average children per PWC(number)
Total	706.4	1,075.3	1.5
Under 20	8.3	8.7	1.0
20 - 24	60.6	70.5	1.2
25 - 29	132.8	184.4	1.4
30 - 34	172.1	278.6	1.6
35 - 39	161.2	278.0	1.7
40 - 44	99.2	157.6	1.6
45 - 49	48.4	67.8	1.4
50 - 54	18.1	23.0	1.3
55 & over	5.7	6.7	1.2

Fig G2.05

Child Support Agency

Age of Parent/Person with Care by average number of qualifying children: Full assessments at 31 May 1998



G2.06 Benefit Status of Parent/Person with Care and Non-resident Parent: Full assessments at 31 May 1998

Thousands

Parent/Person With Care	Total	Non-resident Parent: In Employment		Income Support	JSA (IB)	JSA (Cont)	Incapac/ Disabled	Other
		Employee	Self Emp					
Total	**706.4**	**340.1**	**32.6**	**195.9**	**52.5**	**16.6**	**23.9**	**44.8**
Income Support	**466.8**	194.0	17.2	157.3	39.4	11.6	16.5	30.8
FamC/DWA	**132.8**	74.4	7.8	25.3	9.8	2.6	4.9	7.9
Others	**106.8**	71.7	7.6	13.4	3.3	2.4	2.4	6.1

G2.07 Maintenance assessment by Non-resident Parent's employment status/benefit type: All assessments at 31 May 1998

Thousands

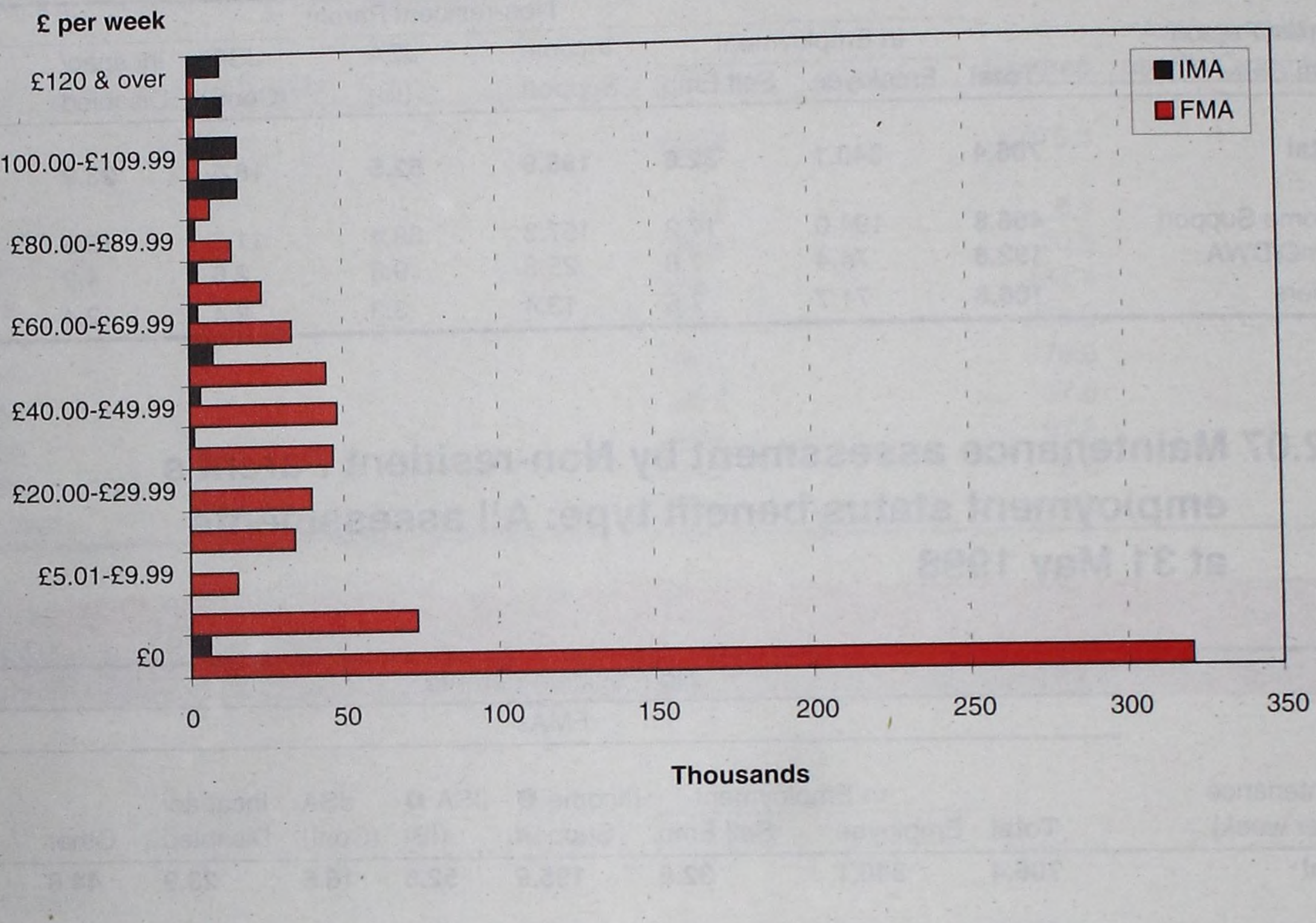
Maintenance (£ per week)	Non-resident Parents: FMAs Total	In Employment: Employee	Self Emp	Income ❶ Support	JSA ❶ (IB)	JSA (Cont)	Incapac/ Disabled	Other	IMAs Total
Total	**706.4**	**340.1**	**32.6**	**195.9**	**52.5**	**16.6**	**23.9**	**44.8**	**79.2**
£0	**321.0**	28.6	7.0	174.5	51.5	4.3	21.8	33.2	6.2
£0.01-£5.00	**73.4**	27.8	8.4	20.3	0.4	11.1	0.3	5.1	-
£5.01-£9.99	**15.4**	12.6	1.5	0.1	-	0.3	0.3	0.4	-
£10.00-£19.99	**33.7**	29.4	2.7	0.2	-	0.2	0.3	0.8	-
£20.00-£29.99	**39.4**	35.1	2.8	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.3	1.0	-
£30.00-£39.99	**46.4**	42.5	2.3	0.3	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.8	1.1
£40.00-£49.99	**47.9**	44.1	2.1	0.2	0.1	0.2	0.3	1.1	3.3
£50.00-£59.99	**44.3**	41.1	1.7	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	1.0	7.8
£60.00-£69.99	**33.0**	30.8	1.3	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.5	2.9
£70.00-£79.99	**23.9**	22.4	1.0	-	-	-	-	0.4	3.1
£80.00-£89.99	**13.8**	13.1	0.6	-	-	-	-	0.2	1.8
£90.00-£99.99	**6.9**	6.1	0.5	-	-	-	-	0.2	15.6
£100.00-£109.99	**3.4**	3.0	0.2	-	-	-	-	0.1	15.9
£110.00-£119.99	**2.1**	1.9	0.2	-	-	-	-	-	11.0
£120 & over	**1.9**	1.6	0.4	-	-	-	-	-	10.4
Average maintenance £pw	**£20.81**	**£39.32**	**£23.73**	**£0.47**	**£0.52**	**£5.00**	**£2.37**	**£6.57**	**£88.74**

Note: ❶ *All NRPs on IS/JSA(IB) should have a zero maintenance assessment (MA) recorded on CSCS, whether or not they are liable to pay the contribution to maintenance, £5.00 in May 1998. Cases where the NRP is shown as being on IS/JSA(IB) and the MA shown as being greater than zero are suspended cases where the CSA is investigating the current status of the NRP, or cases where the benefit status /MA details are out-of-date on the CSCS.*

Fig G2.07

Child Support Agency

Maintenance assessment of Non-resident Parents: All assessments at 31st May 1998



G2.08 Maintenance assessment of Non-resident Parents by net income for assessable purposes: Full assessments at 31 May 1998

Thousands

Maintenance (£ per week)	Total	Non-resident Parent's net income					
		£0.00❶	£0.01-£49.99	£50.00-£99.99	£100.00-£149.99	£150.00-£199.99	£200.00-£249.99
Total	**706.4**	**299.0**	**22.8**	**41.3**	**69.7**	**105.5**	**78.7**
£0	**321.0**	264.5	7.5	22.5	12.3	10.9	2.8
£0.01-£5.00	**73.4**	24.6	15.0	15.8	13.7	3.9	0.3
£5.01-£9.99	**15.4**	0.2	0.2	2.0	7.0	4.4	1.3
£10.00-£19.99	**33.7**	0.7	-	0.8	15.0	11.9	4.3
£20.00-£29.99	**39.4**	1.5	-	0.1	13.2	15.2	7.1
£30.00-£39.99	**46.4**	2.0	-	-	6.4	20.2	12.0
£40.00-£49.99	**47.9**	1.7	-	-	2.0	21.0	13.7
£50.00-£59.99	**44.3**	1.1	-	-	0.1	17.1	13.7
£60.00-£69.99	**33.0**	1.0	-	-	-	0.8	17.9
£70.00-£79.99	**23.9**	0.7	-	-	-	0.1	5.5
£80.00-£89.99	**13.8**	0.3	-	-	-	-	0.1
£90.00-£99.99	**6.9**	0.2	-	-	-	-	-
£100.00-£109.99	**3.4**	0.2	-	-	-	-	-
£110.00-£119.99	**2.1**	0.1	-	-	-	-	-
£120 & over	**1.9**	0.1	-	-	-	-	-

Maintenance (£ per week)	Non-resident Parent's net income					
	£250.00-£299.99	£300.00-£349.99	£350.00-£399.99	£400.00-£449.99	£450.00-£499.99	£500.00 or more
Total	**45.6**	**20.7**	**11.0**	**5.6**	**2.5**	**4.1**
£0	0.4	0.1	-	0.1	-	-
£0.01-£5.00	0.1	-	-	-	-	-
£5.01-£9.99	0.1	0.1	-	-	-	-
£10.00-£19.99	0.8	0.1	0.1	-	-	-
£20.00-£29.99	1.9	0.3	-	-	-	-
£30.00-£39.99	4.0	1.1	0.5	0.1	-	-
£40.00-£49.99	6.5	2.1	0.6	0.2	-	0.1
£50.00-£59.99	7.4	3.1	1.1	0.4	0.1	0.1
£60.00-£69.99	7.6	2.6	2.0	0.7	0.3	0.2
£70.00-£79.99	10.6	3.9	1.4	0.6	0.4	0.5
£80.00-£89.99	6.0	3.9	1.9	0.9	0.3	0.4
£90.00-£99.99	0.1	2.9	1.7	1.0	0.4	0.5
£100.00-£109.99	-	0.5	1.1	0.8	0.3	0.5
£110.00-£119.99	-	-	0.6	0.4	0.4	0.5
£120 & over	-	-	-	0.4	0.2	1.2

Note: ❶ *Non-resident Parents with a net income of £0 include all cases where the Non-resident Parent is on Income Support or JSA(IB). This includes a small number of cases where the maintenance assessment is recorded as greater than £5.00. These are suspended cases where the CSA is investigating the current status of the Non-resident Parent, or cases where the benefit status/ maintenance assessment details are out-of-date on CSCS.*

Widow's Benefit

Introduced 6 July 1948
Contributory, Not means tested, Taxable

A widow is entitled to National Insurance Widow's Benefit if her late husband met the contribution conditions. If he fully satisfied the conditions, she will get the standard rate of benefit shown in Tables G3.07 and G3.09, otherwise she will get a reduced rate.

For women widowed on or after 11 April 1988, the benefits are:

Widow's Payment (WPT)
This is a single tax-free payment of £1,000 paid to a widow who is under 60 when she is widowed. It can also be paid to a widow over 60 if her husband was not entitled to a Category A retirement pension when he died.

Widowed Mother's Allowance (WMA)
Widowed Mother's Allowance (WMA) can be paid to a widow

- as long as she is entitled to Child Benefit for at least one qualifying child, or
- she is pregnant by her late husband, or
- in certain cases of artificial insemination.

Child dependency increases are paid for each child.

Widow's Pension (WP)
A widow who is 45 or over when she stops being entitled to WMA, or when she is widowed, can get Widow's Pension. If she is 55 or over at that time she will get the standard rate of benefit. Younger widow's have their pension reduced by 7% for each year they are under the age of 55, so that they get 93% rate at age 54, falling to 30% at age 45 (see Table G3.09). This reduction is also applied to any Additional Pension they get.

Additional Pension
This part of Widowed Mother's Allowance and Widow's Pension is based on earnings. The amount payable is based on the husband's earnings between the lower and upper earnings limits for payment of National Insurance contributions in tax years from April 1978 up to the last complete tax year before his death or 65 if earlier. Earnings for the years before the last complete tax year are revalued in line with the growth in average earnings. If he was in contracted-out employment or had a Personal Pension instead of SERPS, the widow's Additional Pension is reduced by half the Guaranteed Minimum Pension (or its equivalent) that her husband was entitled to. This is the Contracted Out Deduction (see table G3.06).

Notional Additional Pension
This is the entitlement to Additional Pension before reduction for Contracted Out Deduction. Net Additional Pension is the entitlement to Additional Pension after reduction for Contracted Out Deduction.

For women widowed before 11 April 1988, the benefits are:

Widow's Allowance
This was paid instead of Widow's Payment, in the same circumstances. It was an especially high rate of benefit paid to the widow for the first 26 weeks after her husband died. She got extra money for each dependant child.

Widowed Mother's Allowance
- paid as above. It was also paid at a personal rate only, if the widow had at least one child aged under 19 living with her, that she would have got an increase for had they been eligible for Child Benefit.

Widow's Pension
This was for widows who were at least 40 years old either when their husband died or when they stopped being entitled to WMA. Widow's aged 50 or over got the standard rate.

Frozen and non-frozen rate countries
Widow's living abroad can get Widow's Benefit. Widow's who live in countries with which the UK has no reciprocal agreement cannot get upratings of benefit. These countries are shown in Table G3.04 as 'frozen rate countries'. People living in 'non-frozen rate countries', which include the members of the European Union, get their benefit uprated in the same way as those living in Great Britain.

Source
Table G3.01,G3.02 and G3.04 to G3.06 are based on a 5% sample of widow's beneficiaries on the Pension Strategy Computer System.

Contents

Table		Page
G3.01	Widowed Mother's Allowance and Widow's Pension in payment by type of benefit and age of widow	267
G3.02	Widow's Benefit in payment: by country of residence	269
G3.03	Expenditure on Widow's Benefit	269
G3.04	Widow beneficiaries living outside the United Kingdom at 31 December: by country of residence	270
G3.05	Widowed Mother's Allowance with dependant children at 30 September 1997: by age of widow and number of children	272
G3.06	Additional Pension and Contracted Out Deduction: by number of recipients and average amount	272
G3.07	Rates of Widow's Benefit	273
G3.08	Rates of Age-related Widow's Pension payable prior to 11 April 1988	274
G3.09	Rates of Age-related Widow's Pension from 11 April 1988	274

G3.01 Widowed Mothers Allowance and Widow's Pension in payment by type of benefit and age of widow

Thousands

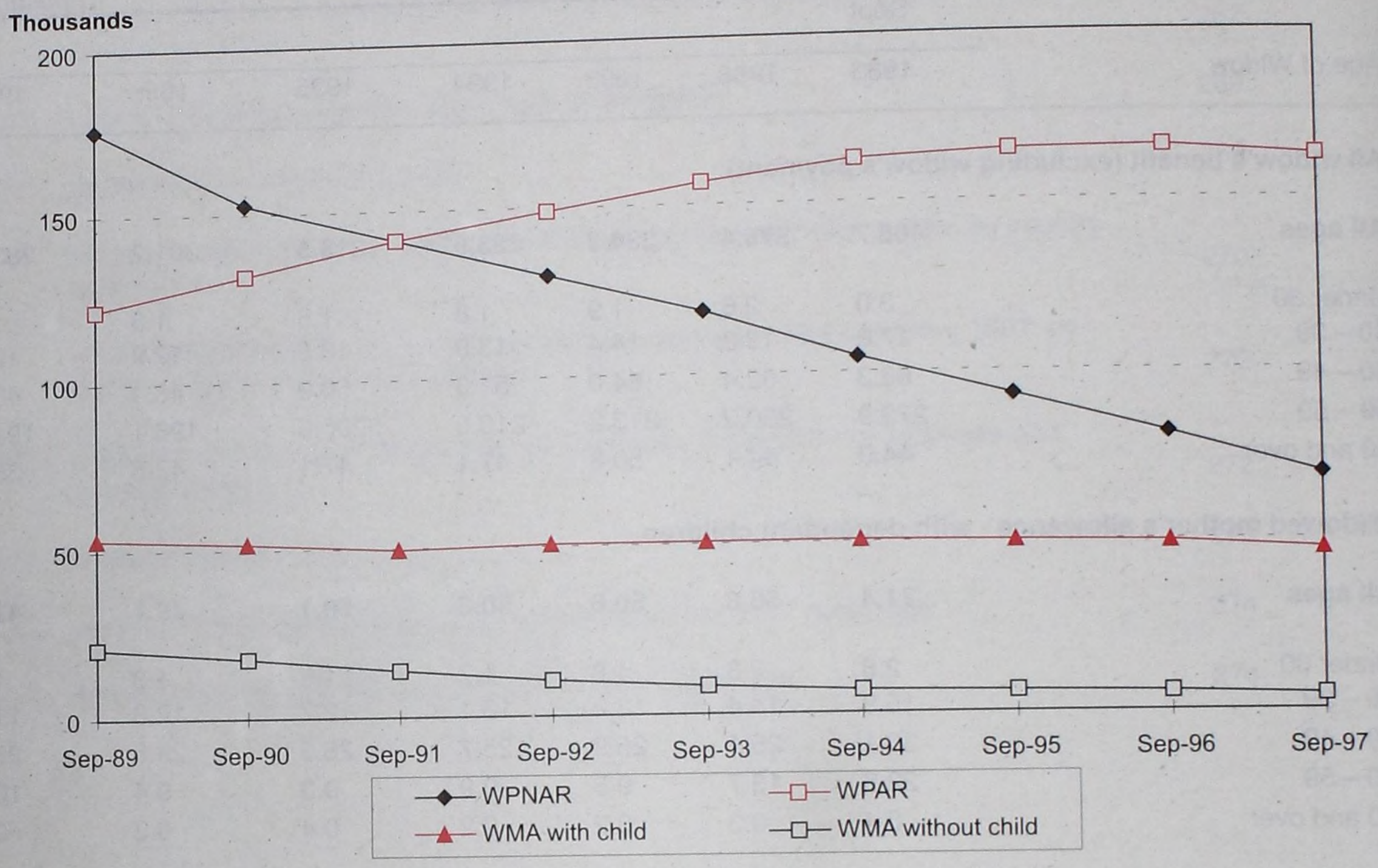
Age of Widow	Sept 1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
All widow's benefit (excluding widow's payment)							
All ages	**405.7**	**375.4**	**334.2**	**323.9**	**313.5**	**301.2**	**283.6**
Under 30	3.0	2.6	1.9	1.8	1.5	1.3	1.1
30 – 39	17.6	16.2	14.4	13.9	13.3	12.9	12.4
40 – 49	66.3	62.4	54.0	51.0	50.9	48.4	43.3
50 – 59	273.9	250.2	213.2	210.0	200.6	196.1	191.2
60 and over	44.9	44.1	50.8	47.1	47.1	42.5	35.6
Widowed mother's allowance - with dependant children							
All ages	**71.4**	**55.8**	**50.6**	**50.6**	**50.1**	**49.1**	**47.2**
Under 30	2.8	2.3	1.8	1.7	1.5	1.3	1.1
30 – 39	15.9	14.4	13.2	13.1	12.7	12.3	11.9
40 – 49	30.1	25.1	25.9	25.7	26.3	25.6	23.6
50 – 59	22.3	13.7	9.5	9.9	9.3	9.4	10.1
60 and over	0.4	0.3	0.2	0.2	0.4	0.3	0.3
Widowed mother's allowance - without dependant children							
All ages	**33.5**	**19.0**	**8.1**	**6.5**	**6.0**	**5.5**	**4.5**
Under 30	0.2	0.3	-	0.1	0.1	-	-
30 – 39	1.7	1.7	1.1	0.8	0.6	0.6	0.5
40 – 49	11.6	7.6	3.8	3.3	3.3	2.7	2.2
50 – 59	19.4	9.1	2.9	2.2	1.9	2.1	1.7
60 and over	0.6	0.3	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.1
Widow's pension							
All ages	**195.6**	**179.6**	**118.6**	**104.1**	**92.5**	**81.1**	**69.3**
40 – 49	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
50 – 59	156.9	141.5	73.8	63.4	52.7	46.5	41.4
60 and over	38.7	38.1	44.8	40.6	39.8	34.7	27.9
Age related widow's pension							
All ages	**105.1**	**120.9**	**156.9**	**162.7**	**164.8**	**165.6**	**162.6**
40 – 49	24.6	29.8	24.3	22.1	21.3	19.9	17.4
50 – 59	75.3	85.8	127.0	134.5	136.7	138.2	137.8
60 and over	5.2	5.4	5.6	6.1	6.8	7.4	7.4

Note: Includes widows residing overseas.

Fig G3.01

Widows Benefit

By type of benefit



G3.02 Widow's Benefit in payment [1]: by country of residence

Thousands

	Sept						
	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
All widow's benefit							
All countries	405.7	375.4	334.2	323.9	313.5	301.2	283.6
England	319.0	295.5	260.6	252.8	244.2	234.2	220.7
Wales	21.7	18.1	18.0	17.2	16.9	16.5	14.6
Scotland	46.2	40.6	38.0	36.3	34.7	32.9	30.7
Overseas	18.8	21.2	17.7	17.6	17.7	17.7	17.5
Widowed mother's allowance - with dependant children							
All countries	71.4	55.8	50.6	50.6	50.1	49.1	47.2
England	57.1	45.7	41.4	41.5	41.0	39.9	38.2
Wales	3.9	2.5	2.6	2.7	2.6	2.7	2.6
Scotland	8.2	6.1	5.6	5.4	5.6	5.6	5.4
Overseas	2.2	1.6	0.9	1.0	1.0	0.9	1.0
Widowed mother's allowance - without dependant children							
All countries	33.5	19.0	8.1	6.5	6.0	5.5	4.5
England	23.8	12.0	4.0	2.9	2.7	2.3	1.6
Wales	1.8	0.6	0.3	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.1
Scotland	4.2	2.0	0.9	0.8	0.6	0.4	0.3
Overseas	3.8	4.4	2.8	2.6	2.7	2.6	2.5
Widow's pension							
All countries	195.6	179.6	118.6	104.1	92.5	81.1	69.3
England	155.3	142.4	92.6	81.6	72.1	62.9	53.9
Wales	10.4	9.2	6.6	5.7	5.3	4.7	3.5
Scotland	21.6	18.8	13.4	11.5	10.1	8.6	7.3
Overseas	8.4	9.2	5.9	5.3	5.0	4.9	4.6
Age-related widow's pension							
All countries	105.1	120.9	156.9	162.7	164.8	165.6	162.6
England	82.8	95.3	122.4	126.9	128.5	129.1	127.0
Wales	5.6	5.9	8.4	8.6	8.8	8.9	8.4
Scotland	12.2	13.6	18.0	18.6	18.4	18.3	17.8
Overseas	4.5	6.1	8.0	8.6	9.1	9.2	9.4

Note: [1] *Excluding Widow's Allowance/Widow's Payment.*

G3.03 Expenditure on Widow's Benefit

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total expenditure	771	850	1,040	1,022	1,016	981	1,010

G3.04 Widow beneficiaries living outside the United Kingdom at 31 December: by country of residence

Thousands

	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
All countries	**18.8**	**19.1**	**17.9**	**17.0**	**17.6**	**18.2**	**17.8**
Non-frozen rate countries	**6.9**		**10.0**	**10.2**	**10.2**	**10.3**	**10.2**
Europe:							
EU countries	**5.8**	**6.4**	**7.5**	**7.5**	**7.6**	**7.7**	**7.5**
Austria	-	-	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
Belgium	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
Denmark	..	-	-	-	-	-	-
Finland	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
France	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3
Germany	0.9	1.0	0.8	0.8	0.9	0.9	0.9
Gibraltar	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Greece	-	-	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
Irish Republic	3.6	4.0	4.1	4.0	3.9	3.9	3.7
Italy	0.8	0.9	0.9	0.9	0.9	0.9	0.8
Luxembourg	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Netherlands	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.3	0.3	0.3
Portugal	-	-	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
Spain	-	-	0.9	0.9	1.0	1.0	1.1
Sweden	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Europe:							
Non EU countries	**-**	**0.5**	**0.7**	**0.7**	**0.7**	**0.8**	**0.8**
Channel Islands	..	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.4
Cyprus	-	-	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2
Iceland	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Malta	-	-	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
Norway	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Switzerland	-	-	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
Turkey	-	-	-	-	-	-	..
Former Yugoslavia	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Africa							
Mauritius	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Asia							
Israel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Philippines	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
America	**1.1**	**1.2**	**1.7**	**1.7**	**1.7**	**1.8**	**1.8**
USA	1.1	1.2	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.4	1.4
Jamaica, Barbados and Bermuda	-	-	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4

G3.04 (continued)

Thousands

	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Frozen rate countries	**6.5**	**6.0**	**7.7**	**6.8**	**7.4**	**6.4**	**6.3**
Poland	-	-	0.1	-	-	-	-
Africa							
South Africa	0.8	0.9	1.0	0.9	0.9	0.9	0.9
Zimbabwe	0.2	-	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
Oceania							
Australia	3.2	2.6	2.2	1.9	2.2	2.3	2.2
New Zealand	0.5	0.4	0.3	0.2	0.3	0.3	0.3
America							
Canada	1.8	2.1	1.7	1.5	1.5	1.5	1.5
Asia							
Bangladesh	-	-	1.0	0.8	0.7	0.7	0.6
India	-	-	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2
Pakistan	-	-	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4
Yemen Arab Republic	-	-	0.1	-	0.1	-	0.1
Rest of the world	**5.4**	**5.0**	**0.4**	**0.8**	**1.0**	**1.5**	**1.3**

G3.05 Widowed Mother's Allowance with dependant children at 30 September 1997: by age of widow and number of children

Thousands

Age of widow	All widowed mother's allowances	Total children	Average number of children	Number of children					
				0	1	2	3	4	5 or more
All ages	**47.3**	**74.4**	**1.6**	**0.0**	**27.5**	**14.3**	**4.1**	**1.0**	**0.4**
Under 30	1.1	1.7	1.6	0.0	0.6	0.5	0.1	0.0	0.0
30 - 39	12.0	22.8	1.9	0.0	4.5	5.1	1.7	0.5	0.2
40 - 49	23.7	36.8	1.6	0.0	13.9	7.2	2.0	0.4	0.2
50 - 59	10.2	12.6	1.2	0.0	8.3	1.5	0.3	0.1	0.0
60 and over	0.3	0.4	1.3	0.0	0.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0

Note: Includes widowed mother's allowances payable to widows residing overseas.

G3.06 Additional Pension and Contracted out Deduction: by number of recipients and average amount

Thousands

		Sept						
		1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Widow's with no net AP		..	156	82	73	61	58	51
Widow's with notional AP		117	221	253	251	250	245	235
Average notional AP	*£pw*	*2.97*	*8.05*	*16.62*	*18.16*	*19.89*	*22.04*	*23.78*
Widow's with net AP		..	219	252	250	248	243	233
Average net AP	*£pw*	..	*5.88*	*13.06*	*14.36*	*15.12*	*16.67*	*17.96*
Widow's with COD		67	123	139	139	137	135	130
Average COD	*£pw*	*1.34*	*4.01*	*7.25*	*8.08*	*8.94*	*10.05*	*10.80*
Widow's with COD Excess		..	..	1	2	2	2	2
Average COD Excess	*£pw*	..	..	*0.86*	*4.64*	*5.02*	*4.44*	*3.80*

Notes: Including persons resident overseas.
Average amount relates only to widow's with entitlement and not to all widow's.

G3.07 Rates of Widow's Benefit

£ per week

	Widow's Allowance	
	Personal[1]	Each child
24 November 1981	41.40	7.70
23 November 1982	45.95	7.95
21 November 1983	47.65	7.60
26 November 1984	50.10	7.65
25 November 1985	53.60	8.05
28 July 1986	54.20	8.05
6 April 1987[2]	55.35	8.05

	Widowed Mother's Allowance			
		Increase for children		
	Personal	First	Each other	Widow's pension
23 November 1981	29.60	7.70	7.70	29.60
22 November 1982	32.85	7.95	7.95	32.85
21 November 1983	34.05	7.60	7.60	34.05
26 November 1984	35.80	7.65	7.65	35.80
25 November 1985	38.30	8.05	8.05	38.30
28 July 1986	38.70	8.05	8.05	38.70
6 April 1987	39.50	8.05	8.05	39.50
11 April 1988	41.15	8.40	8.40	41.15
10 April 1989	43.60	8.95	8.95	43.60
9 April 1990	46.90	9.65	9.65	46.90
8 April 1991	52.00	9.70	10.70	52.00
6 April 1992	54.15	9.75	10.85	54.15
12 April 1993	56.10	9.80	10.95	56.10
11 April 1994	57.60	9.80	11.00	57.60
10 April 1995	58.85	9.85	11.05	58.85
8 April 1996	61.15	9.90	11.15	61.15
7 April 1997	62.45	9.90	11.20	62.45
6 April 1998	64.70	9.90	11.30	64.70

Notes: [1] *A widow's supplementary allowance may have been payable up to 3 January 1982 depending on the earnings of her late husband.*

[2] *From 11 April 1988 Widow's Allowance, which was payable for the first 26 weeks of widowhood, was replaced by a one off Widow's Payment of £1,000.*

G3.08 Rates of Age-related Widow's Pension payable prior to 11 April 1988

£ per week

	Age of widow at husband's death or when Widowed Mother's Allowance ceased									
	49	48	47	46	45	44	43	42	41	40
24 November 1981	27.53	25.46	23.38	21.31	19.24	17.17	15.10	13.02	10.95	8.88
23 November 1982	30.55	28.25	25.95	23.65	21.35	19.05	16.75	14.45	12.15	9.86
21 November 1983	31.67	29.28	26.90	24.52	22.13	19.75	17.37	14.98	12.60	10.22
26 November 1984	33.29	30.79	28.28	25.78	23.27	20.76	18.26	15.75	13.25	10.74
25 November 1985	35.62	32.94	30.26	27.58	24.90	22.21	19.53	16.85	14.17	11.49
28 July 1986	35.99	33.28	30.57	27.86	25.16	22.45	19.74	17.03	14.32	11.61
6 April 1987	36.74	33.97	31.21	28.44	25.68	22.91	20.15	17.38	14.62	11.85
11 April 1988	38.27	35.39	32.51	29.63	26.75	23.87	20.99	18.11	15.23	12.35

G3.09 Rates of Age-related Widow's Pension from 11 April 1988

£ per week

	Age of widow at husband's death or when Widowed Mother's Allowance ceased									
	54	53	52	51	50	49	48	47	46	45
11 April 1988	38.27	35.39	32.51	29.63	26.75	23.87	20.99	18.11	15.23	12.35
10 April 1989	40.55	37.50	34.44	31.39	28.34	25.29	22.24	19.18	16.13	13.08
9 April 1990	43.62	40.33	37.05	33.77	30.49	27.20	23.92	20.64	17.35	14.07
8 April 1991	48.36	44.72	41.08	37.44	33.80	30.16	26.52	22.88	19.24	15.60
6 April 1992	50.36	46.57	42.78	38.99	35.20	31.41	27.62	23.83	20.04	16.25
12 April 1993	52.17	48.25	44.32	40.39	36.47	32.54	28.61	24.68	20.76	16.83
11 April 1994	53.57	49.54	45.50	41.47	37.44	33.41	29.38	25.34	21.31	17.28
10 April 1995	54.73	50.61	46.49	42.37	38.25	34.13	30.01	25.89	21.77	17.66
8 April 1996	56.87	52.59	48.31	44.03	39.75	35.47	31.19	26.91	22.63	18.35
7 April 1997	58.08	53.71	49.34	44.96	40.59	36.22	31.85	27.48	23.11	18.74
6 April 1998	60.17	55.64	51.11	46.58	42.06	37.53	33.00	28.47	23.94	19.41

Guardian's Allowance

Introduced 5 July 1948
Non-contributory, Not means tested, Non-taxable

Child's Special Allowance

Introduced 18 November 1957
Contributory, Not means tested, Non-taxable

Guardian's Allowance
This is a National Insurance benefit paid to someone who is bringing up a child or children whose parents have died. It is paid as well as Child Benefit. One of the parents must have satisfied a residence condition before they died. In certain very limited circumstances, it can be paid when only one parent is dead, when for example the other parent is missing and cannot be found, or the other parent is in prison.

Child's Special Allowance
This allowance is paid to a divorced woman whose former husband has died. She cannot get it if she has remarried or is living with a man as his wife. She must have a qualifying child living with her and her former husband must have been contributing, or have been liable to contribute, towards that child's maintenance. She can get extra money added to her allowance for other qualifying children. The former husband must have satisfied certain National Insurance conditions.

If the former husband died on or after 6 April 1987, his wife cannot make a new claim for this allowance.

Source
Statistics are based on a 100% count.

Contents

Table		Page
G4.01	Guardian's Allowance in payment at 31 December: by age of child	277
G4.02	Families receiving Guardian's Allowance at 31 December: by size of family	278
G4.03	Families receiving Child Special Allowance at 31 December: by size of family	278
G4.04	Expenditure on Guardian's Allowance and Child's Special Allowance	279
G4.05	Rates of Guardian's Allowance and Child's Special Allowance	280

G4.01 Guardians Allowance in payment at 31 December: by age of child

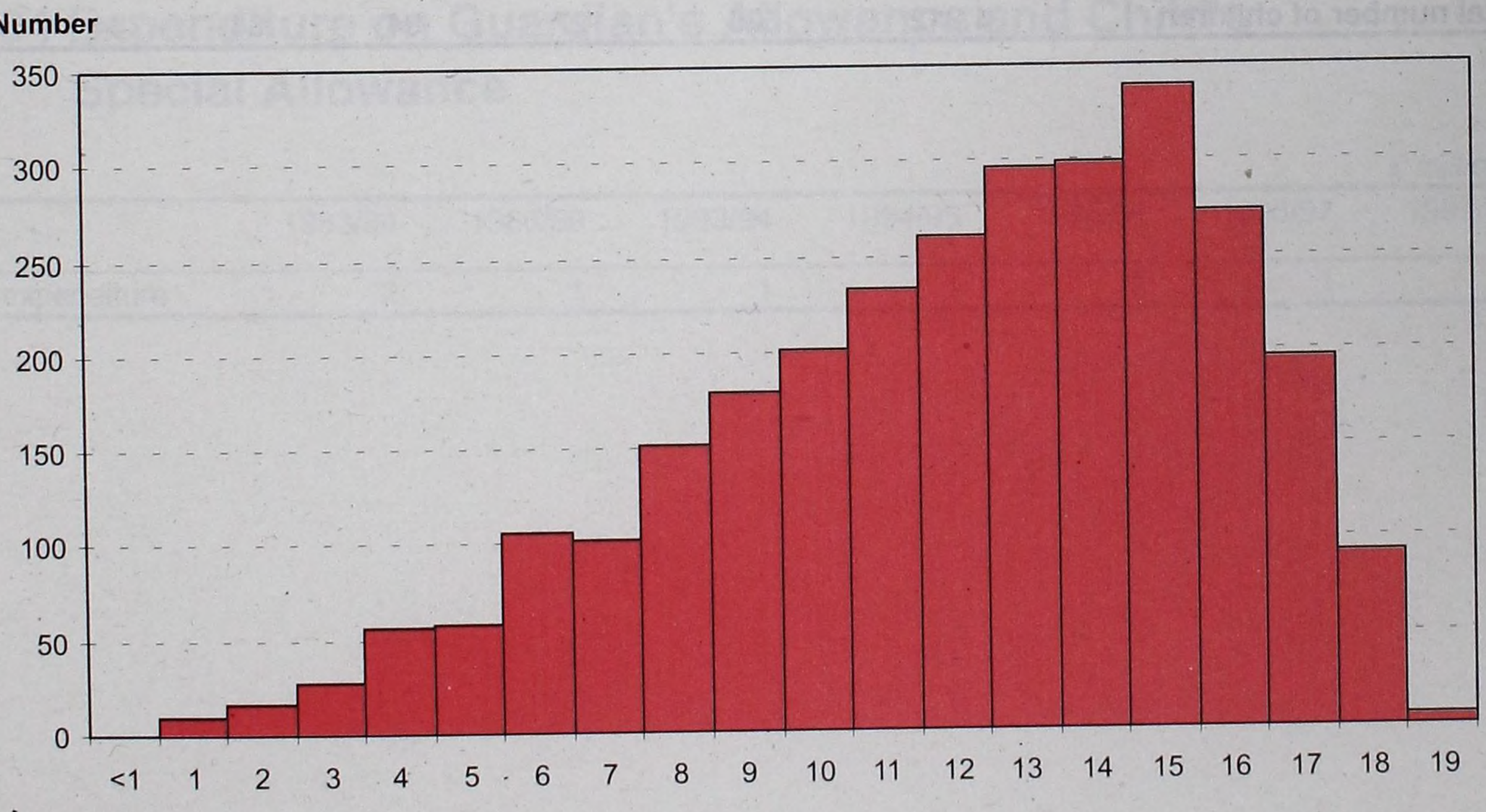
Number

Age of child	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
All ages	**3,582**	**2,446**	**2,486**	**2,625**	**2,666**	**2,780**	**2,903**
Under 1	1	-	4	5	2	1	-
1	8	12	8	17	9	9	10
2	22	22	24	16	27	15	17
3	22	26	33	38	27	37	28
4	41	39	47	46	48	39	56
5	52	46	70	73	55	73	58
6	41	56	84	83	94	81	106
7	80	75	117	107	113	117	102
8	100	77	103	132	128	152	151
9	111	111	140	153	160	165	179
10	171	138	132	173	174	185	201
11	218	138	177	173	199	217	233
12	306	189	194	218	216	251	261
13	348	235	222	243	248	244	296
14	507	304	262	268	279	293	299
15	662	383	308	320	309	330	339
16	497	329	232	276	276	266	273
17	274	198	203	179	201	198	196
18	121	68	95	105	99	103	93
19	-	-	31	-	2	4	5

Fig G4.01

Guardian's Allowance

by age of child at December 1997



G4.02 Families receiving Guardians Allowance at 31 December: by size of family

Number

	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Families receiving allowance	**2,966**	**2,023**	**1,977**	**2,125**	**2,147**	**2,206**	**2,314**
Families with:							
1 child	2,494	1,665	1,529	1,706	1,710	1,744	1,833
2 or more children	472	358	448	419	437	462	481

Note: The size of family and number of children attracting Guardian's Allowance are different as children for whom Guardian's Allowance is payable can be living with elder relatives who may have children of their own.

G4.03 Families receiving Child Special Allowance at 31 December: by size of family

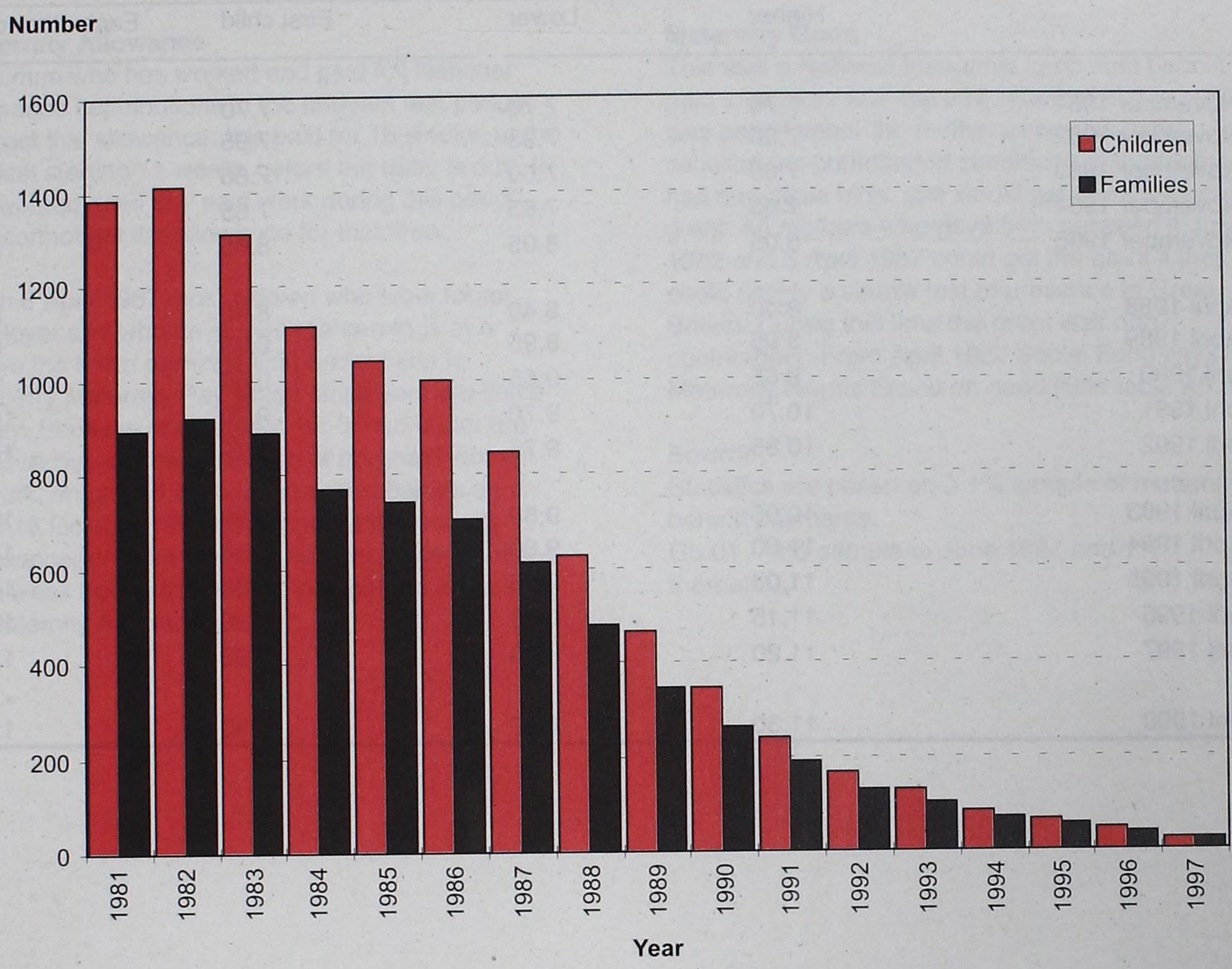
Number

	1983	1988	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997
Families receiving allowance	**888**	**480**	**99**	**69**	**55**	**38**	**21**
Families with:							
1 child	533	348	72	55	47	33	18
2 children	293	120	26	13	7	4	2
3 children	55	10	1	1	1	1	1
4 children	7	2	-	-	-	-	-
5 children	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
6 or more children	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total number of children	**1,312**	**626**	**127**	**84**	**64**	**44**	**25**

Fig G4.03

Child's Special Allowance

By number of children in family



G4.04 Expenditure on Guardian's Allowance and Child's Special Allowance

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total expenditure	2	1	1	1	2	1	1

G4.05 Rates of Guardian's Allowance and Child's Special Allowance

£ per week

	Guardian's Allowance		Child's Special Allowance	
	Higher	Lower	First child	Each other child
23 November 1981	7.70	7.70	7.70	7.70
22 November 1982	7.95	7.95	7.95	7.95
21 November 1983	7.60	7.60	7.60	7.60
26 November 1984	7.65	7.65	7.65	7.65
25 November 1985	8.05	8.05	8.05	8.05
11 April 1988	8.40	8.40	8.40	8.40
10 April 1989	8.95	8.95	8.95	8.95
9 April 1990	9.65	9.65	9.65	9.65
8 April 1991	10.70	9.70	9.70	10.70
6 April 1992	10.85	9.75	9.75	10.85
12 April 1993	10.95	9.80	9.80	10.95
11 April 1994	11.00	9.80	9.80	11.00
10 April 1995	11.05	9.85	9.85	11.05
8 April 1996	11.15	9.90	9.90	11.15
7 April 1997	11.20	9.90	9.90	11.20
6 April 1998	11.30	9.90	9.90	11.30

Maternity Benefits

Introduced 5 July 1948
Contributory(MA), Earnings tested(SMP), Not means tested, Non-taxable(MA), Taxable(SMP)

Maternity Allowance
A woman who has worked and paid full National Insurance contributions in the relevant test period can get this allowance. It is paid for 18 weeks, at the earliest starting 11 weeks before the baby is due. If the woman does any paid work during this period, she cannot get the allowance for that time.

From 6 April 1987 most women who work for an employer and who have average earnings at or above the lower earnings limit are entitled to Statutory Maternity Pay which employers are liable to pay. Because of changes introduced under the EC Directive on the protection of pregnant women at work, employed women expecting babies on or after 16 October 1994 get higher rate Maternity Allowance. Women who are not employees in the 15th week before the baby is due get the lower rate of Maternity Allowance.

Maternity Grant
This was a National Insurance lump sum benefit paid to women who gave birth before 4 July 1982. It was paid if either the mother or her husband satisfied the contribution conditions. If the mother had a multiple birth, she would get more than one grant. All mothers who gave birth between 4 July 1982 and 5 April 1987 could get the grant if they could satisfy a simple test of presence in Great Britain. During this time the grant was non-contributory. From April 1987 Social Fund pays Maternity Grants based on need.(See table A5.01)

Source
Statistics are based on a 1% sample of maternity benefit payments.
G5.01 - 2% sample to June 1987 and 1% thereafter.

Contents

Table		Page
G5.01	Number of awards in each statistical period	283
G5.02	Expenditure on Maternity Benefits	283
G5.03	Rates of Maternity Benefits	284

G5.01 Number of awards in each statistical period

Thousands

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
All women							
Maternity Grants							
Awards	662	.	.	.	.	.	.
Grants[1]	665	.	.	.	.	.	.
Maternity Allowance	316	41	34	30	36	39	..

Note: [1] *A multiple birth gave rise to more than one grant. From April 1987 payment of Maternity Grant is based on needs and is made from the Social Fund (Table A5.01).*

G5.02 Expenditure on Maternity Benefits

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97	1997/98
Total expenditure on:							
Maternity Grants	17	.	.	.	.	.	.
Maternity Allowance	141	27	33	27	29	33	36

G5.03 Rates of Maternity Benefits

£ per week

	Maternity Allowance						
	Personal Benefit			Increase for dependants			
				Adults			
	Standard	3/4	1/2	Standard	3/4	1/2	Each child
23 November 1981	22.50	16.88	11.25	13.90	10.43	6.95	0.80
22 November 1982	25.00	18.75	12.50	15.45	11.59	7.73	0.30
21 November 1983	25.95	19.46	12.98	16.00	12.00	8.00	0.15
26 November 1984	27.25	20.44	13.63	16.80	12.60	8.40	❶
25 November 1985	29.15	21.86	14.58	18.00	13.50	9.00	.
28 July 1986	29.45	22.09	14.73	18.20	13.65	9.10	.

	Higher rate❷	Lower rate❸					
6 April 1987❹	.	30.05	.	.	18.60	.	. .
11 April 1988	.	31.30	.	.	19.40	.	. .
10 April 1989	.	33.20	.	.	20.55	.	. .
9 April 1990	.	35.70	.	.	22.10	.	. .
8 April 1991	.	40.60	.	.	24.50	.	. .
6 April 1992	.	42.25	.	.	25.50	.	. .
12 April 1993	.	43.75	.	.	26.40	.	. .
11 April 1994	.	44.55	.	.	26.90	.	. .
16 October 1994	52.50	44.55	.	.	26.90	.	. .
10 April 1995	52.50	45.55	.	.	27.50	.	. .
8 April 1996	54.55	47.35	.	.	28.55	.	. .
7 April 1997	55.70	48.35	.	.	29.15	.	. .
6 April 1998	57.70	50.10	.	.	30.20	.	. .

Notes: ❶ *Child dependancy addition was abolished from 26 November 1984.*

❷ *The woman must be an employee in the 15th week before the baby is expected (the qualifying week).*

❸ *From 16 October 1994, the lower rate applies for women who are not employees in the qualifying week.*

❹ *Before April 1987 there was also a one-off Maternity Grant of £25. Since April 1987 the grant is based on needs and is made from the Social Fund.*
Half and three-quarter rates were abolished from 20 December 1986.

Contributions

There are five classes of contribution.

- Class 1 earnings-related contributions paid by employed earners and their employers
- Class 1A contributions paid on the use of company cars
- Class 2 contributions paid by self-employed contributors at a flat rate
- Class 3 contributions paid voluntarily by non-employed persons and others.
- Class 4 contributions paid by certain self-employed people on profits or gains.

A proportion of the income from Class 1, Class 1A, Class 2, Class 3 and Class 4 contributions is allocated to the National Health Service.

Class 1 earnings-related contributions
These consist of two elements. Employed earners pay Primary Class 1 contributions. Their employers pay their secondary contributions.

Employed earners are people who are gainfully employed in Great Britain. They could be

- employed under a contract of service
- in an official position, including elective office, whose earnings are taxable under schedule E of Income Tax law. This includes people like company directors.
- treated as employed earners under the law.

When earnings from employment in any pay period reaches the Lower Earnings Limit (LEL), an employee and his/her employer have to pay Class 1 contributions. Since April 1978, the rate of contribution has depended on whether or not the employed earner's employment is contracted-out of the state earnings related pension scheme (SERPS). Employees in contracted-out employment and their employers pay lower primary and secondary contributions on the earnings between the Lower and Upper Earnings Limit.

People who reach State pension age (65 for men, 60 for women) do not have to pay primary contributions. Their employers pay secondary contributions at the not contracted-out rate.

The government introduced a sliding scale of contributions in October 1985. Lower paid employees and their employers paid reduced rates of contributions. To finance this change employers had to pay secondary contributions at the not contracted-out rate on earnings above the Upper Earnings Limit.

In October 1989, the government introduced a new structure for employees' contributions. The employee pays 2% on earnings up to the Lower Earnings Limit and then at the standard not contracted-out rate or contracted-out rate on earnings between the Lower and Upper Earnings Limits. From 6 April 1977 to 1 October 1984, secondary Class 1 contributions also included an amount for the National Insurance Surcharge. This was part of the government's general tax revenue.

Class 1A contributions
These were introduced in April 1991 for employers who give their employees a company car. The rate for 1997/98 is 10% of the benefit of the car, and the fuel it uses, to the employee.

Flat-rate Class 2 contributions
These are paid by people who are normally self-employed. If they expect their earnings from self-employment to be less than a specified annual limit they can, on application, be excepted from liability to pay.

Class 3 contributions
These are voluntary contributions paid by low earners or non-employed people. They can pay Class 3 contributions in order to qualify for certain benefits if they have not paid enough Class 1 or Class 2 contributions during the year.

Class 4 contributions
Self-employed earners pay Class 4 contributions on profits or gains chargeable to Income Tax under Cases I or II of Schedule D. The contribution is a percentage of annual profits or gains between an upper and lower limit. A person whose income comes partly from employment and partly from self-employment may have to pay Class 1, Class 2 and sometimes Class 4 contributions. However, if they end up paying more than a specified amount, they get the extra money back.

Reduced rate contributions
Until 5 April 1977 all married women and some widows could choose to pay contributions at a reduced rate. They could continue to pay the reduced rate if they already had the right on 5 April 1977, or if they chose the right to pay the reduced rate before 12 May 1977. They lose this right if their marriage ends by divorce or annulment, or if they have no earnings on which Class 1 contributions are payable in any two consecutive tax years after 5 April 1978, unless they are self-employed.

The reduced rate for Class 1 contributions is 3.85% of earnings up to the Upper Earnings Limit, if the woman is employed. Women pay no class 2 contributions if they are self-employed, but do have to pay Class 4 contributions. They are not allowed to pay Class 3 contributions. A woman does not qualify for benefit if she is paying reduced rate contributions. If she is working as an employed

earner, she will be covered for Industrial Injury benefit, and she may be able to claim Statutory Sick Pay and Statutory Maternity Pay.

Credits
People can be credited with contributions when incapacity for work or unemployment can be proved, or when they are entitled to Invalid Care Allowance. Credits can also be given in certain other circumstances where they are needed to maintain entitlement to benefit. Married women who pay reduced rate contributions cannot get credits.

Since April 1983 men are automatically credited with contributions for the tax year in which they reach 60 and for the following four years. These credits cover any gap in their record when they did not have to pay Class 1 or Class 2 contributions. They cannot get these credits for any tax year before 1983/84. Nor can they get them for any part of a tax year during which they spent more than 182 days abroad.

Home Responsibility Protection (HRP)
Since April 1978 people who cannot work because of caring commitments at home can claim Home Responsibilities Protection. When calculating entitlement to Retirement Pension, the number of years in the person's working life is reduced by the number of complete tax years for which they get HRP. The number of years left over cannot be reduced to less than 20. Married or widowed women cannot get HRP for any tax year when they had the right to pay the reduced-rate National Insurance (NI) contributions.

Source
Statistics are based on a 1% sample consisting of contributors whose National Insurance number ends in 14.

Contents

Table		Page
H1.01	National Insurance Fund: Receipts and Payments	288
H1.02	Number of people who paid NICs during the tax year: by type of contribution	290
H1.03	People who paid contributions in the tax year ending 5 April 1996: by age and type of contribution	292
H1.04	Number of people with a qualifying year for basic state Retirement Pension by method of qualification	294
H1.05	Employed earners: Class 1 contributions from April 1980 to April 1989	295
H1.06	Employed earners: Class 1 contributions from April 1992	296
H1.07	Self-employed earners and voluntary contributors	299

H1.01 National Insurance Fund: Receipts and Payments

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97
Receipts total	**21,090**	**29,825**	**44,335**	**45,130**	**44,583**	**44,882**
Contributions:	17,777	27,394	35,090	37,863	40,008	41,875
Class 1: Employees	7,839	11,671	12,852	15,508	16,640	17,144
Employers	9,165	14,662	20,513	20,540	21,420	22,670
Class 1A	-	-	383	435	486	466
Class 2	298	370	541	562	590	599
Class 3	25	28	41	48	38	55
Class 4	175	388	612	633	675	748
State Scheme Premiums[1]	275	275	148	137	159	193
Treasury Grant	-	-	7,589	6,280	3,575	1,901
Treasury Supplement	2,807	1,653	-	-	-	-
Investment Income	490	777	470	364	444	474
Redundancy	-	-	25	25	24	26
Other Receipts	16	1	39	57	74	82
Compensation for SSP and SMP recoveries	-	-	1,122	541	458	524
Reimbursement for IIDB payments	-	-	-	-	-	-
Payments in lieu of Grad Conts[2]	-	-	-	-	-	-
Payments total	**20,509**	**27,892**	**44,328**	**43,413**	**44,409**	**45,471**
Benefit Expenditure	19,716	25,397	38,464	39,265	40,141	41,720
Retirement Pension:						
Basic	14,554	18,858	26,547	26,860	27,740	29,231
Earnings-Related	60	380	1,636	1,886	2,222	2,755
Christmas Bonus	103	109	122	123	124	129
Widows Benefit						
Basic	756	787	868	844	821	765
Earnings-Related	15	63	172	178	195	208
Unemployment Benefit	1,497	1,107	1,652	1,299	1,102	592
Sickness Benefit	254	192	365	342	12	-
Statutory Sick Pay	-	898	689	80	36	25
Invalidity Benefit:						
Basic	1,805	3,026	5,817	6,241	271	-
Earnings-Related	67	333	1,251	1,464	-	-
Industrial injury benefit[3]	7	-	-	-	-	-
Death grant[4]	17	-	-	-	-	-
Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit[3]	369	451	-	-	-	-
Industrial Death Benefit[3]	54	59	-	-	-	-
Other Industrial Injuries Benefits[3]	5	4	-	-	-	-

H1.01 (continued)

£ millions

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96	1996/97
Incapacity Benefit❺						
Short term lower rate	-	-	-	-	292	79
Basic	-	-	-	-	6,214	6,327
Earnings-related	-	-	-	-	1,392	1,261
Jobseeker's Allowance(contributory)❻	-	-	-	-	-	333
Maternity Allowance	141	27	33	27	29	33
Statutory Maternity Pay	-	250	416	480	524	472
Guardians Allowance and Childs Special Allowance	2	1	1	1	2	1
Payments in lieu of benefit foregone❼	10	-	-	-	-	-
Personal Pensions❽	-	288	2,860	1,957	1,961	1,998
Administration	716	866	1,555	1,280	1,180	1,038
Transfers to Northern Ireland National Insurance Fund	77	185	40	145	125	75
Redundancy	-	-	269	197	153	132
Other Payments	-	8	35	9	14	17
Excess of Receipts over payments	580	3,081	1,112	2,279	1,008	-
Excess of Payments over receipts	-	-	-	-	-	98

Notes:

❶ *A state scheme premium applies when a person leaving a contracted-out pension scheme transfers the Guaranteed Minimum pension rights to SERPS.*

❷ *Payments in respect of staff who were not assured of pension benefits equivalent to the maximum which would have been earned.*

❸ *These benefits ceased to be paid from the National Insurance Fund from April 1990.*

❹ *Death Grant was replaced by Social Fund funeral payments from April 1987.*

❺ *Incapacity Benefit replaced Invalidity Benefit and Sickness Benefit wef 13 April 1995.*

❻ *Jobseeker's allowance (contributory) replaced Unemployment Benefit wef October 1996.*

❼ *The arrangements whereby Civil Servants can opt to draw unabated occupational sick pay(ie full pay) in return for an undertaking not to claim sick pay from DSS.*

❽ *Minimum contributions paid in respect of NI rebates, tax relief and incentive payment to members of Appropriate Personal Pension Schemes.*

H1.02 Number of people who paid NICs during the tax year: by type of contribution

Great Britain
Thousands

	1983/84	1988/89	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96
Men and Women					
All contributors	**23,116**	**25,198**	**23,988**	**24,209**	**24,268**
Class 1 only	21,084	22,511	21,365	21,663	21,839
Not contracted out only[1]	9,835	11,438	12,339	12,770	12,849
Contracted out only	8,368	8,067	7,507	7,278	7,238
Only contracted out & not contracted out	949	1,946	1,040	1,207	1,413
Reduced rate (including standard rate)	1,932	1,060	479	409	339
Class 1 and Class 2	260	393	325	322	304
Class 2 only	1,586	2,053	2,036	2,032	2,032
Class 3 only[2]	147	171	185	144	83
Combinations of Class 1, 2 or 3	39	70	77	49	10

Notes: [1] *Includes people with an Appropriate Personal Pension, who pay contributions at the not contracted-out rate but then receive a rebate.*

[2] *Voluntary contributions.*

Fig H1.02a

Contributions

Class 1 NICs: by type of contribution

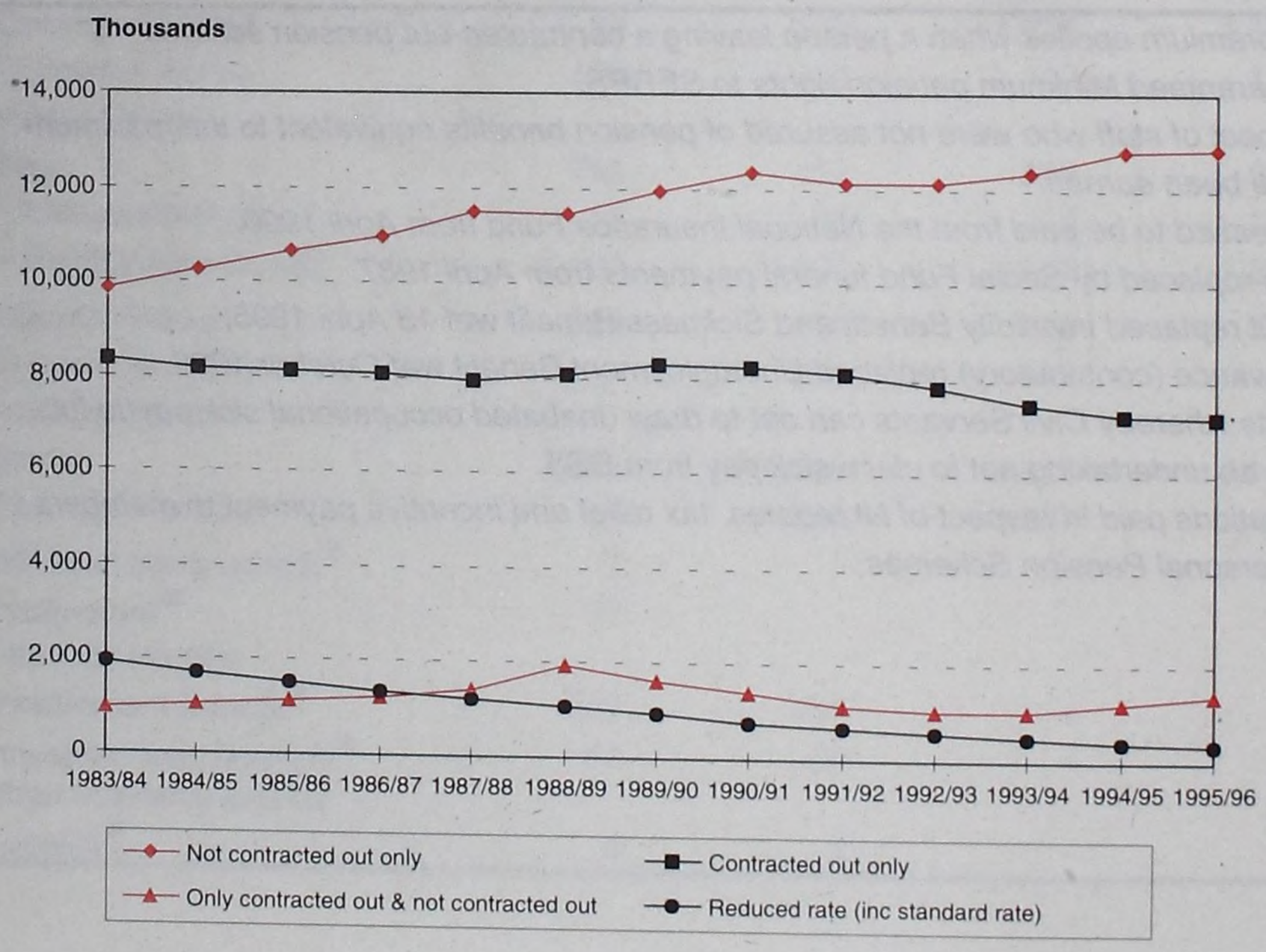


Fig H1.02b

Contributions

Total number of people who paid NICs during the tax year: by sex

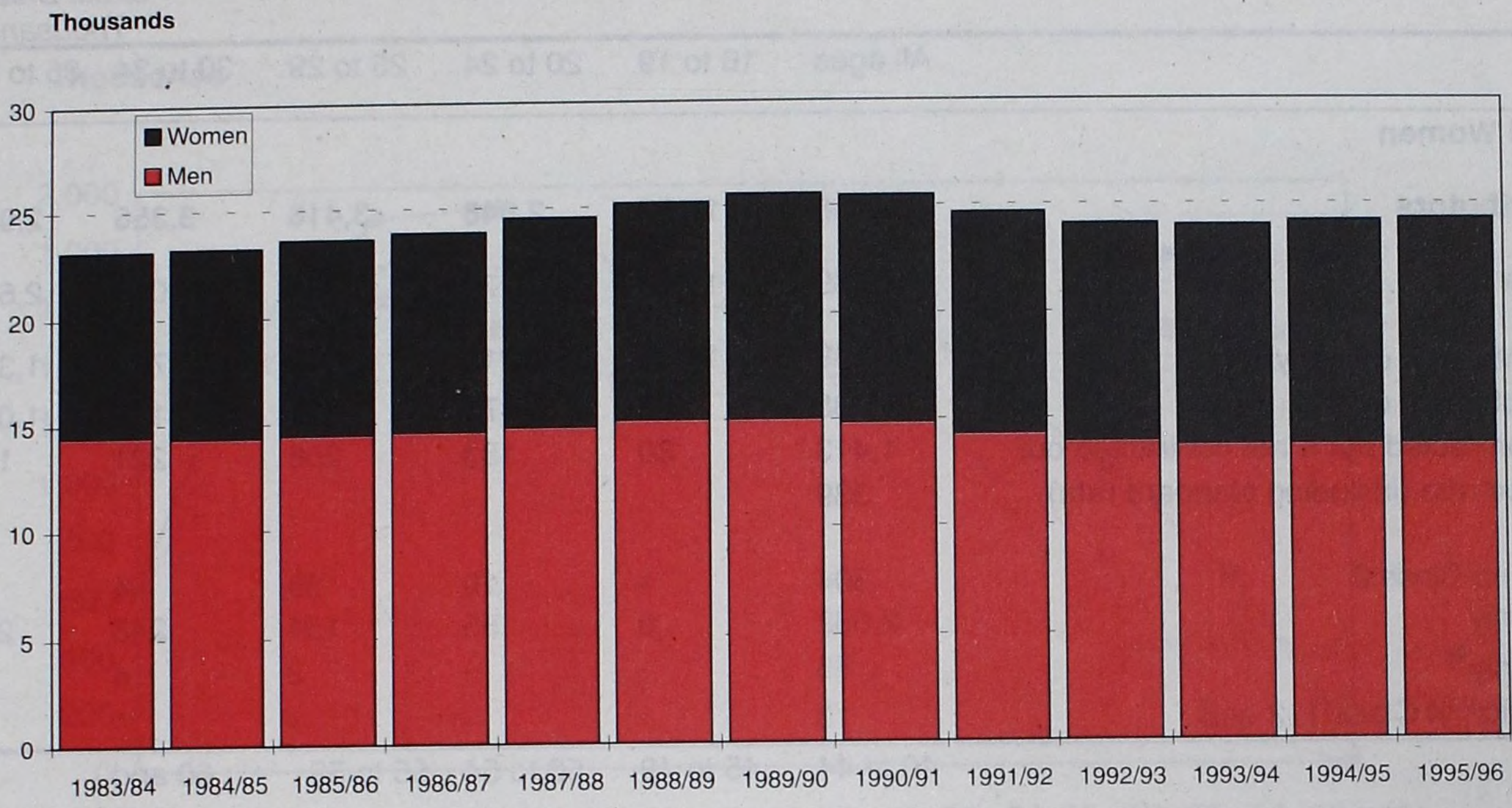
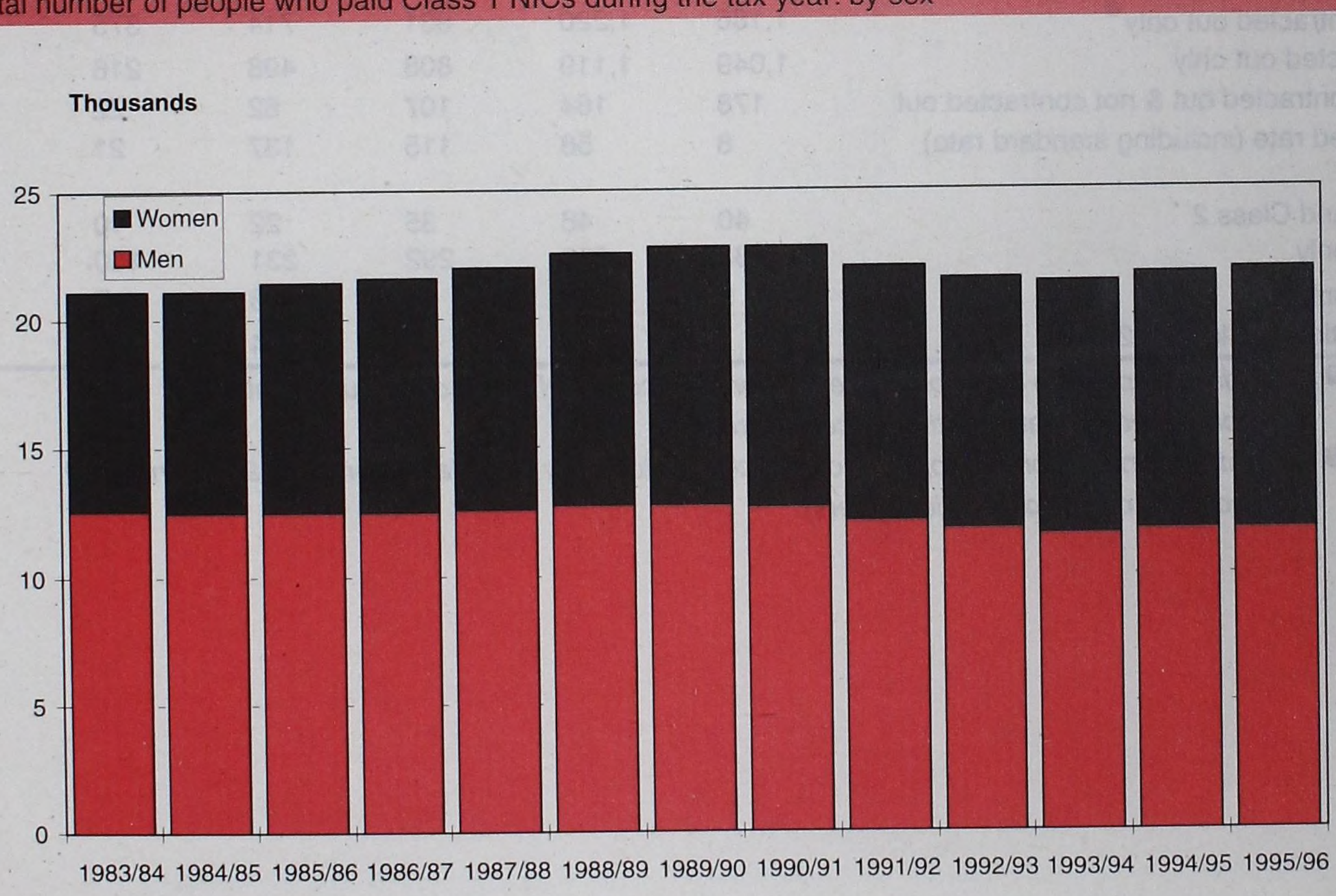


Fig H1.02c

Contributions

Total number of people who paid Class 1 NICs during the tax year: by sex



H1.03 People who paid contributions in the tax year ending 5 April 1996: by age and type of contribution

Great Britain
Thousands

	All ages	16 to 19	20 to 24	25 to 29	30 to 34	35 to 39
Men and Women						
All contributors	**24,268**	**1,164**	**2,848**	**3,416**	**3,356**	**2,966**
Class 1 only	21,839	1,154	2,774	3,221	3,065	2,640
Not contracted out only❶	12,849	1,096	2,218	2,042	1,702	1,365
Contracted out only	7,238	28	373	923	1,142	1,083
Only contracted out & not contracted out	1,413	30	183	256	221	192
Reduced rate (including standard rate)	339	.	.	.	.	-
Class 1 and Class 2	304	4	19	39	44	46
Class 2 only	2,032	6	55	154	243	273
Class 3 only❷	83	-	-	2	4	6
Combination of Class 1, 2 or 3	10	-	-	-	-	1

	40 to 44	45 to 49	50 to 54	55 to 59	60 and over
Men and Women					
All contributors	**2,753**	**2,958**	**2,308**	**1,694**	**811**
Class 1 only	2,421	2,561	1,961	1,411	634
Not contracted out only❶	1,186	1,220	931	714	375
Contracted out only	1,049	1,119	808	498	216
Only contracted out & not contracted out	178	164	107	62	22
Reduced rate (including standard rate)	8	58	115	137	21
Class 1 and Class 2	40	46	35	22	10
Class 2 only	283	336	292	231	160
Class 3 only❷	9	13	17	26	7
Combination of Class 1, 2 or 3	-	2	3	4	-

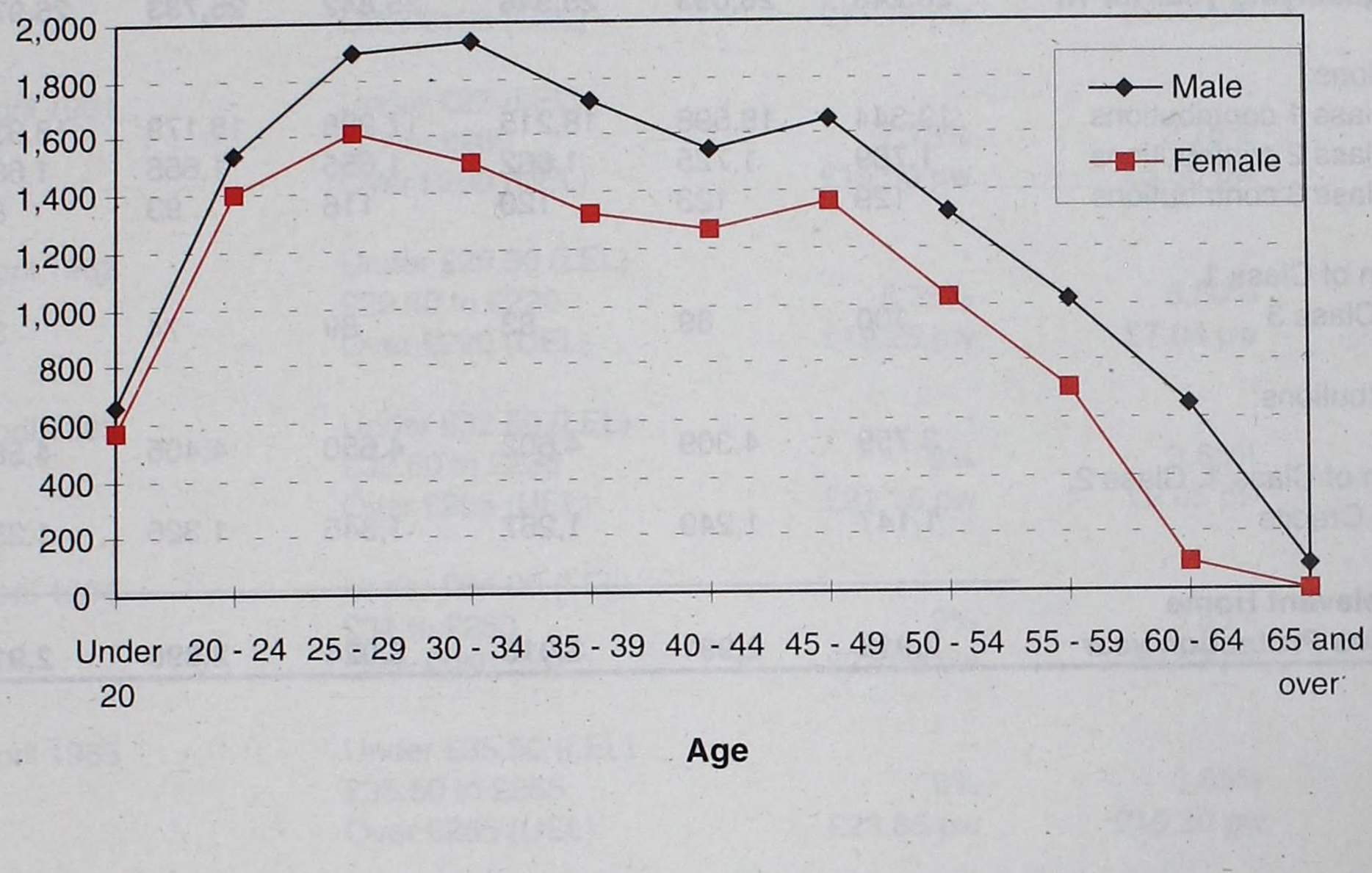
Notes: ❶ *Includes people with an Appropriate Personal Pension, who pay contributions at the not contracted-out rate but then receive a rebate.*

❷ *Voluntary contributions. People who paid class 3 together with class 1 or class 2 are analysed according to other contribution type(s).*

Fig H1.03

Contributions

People who paid contributions in 1995/96 by age and sex



H1.04 Number of people with a qualifying year for basic state Retirement Pension by method of qualification

Great Britain
Thousands

Method of qualification	1990/91	1991/92	1992/93	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96
Total with a qualifying year for RP	**26,248**	**26,093**	**25,948**	**25,842**	**25,733**	**25,972**
Paid contributions:						
Sufficient Class 1 contributions	19,344	18,598	18,215	17,988	18,179	18,331
Sufficient Class 2 contributions	1,769	1,725	1,662	1,655	1,656	1,686
Sufficient Class 3 contributions	129	123	120	116	93	86
Combination of Class 1, Class 2 or Class 3	100	89	83	89	74	39
Credited contributions:						
Credits only	3,759	4,309	4,602	4,650	4,405	4,582
Combination of Class 1, Class 2, Class 3 and Credits	1,147	1,249	1,267	1,345	1,326	1,257
Total with a relevant Home Responsibilities Protection year	**2,913**	**2,991**	**3,016**	**3,024**	**2,990**	**2,916**

H1.05 Employed earners : Class 1 contributions from April 1980 to April 1989

Percentage of earnings

	Earnings *£ per week*	Employees		Employers
		Standard rate	Reduced rate	
6 April 1980	Under £23 (LEL)	-	-	-
	£23 to £165	6.75%	2%	13.7%
	Over £165 (UEL)	£11.14 pw	£3.30 pw	£22.61 pw
6 April 1981	Under £27 (LEL)	-	-	-
	£27 to £200	7.75%	2.75%	13.7%
	Over £200 (UEL)	£15.50 pw	£5.50 pw	£27.40 pw
6 April 1982	Under £29.50 (LEL)	-	-	-
	£29.50 to £220	8.75%	3.20%	12.2%
	Over £220 (UEL)	£19.25 pw	£7.04 pw	£26.84 pw
6 April 1983	Under £32.50 (LEL)	-	-	-
	£32.50 to £235	9%	3.85%	11.95%
	Over £235 (UEL)	£21.15 pw	£9.05 pw	£28.08 pw
6 April 1984	Under £34.00 (LEL)	-	-	-
	£34 to £250	9%	3.85%	11.45%
	Over £250 (UEL)	£22.50 pw	£9.63 pw	£28.63 pw
6 April 1985	Under £35.50 (LEL)	-	-	-
	£35.50 to £265	9%	3.85%	10.45%
	Over £265 (UEL)	£23.85 pw	£10.20 pw	£27.69 pw
5 October 1985	Under £35.50 (LEL)	-	-	-
	£35.50 to £54.99	5%	3.85%	5.0%
	£55 to £89.99	7%	3.85%	7.0%
	£90 to £265	9%	3.85%	9.0%
	Over £265 (UEL)	£23.85 pw	£10.20 pw	10.45%
6 April 1986	Under £38 (LEL)	-	-	-
	£38 to £59.99	5%	3.85%	5.0%
	£60 to £94.99	7%	3.85%	7.0%
	£95 to £285	9%	3.85%	9.0%
	Over £285 (UEL)	£25.65 pw	£10.97 pw	10.45%
6 April 1987	Under £39 (LEL)	-	-	-
	£39 to £64.99	5%	3.85%	5.0%
	£65 to £99.99	7%	3.85%	7.0%
	£100 to £295	9%	3.85%	9.0%
	Over £295 (UEL)	£26.55 pw	£11.36 pw	10.45%
6 April 1988	Under £41 (LEL)	-	-	-
	£41 to £69.99	5%	3.85%	5.0%
	£70 to £104.99	7%	3.85%	7.0%
	£105 to £305	9%	3.85%	9.0%
	Over £305 (UEL)	£27.45 pw	£11.74 pw	10.45%

Notes: The rates above relate to people who are not contacted out of SERPS. People who were contracted out paid lower contributions on earnings between the Lower and Upper Earnings Limits (LEL and UEL).

The amounts of contracted-out rebate were:

	Employees	*Employers*
April 1980 to March 1983	*2.50%*	*4.50%*
April 1983 to March 1988	*2.15%*	*4.10%*
April 1988 to March 1993	*2.00%*	*3.80%*
April 1993 to March 1997	*1.80%*	*3.00%*

H1.06 Employed earners: Class 1 contributions from April 1992

Percentage of earnings

Earnings *£pw*	Standard rate employee		Reduced rate employee
	Not contracted-out	Contracted out	
6 April 1992			
Under £54.00	-	-	-
£54.00 to £405.00	2% on first £54 +9% on balance	2% on first £54 +7% on balance	3.85%
Over £405.00	£32.67pw	£25.65pw	£15.59pw
6 April 1993			
Under £56.00	-	-	-
£56.00 to £420.00	2% on first £56 +9% on balance	2% on first £56 +7.2% on balance	3.85%
Over £420.00	£33.88pw	£27.32pw	£16.17pw
6 April 1994			
Under £57.00	-	-	-
£57.00 to £430.00	2% on first £57 +10% on balance	2% on first £57 +8.2% on balance	3.85%
Over £430.00	£38.44pw	£31.72pw	£16.55pw
6 April 1995			
Under £58.00	-	-	-
£58.00 to £440.00	2% on first £58 +10% on balance	2% on first £58 +8.2% on balance	3.85%
Over £440.00	£39.36pw	£32.48pw	£16.94pw
6 April 1996			
Under £61.00	-	-	-
£61.00 to £455.00	2% on first £61 +10% on balance	2% on first £61 +8.2% on balance	3.85%
Over £455.00	£40.62pw	£33.53pw	£17.52pw
6 April 1997			
Under £62.00	-	-	-
£62.00 to £465.00	2% on first £62 +10% on balance	2% on first £62 +8.4% on balance	3.85%
Over £465.00	£41.54 pw	£35.09pw	£17.90pw
6 April 1998			
Under £64.00	-	-	-
£64.00 to £485.00	2% on first £64 +10% on balance	2% on first £64 +8.4% on balance	3.85%
Over £485.00	£43.38 pw	£36.64pw	£18.67pw

H1.06 (continued)

Percentage of earnings

Earnings *£pw*	Employer	
	Not contracted-out	Contracted-out
6 April 1992		
Under £54.00	-	-
£54.00 to £89.99	4.6%	4.6% on first £54 + 0.8% on balance
£90.00 to £134.99	6.6%	6.6% on first £54 + 2.8% on balance
£135.00 to £189.99	8.6%	8.6% on first £54 + 4.8% on balance
£190.00 to £405.00	10.4%	10.4% on first £54 + 6.6% on balance
Over £405.00	10.4%	10.4% on first £54 + 6.6% on next £351 + 10.4% on balance
6 April 1993		
Under £56.00	-	-
£56.00 to £94.99	4.6%	4.6% on first £56 + 1.6% on balance
£95.00 to £139.99	6.6%	6.6% on first £56 + 3.6% on balance
£140.00 to £194.99	8.6%	8.6% on first £56 + 5.6% on balance
£195.00 to £420.00	10.4%	10.4% on first £56 + 7.4% on balance
Over £420.00	10.4%	10.4% on first £56 + 7.4% on next £364 + 10.4 % on balance
6 April 1994		
Under £57.00	-	-
£57.00 to £99.99	3.6%	3.6% on first £57 + 0.6% on balance
£100.00 to £144.99	5.6%	5.6% on first £57 + 2.6% on balance
£145.00 to £199.99	7.6%	7.6% on first £57 + 4.6% on balance
£200.00 to £430.00	10.2%	10.2% on first £57 + 7.2% on balance
Over £430.00	10.2%	10.2% on first £57 + 7.2% on next £373 + 10.2 % on balance
6 April 1995		
Under £58.00	-	-
£58.00 to £104.99	3%	£1.74pw
£105.00 to £149.99	5%	5% on first £58 + 2% on balance
£150.00 to £204.99	7%	7% on first £58 + 4% on balance
£205.00 to £440.00	10.2%	10.2% on first £58 + 7.2% on balance
Over £440.00	10.2%	10.2% on first £58 + 7.2% on next £382 + 10.2 % on balance
6 April 1996		
Under £61.00	-	-
£61.00 to £109.99	3%	£1.83pw
£110.00 to £154.99	5%	5% on first £61 + 2% on balance
£155.00 to £209.99	7%	7% on first £61 + 4% on balance
£210.00 to £455.00	10.2%	10.2% on first £61 + 7.2% on balance
Over £455.00	10.2%	10.2% on first £61 + 7.2% on next £394 + 10.2 % on balance
Salary Related Schemes		
6 April 1997		
Under £62 .00	-	-
£62 .00 to £109 .99	3%	£1.86 pw
£110.00 to £154.99	5%	5% on first £62 + 2% on balance
£155.00 to £209.99	7%	7% on first £62 + 4% on balance
£210.00 to £465.00	10.0%	10% on first £62 + 7% on balance
Over £465.00	10.0%	10% on first £62 + 7% on next £403 + 10 % on balance

H1.06 (continued)

Percentage of earnings

Earnings *£pw*	Employer	
	Not contracted-out	Contracted-out
Money Purchase Schemes		
6 April 1997		
Under £62 .00	-	-
£62 .00 to £109 .99	3%	3% on first £62 + 1.5% on balance
£110.00 to £154.99	5%	5% on first £62 + 3.5% on balance
£155.00 to £209.99	7%	7% on first £62 + 5.5% on balance
£210.00 to £465.00	10.0%	10% on first £62 + 8.5% on balance
Over £465.00	10.0%	10% on first £62 + 8.5% on next £403 + 10 % on balance
Salary Related Schemes		
6 April 1998		
Under £64.00	-	-
£64.00 to £109.99	3%	£1.92 pw
£110.00 to £154.99	5%	5% on first £64 + 2% on balance
£155.00 to £209.99	7%	7% on first £64 + 4% on balance
£210.00 to £485.00	10.0%	10% on first £64 + 7% on balance
Over £485.00	10.0%	10% on first £64 + 7% on next £421 + 10 % on balance
Money Purchase Schemes		
6 April 1998		
Under £64.00	-	-
£ 64.00 to £109.99	3%	3% on first £64 + 1.5% on balance
£110.00 to £154.99	5%	5% on first £64 + 3.5% on balance
£155.00 to £209.99	7%	7% on first £64 + 5.5% on balance
£210.00 to £485.00	10.0%	10% on first £64 + 8.5% on balance
Over £485.00	10.0%	10% on first £64 + 8.5% on next £421 + 10 % on balance

H1.07 Self-employed earners and voluntary contributors

Date from	Class 2 contributions			Class 4 contributions			Class 3
	Standard rate	Share fisherman	Volunteer development worker	Small earnings exception limit❶		Range of profits or gain	Flat rate voluntary contributions
	£pw	*£pw*	*£pw*	*£pa*	*%*	*£pa*	*£pw*
12 April 1981	3.40	5.15	.	1,475	*5.75*	3,150 and 10,000	3.30
11 April 1982	3.75	5.85	.	1,600	*6.0*	3,450 and 11,000	3.65
10 April 1983	4.40	7.00	.	1,775	*6.3*	3,800 and 12,000	4.30
8 April 1984	4.60	7.20	.	1,850	*6.3*	3,950 and 13,000	4.50
7 April 1985	4.75	7.55	.	1,925	*6.3*	4,150 and 13,780	4.65
6 October 1985	3.50	6.30	.	1,925	*6.3*	4,150 and 13,780	3.40
6 April 1986	3.75	6.55	6.55	2,075	*6.3*	4,450 and 14,820	3.65
12 April 1987	3.85	6.55	6.55	2,125	*6.3*	4,590 and 15,340	3.75
10 April 1988	4.05	6.55	6.55	2,250	*6.3*	4,750 and 15,860	3.95
9 April 1989	4.25	5.80	4.30	2,350	*6.3*	5,050 and 16,900	4.15
8 April 1990	4.55	6.15	3.22	2,600	*6.3*	5,450 and 18,200	4.45
7 April 1991	5.15	6.20	3.43	2,900	*6.3*	5,900 and 20,280	5.05
12 April 1992	5.35	7.00	3.56	3,030	*6.3*	6,120 and 21,060	5.25
11 April 1993	5.55	7.75	3.70	3,140	*6.3*	6,340 and 21,840	5.45
10 April 1994	5.65	7.75	3.19	3,200	*7.3*	6,490 and 22,360	5.55
9 April 1995	5.75	7.30	2.90	3,260	*7.3*	6,640 and 22,880	5.65
7 April 1996	6.05	7.20	3.05	3,430	*6.0*	6,680 and 23,660	5.95
7 April 1997	6.15	6.80	3.10	3,480	*6.0*	7,010 and 24,180	6.05
6 April 1998	6.35	7.00	3.20	3,590	*6.0*	7,310 and 25,220	6.25

Note: ❶ *If earnings from self-employment were expected to be below this limit, a self-employed person could, on application, be exempted from liability to pay Class 2 contributions.*

Occupational and Personal Pensions

Contracted-out Occupational Pensions
Employers' pension schemes can be used to contract out of the State earnings-related pension scheme (SERPS). If the employee receives a contracted-out occupational pension, it takes the place of SERPS. Where an occupational pension scheme is contracted-out, both the employer and employee pay lower National Insurance contributions.

There are three types of contracted-out occupational pension schemes:

- Contracted-out Salary Related Schemes (COSRS). The pension paid by this type of scheme is usually based on a specified fraction of final salary for each year of service.

- Contracted-out Money Purchase Schemes (COMPS). These schemes, also known as Defined Contribution Schemes, do not specify in advance at what rate or fraction of salary the pension will be. Instead, a specified percentage of the member's earnings is paid into the scheme and invested on behalf of the member. The pension or annuity is then calculated at pension age on the basis of the sum which has accrued from money paid in and the investment return, and average life expectancy.

- Contracted-out Mixed Benefit schemes (COMBS). Employers are also able to contract-out on a mixed benefit basis, providing both salary-related and money purchase benefits in a single scheme.

Appropriate person Pensions (APPs)
Appropriate Personal Pensions (APPs) are personal pensions which employees can use in place of SERPS. They were introduced in July 1988, but until 5 April 1989, the employee could backdate the start of the APP to the 1987/88 tax year.

With an APP, both the employer and the employee pay national insurance contributions at the full not contracted-out rate. The DSS then pays the APP provider an amount equivalent to the contracted-out rebate, plus an age-addition for employees who are aged 30 or over. The rebate is based on the earnings on which the employer and employee pay Class 1 national insurance contributions, up to the employee's Upper Earnings Limit (UEL) (see Table H1.05). From 1997/98 the rebate is based on the age of the employee. The APP provider also gets basic tax relief on the employee's share of the rebate.

The fund produced by an APP is based on the amount of contributions paid in and their investment return.

Source
The Lifetime Labour Market Database (LLMDB), a 1% sample of National Insurance records consisting of contributors whose National Insurance number ends in 14.

Contents

Table		Page
H2.01	Proportion of employees by type of contracted-out pension scheme or appropriate personal pension scheme at the end of the tax year	302
H2.02	Estimated number of contracted-out occupational and APP scheme members by scheme type, and number belonging to SERPS	303

H2.01 Proportion of employees by type of contracted-out pension scheme or appropriate personal pension scheme at the end of the tax year

Great Britain
Percentage

	1988/89	1989/90	1990/91	1991/92	1992/93	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96
All Cases								
Occupational scheme only	*41*	*39*	*38*	*37*	*37*	*36*	*35*	*35*
Private Sector COSR only	*23*	*22*	*20*	*20*	*19*	*18*	*18*	*17*
Public Service COSR only	*17*	*16*	*16*	*16*	*16*	*16*	*16*	*17*
COMP only	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*
Other[1]	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
APP only	*13*	*16*	*17*	*18*	*18*	*17*	*16*	*15*
APP and occupational scheme	*-*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*
Men								
Occupational scheme only	*50*	*48*	*46*	*44*	*43*	*42*	*40*	*39*
Private Sector COSR only	*31*	*30*	*28*	*26*	*26*	*24*	*23*	*22*
Public Service COSR only	*18*	*17*	*16*	*16*	*16*	*16*	*15*	*15*
COMP only	*2*	*2*	*2*	*2*	*2*	*1*	*1*	*1*
Other [1]	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
APP only	*16*	*19*	*20*	*21*	*22*	*22*	*21*	*20*
APP and occupational scheme	*-*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*
Women								
Occupational scheme only	*30*	*29*	*28*	*29*	*29*	*29*	*29*	*31*
Private Sector COSR only	*13*	*12*	*12*	*12*	*12*	*11*	*11*	*11*
Public Service COSR only	*16*	*16*	*16*	*16*	*17*	*17*	*17*	*19*
COMP only	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*
Other[1]	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
APP only	*9*	*12*	*13*	*13*	*13*	*12*	*12*	*11*
APP and occupational scheme	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-

Note: [1] *Other includes people with more than one type of occupational scheme at the time.*

H2.02 Estimated number of contracted-out occupational and APP scheme members by scheme type, and number belonging to SERPS

Great Britain
All cases
Thousands

	1988/89	1989/90	1990/91	1991/92
Total membership during the year	**13,789**	**14,463**	**14,758**	**14,931**
Contracted-out occupational schemes	**10,455**	**10,372**	**10,040**	**9,692**
Private Sector COSR	5,906	5,851	5,607	5,288
Public Service COSR	4,204	4,117	4,055	4,061
COMP	346	403	378	342
APP members	**3,334**	**4,092**	**4,718**	**5,239**
Total membership terminations	**1,610**	**1,467**	**1,355**	**1,227**
Contracted-out occupational schemes	**1,444**	**1,438**	**1,312**	**1,165**
Private Sector COSR	905	901	837	758
Public Service COSR	488	452	397	353
COMP	51	84	78	54
APP members	**165**	**30**	**42**	**62**
Total new memberships	**2,291**	**2,284**	**1,762**	**1,527**
Contracted-out occupational schemes	**2,062**	**1,361**	**1,106**	**964**
Private Sector COSR	1,274	851	657	518
Public Service COSR	443	401	390	403
COMP	346	108	59	42
APP members	**229**	**923**	**656**	**564**
Total current at year end	**12,180**	**12,996**	**13,404**	**13,704**
Contracted-out occupational schemes	**9,011**	**8,934**	**8,728**	**8,527**
Private Sector COSR	5,000	4,950	4,770	4,530
Public Service COSR	3,716	3,665	3,658	3,709
COMP	295	319	300	288
APP members	**3,169**	**4,062**	**4,676**	**5,177**
SERPS members[1]	**7,493**	**7,206**	**7,161**	**6,471**

H2.02 (continued)

Great Britain
All cases
Thousands

Scheme type	1992/93	1993/94	1994/95	1995/96
Total membership during the year	**14,849**	**14,659**	**14,566**	**14,817**
Contracted-out occupational schemes	**9,290**	**9,046**	**9,043**	**9,295**
Private Sector COSR	4,943	4,740	4,695	4,703
Public Service COSR	4,025	3,992	4,034	4,258
COMP	322	314	315	334
APP members	**5,560**	**5,613**	**5,523**	**5,522**
Total membership terminations	**1,222**	**1,218**	**1,132**	**1,049**
Contracted-out occupational schemes	**1,058**	**986**	**985**	**977**
Private Sector COSR	660	618	606	573
Public Service COSR	355	330	343	368
COMP	43	38	36	35
APP members	**164**	**233**	**146**	**73**
Total new memberships	**1,145**	**1,031**	**1,125**	**1,382**
Contracted-out occupational schemes	**763**	**814**	**982**	**1,236**
Private Sector COSR	413	456	572	613
Public Service COSR	316	323	371	567
COMP	34	35	39	56
APP members	**383**	**217**	**143**	**145**
Total current at year end	**13,627**	**13,441**	**13,435**	**13,769**
Contracted-out occupational schemes	**8,232**	**8,061**	**8,059**	**8,320**
Private Sector COSR	4,283	4,122	4,090	4,130
Public Service COSR	3,669	3,662	3,691	3,890
COMP	279	276	278	299
APP members	**5,396**	**5,380**	**5,376**	**5,449**
SERPS members❶	**6,327**	**6,555**	**7,115**	**7,496**

Notes: ❶ *People who will accrue SERPS entitlement in respect of that year's contribution. When a person reaches state pension age the amount of entitlement to the state additional pension is calculated.*
The formula used for this calculation means there are people with contracted-out employment's, an APP or who only pay Class 2 or Class 3 NICs who may receive a small amount of state additional pension in respect of earnings during these years.
There may be an element of double counting as people can be members of more than one scheme. This figure excludes those people and also people who are not contracted-out and earn over the LEL have been categorised as those belonging to SERPS.

Fig H2.02a

Contracted-out occupational schemes and APP schemes

Total membership during the year by sex

Fig H2.02ab

Contracted-out occupational schemes and APP schemes

Total membership terminations during the year by sex

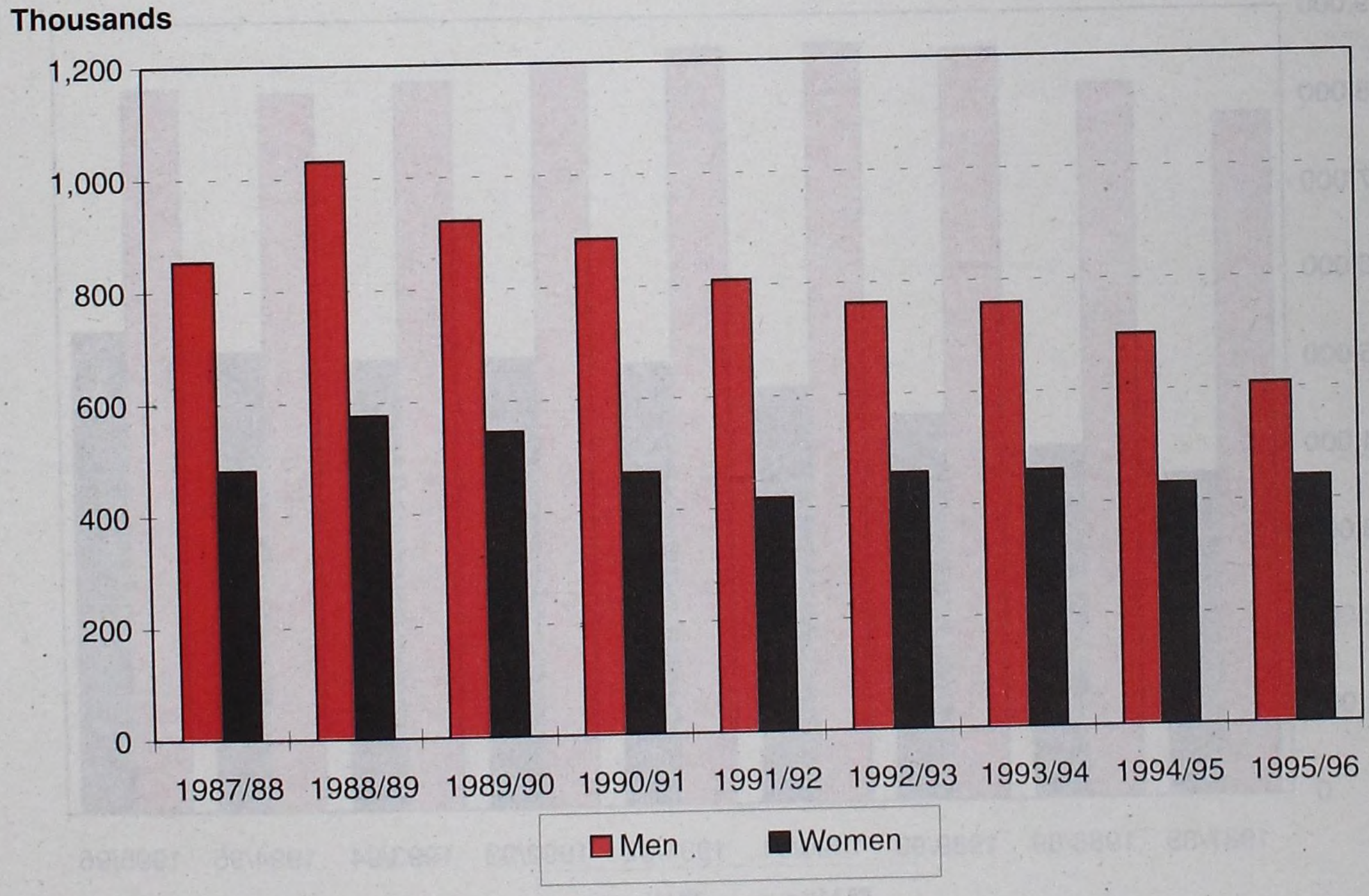


Fig H2.02c

Contracted-out occupational schemes and APP schemes

Total new memberships during the year by sex

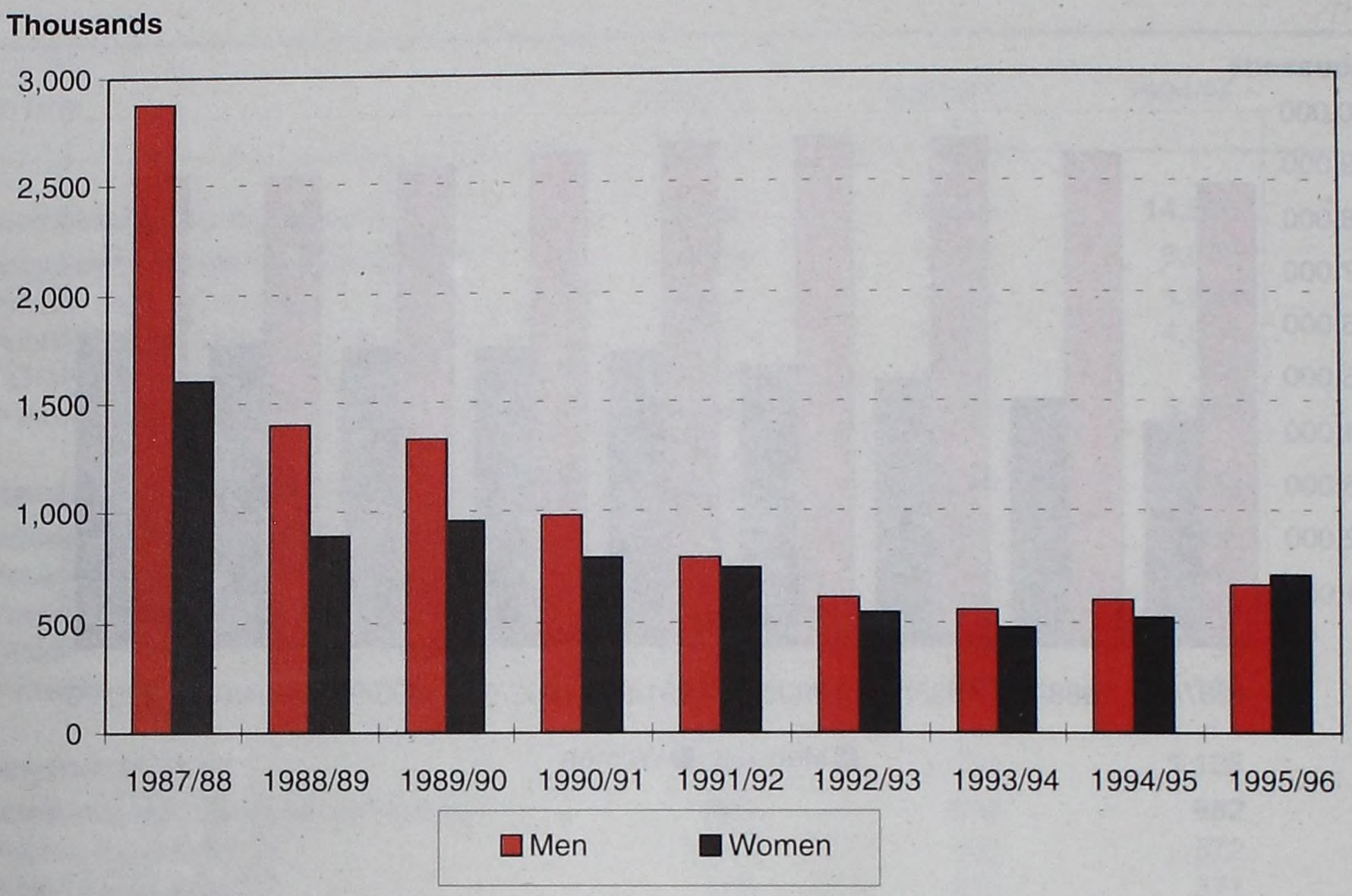
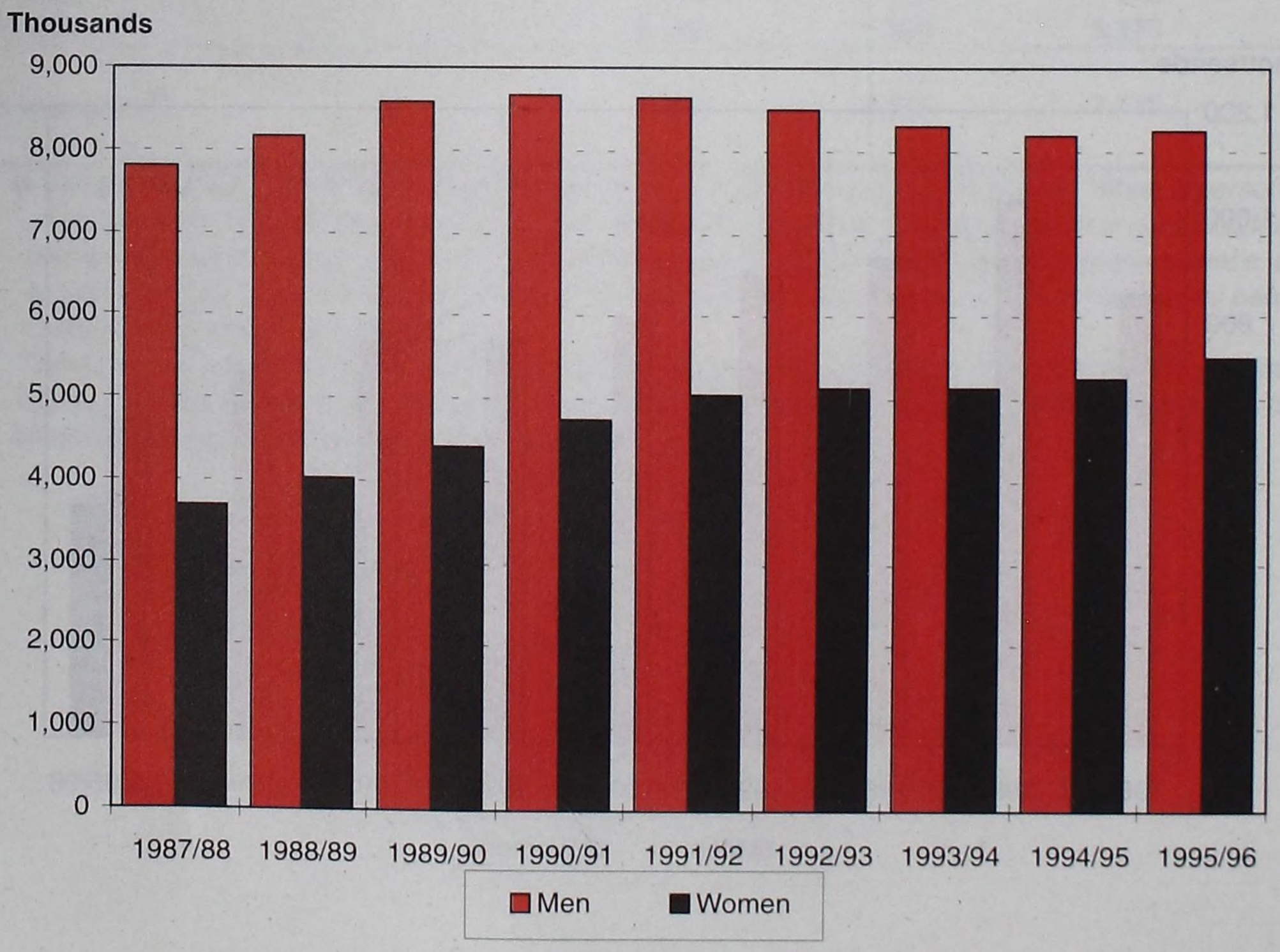


Fig H2.02d

Contracted-out occupational schemes and APP schemes

Total memberships current at year end by sex



Low Income Statistics

This section gives information on people on low incomes in the United Kingdom. Tables H3.01 to H3.04 are from Households Below Average Income: A Statistical Analysis 1979 - 1994/95 (see Appendix 3). The Households Below Average Income (HBAI) series provides estimates of patterns of disposable income and of changes over time, focusing particularly on the lower part of the income distribution. In the past HBAI has been derived mainly from the Family Expenditure Survey (FES), but the last two editions have incorporated some information from the Family Resources Survey (FRS). Information for 1995/6 was included in the most recent report.

The next HBAI report will be published in Autumn 1998. That report will be the first to use the Family Resources Survey as the base for the main series. Information for three financial years 1994/5, 1995/6 and 1996/7 will be included. Information on changes over time will continue to be based on the Family Expenditure Survey.

Family Expenditure Survey (FES)

The FES is a continuous survey with an achieved sample of about 7,000 UK private households. People who do not live in private households, for example people who live in institutions, hostels and boarding houses, are not included. Each adult member of the selected households is asked to give a detailed breakdown of their income and expenditure. About 65% of households co-operate.

Estimates for 1994/95 are based on two years FES data combined.

Family Resources Survey (FRS)

The FRS was launched in October 1992 and it is designed to meet the needs of the Department for Social Security. In 1995/6 over 26,000 private households in Great Britain were interviewed. This represented 70% of those sampled.

The large sample size in the FRS enables HBAI analysis of a single year's data.

Contents

Table		Page
H3.01	Proportions of individuals below various household income thresholds for 1994/95, by family type	309
H3.02	Proportions of individuals below various household income thresholds for 1994/95, by economic status	310

H3.01 Proportions of individuals below various household income thresholds for 1994/95, by family type

	Numbers		Percentage with income below a given proportion of the average					
	(millions)	Total	below 40%	below 50%	below 60%	below 70%	below 80%	below 100%
Income before housing costs								
All family types	**57.5**	**100**	**8**	**18**	**28**	**38**	**47**	**63**
Pensioner couple	5.4	%	*9*	*6*	*(20)*	*38*	*52*	*63*	*76*
Single pensioner	4.4	%	*8*	*(8)*	*(23)*	*(42)*	*(61)*	*(71)*	*83*
Couple with children	21.5	%	*37*	*(10)*	*(18)*	*(27)*	*(36)*	*(46)*	*(65)*
Couple without children	11.8	%	*21*	*4*	*8*	*13*	*19*	*25*	*39*
Single with children	4.5	%	*8*	*(15)*	*(39)*	*(62)*	*(74)*	*83*	*92*
Single without children	9.9	%	*17*	*(8)*	*16*	*24*	*33*	*41*	*55*
Income after housing costs								
All family types	**57.5**		***100***	***13***	***23***	***32***	***40***	***47***	***62***
Pensioner couple	5.4	%	*9*	*(7)*	*(24)*	*36*	*49*	*58*	*72*
Single pensioner	4.4	%	*8*	*(8)*	*(32)*	*49*	*58*	*66*	*78*
Couple with children	21.5	%	*37*	*(15)*	*22*	*30*	*(39)*	*(49)*	*66*
Couple without children	11.8	%	*21*	*7*	*10*	*15*	*19*	*25*	*38*
Single with children	4.5	%	*8*	*(33)*	*(60)*	*72*	*79*	*84*	*92*
Single without children	9.9	%	*17*	*15*	*22*	*28*	*34*	*41*	*55*

Note: Estimates in brackets ( ) are particularly sensitive to the choice of equivalence scales and are therefore more uncertain than other estimates.

H3.02 Proportions of individuals below various household income thresholds for 1994/95, by economic status

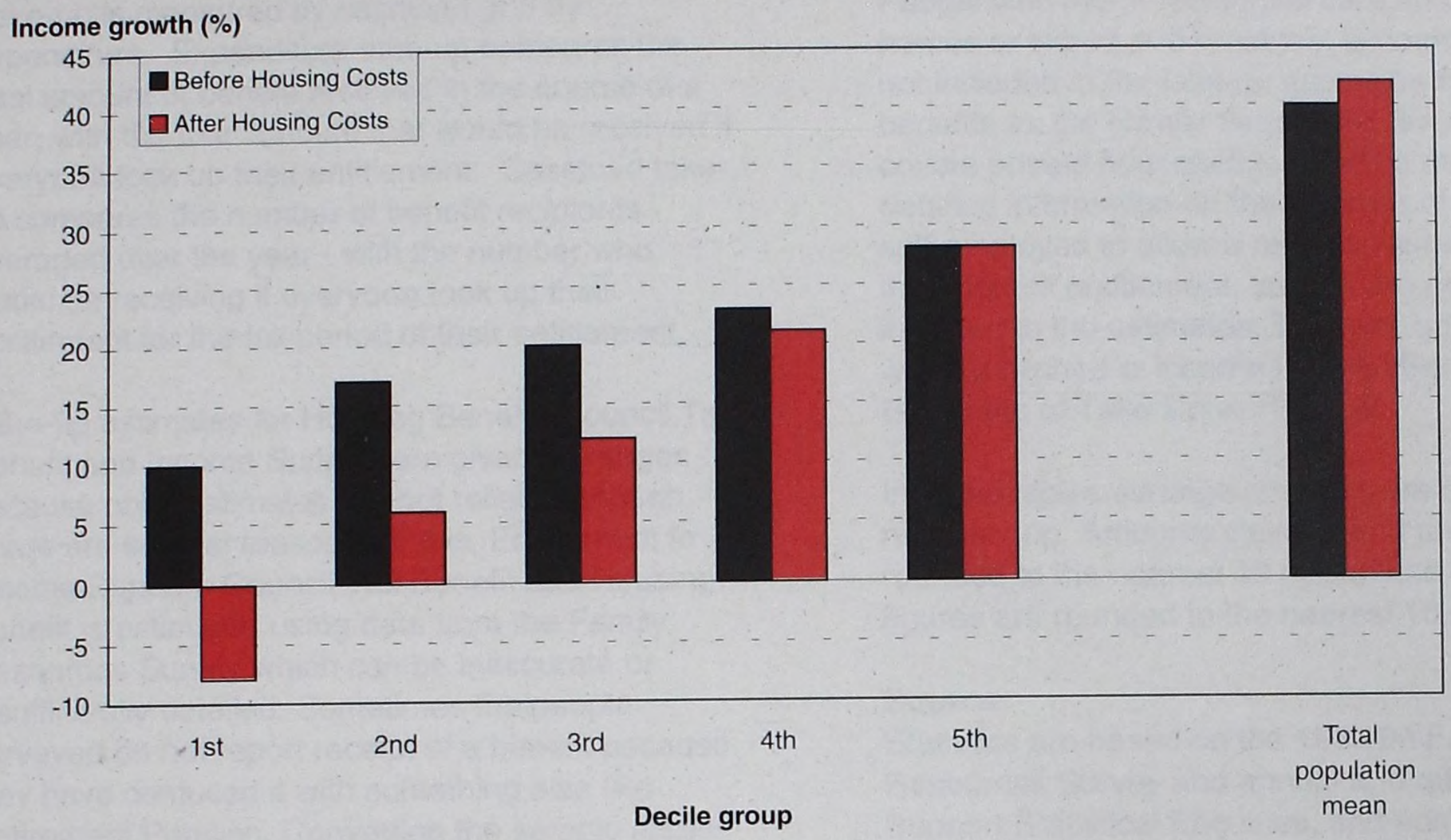
	Numbers		Percentage with income below a given proportion of the average					
	(millions)	Total	below 40%	below 50%	below 60%	below 70%	below 80%	below 100%
Income before housing costs								
All economic types	**57.5**		**100**	**8**	**18**	**28**	**38**	**47**	**63**
Self-employed	5.7	%	*10*	*14*	*(19)*	*24*	*33*	*41*	*53*
Single or couple, all in full time work	13.3	%	*23*	*1*	*1*	*3*	*8*	*14*	*30*
Couple, one in full-time work, one in part-time work	7.6	%	*13*	*1*	*2*	*(8)*	*(18)*	*30*	*57*
Couple, one in full-time work, one not working	7.3	%	*13*	*3*	*(12)*	*23*	*32*	*44*	*64*
One or more in part-time work	4.3	%	*7*	*12*	*25*	*39*	*52*	*63*	*77*
Head or spouse aged 60 and over	10.0	%	*17*	*(7)*	*(23)*	*(42)*	*59*	*69*	*82*
Head or spouse unemployed	3.4	%	*6*	*35*	*62*	*76*	*84*	*89*	*94*
Other	5.8	%	*10*	*(19)*	*(44)*	*64*	*74*	*82*	*90*
Income after housing costs								
All economic types	**57.5**		**100**	**13**	**23**	**32**	**40**	**47**	**62**
Self-employed	5.7	%	*10*	*18*	*22*	*28*	*35*	*42*	*54*
Single or couple, all in full time work	13.3	%	*23*	*1*	*2*	*5*	*9*	*14*	*30*
Couple, one in full-time work, one in part-time work	7.6	%	*13*	*1*	*3*	*(10)*	*(21)*	*33*	*58*
Couple, one in full-time work, one not working	7.3	%	*13*	*7*	*17*	*26*	*37*	*(48)*	*66*
One or more in part-time work	4.3	%	*7*	*(19)*	*33*	*45*	*53*	*61*	*75*
Head or spouse aged 60 and over	10.0	%	*17*	*(8)*	*(29)*	*44*	*56*	*65*	*77*
Head or spouse unemployed	3.4	%	*6*	*60*	*74*	*81*	*86*	*89*	*94*
Other	5.8	%	*10*	*(38)*	*61*	*71*	*77*	*82*	*89*

Note: Estimates in brackets ( ) are particularly sensitive to the choice of equivalence scales and are more uncertain than other estimates.

Fig H3.01

Low Income Statistics

Real Income growth by decile group, 1979 to 1994/95

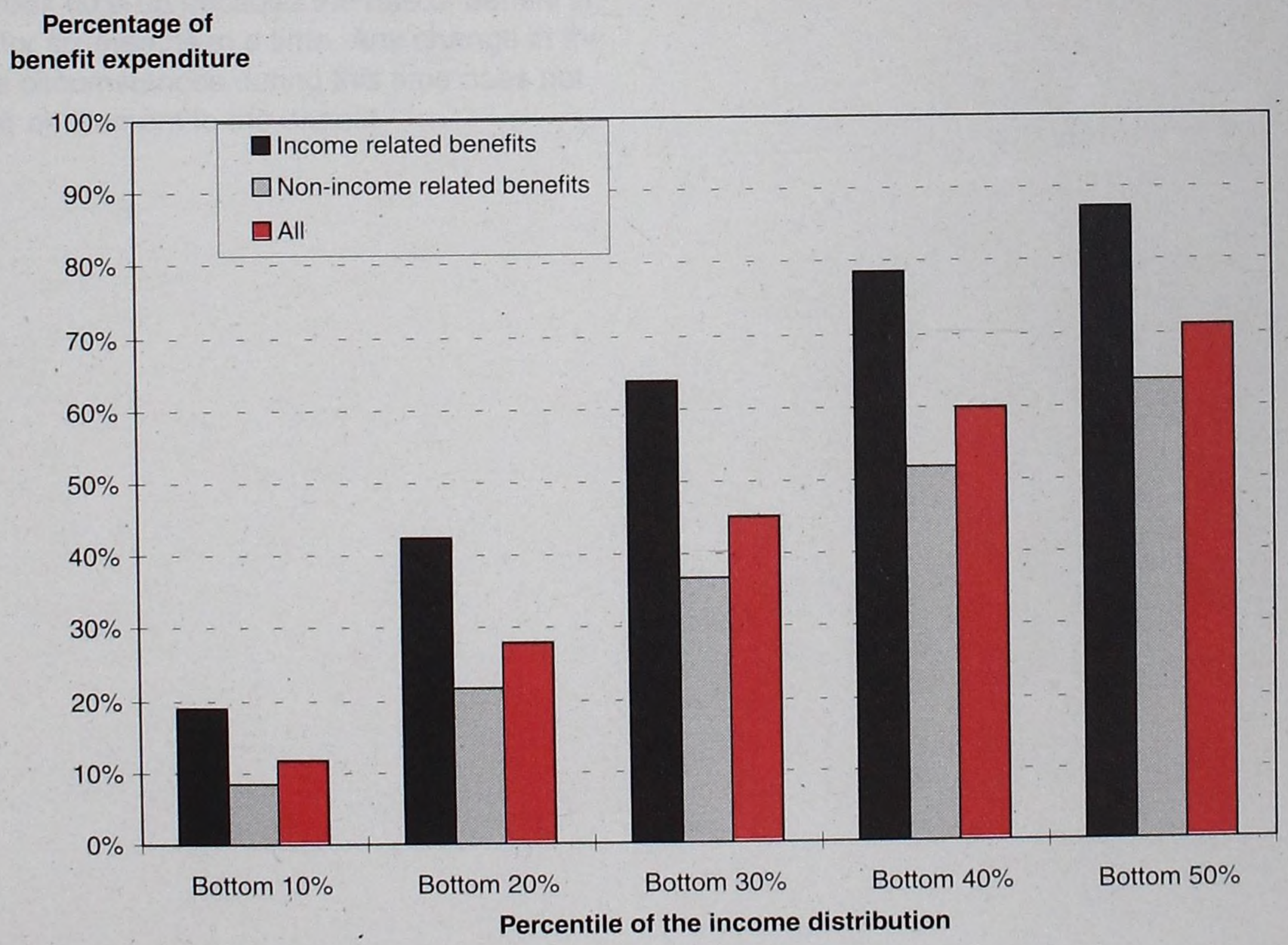


Note: *The graph shows the change in income between a particular group in the income distribution in 1979 and the group occupying the position in the income distribution in 1994/95. The data on which the graph is based does not track individuals over time; the graph does not therefore show the change in income between a particular group of individuals in 1979 and those same individuals in 1994/95.*

Fig H3.02

Low Income Statistics

Proportion of benefit expenditure going to individuals below various percentiles of the Income distribution: 1994/95 income before housing costs



Take-Up of Income Related Benefits

Take-up is measured by caseload and by expenditure. Expenditure take-up compares the total amount of benefit received in the course of a year, with the total amount that would be received if everyone took up their entitlement. Caseload take-up compares the number of benefit recipients - averaged over the year - with the number who would be receiving if everyone took up their entitlement for the full period of their entitlement.

Take-up estimates for Housing Benefit, Council Tax Benefit and Income Support are given as ranges because point estimates are not reliable enough. There are several reasons for this. Entitlement to Income Support, Council Tax Benefit and Housing Benefit is estimated using data from the Family Resources Survey which can be inaccurate or insufficiently detailed. Sometimes the people surveyed do not report receipt of a benefit because they have confused it with something else like Retirement Pension. Converting the sample results into nationally representative estimates for the whole population may also introduce inaccuracies. Other errors arise if claimants are paid benefits to which they are not entitled. The ranges used in the tables are reached by assessing the combined impact of all these problems. Thus they give the best estimates of true take-up.

Take-up estimates for Family Credit are not presented as ranges, but there is still some margin of error. It is difficult to assess the effect of errors on Family Credit take-up because the rate of benefit is awarded for six months at a time. Any change in the claimant's circumstances during this time does not affect their entitlement to the benefit.

People who live in residential care and nursing homes or in bed and breakfast accommodation are not included in the take-up estimates for the three benefits as the Family Resources Survey only covers private households. There is not sufficiently detailed information on the incomes of the full-time self-employed to allow a reliable assessment of their benefit entitlement, so they too are not included in the estimates. The take-up estimates were published in Income Related Benefits: Estimates of Take-Up in 1995/96.

In these tables average amounts are rounded to the nearest 10p. Amounts claimed and unclaimed are rounded to the nearest 10 million and caseload figures are rounded to the nearest 10,000.

Source

Statistics are based on the 1995/96 Family Resources Survey and annual and quarterly Income Support Statistical Enquiries, and administrative data for Housing Benefit, Council Tax Benefit and Family Credit.

Contents

Table		Page
H4.01	Income Support expenditure and caseload estimates 1995/96	315
H4.02	Family Credit expenditure and caseload estimates 1995/96	315
H4.03	Housing Benefit expenditure and caseload estimates 1995/96	316
H4.04	Council Tax Benefit expenditure and caseload estimates 1995/96	316

H4.01 Income Support expenditure and caseload estimates, 1995/96

Expenditure based take-up	88% - 92%
	£m pa
Value of Income Support	
claimed	13,920
unclaimed range	1,210 : 1,870
	£pw
Average award	50.50
Average unclaimed amount	20.60
Caseload based take-up	76% - 82%
	000s
Number of	
Recipients	5,300
Entitled non-recipients	1,170 : 1,680

Note: The average weekly amount unclaimed is a single estimate since sufficient information is available to allow identification of a range. In practice, the 'total' average amount unclaimed will depend on where the count of entitled non-recipients, for each family type, lies within its range. The data does not allow a strict reconciliation of the caseload and expenditure range limits with the average unclaimed amounts.

H4.02 Family Credit expenditure and caseload estimates, 1995/96

Expenditure based take-up	83%
	£m pa
Value of Family Credit	
claimed	1,450
unclaimed range	300
	£pw
Average award	51.20
Average unclaimed amount	24.30
Caseload based take-up	
	000s
Number of	
Recipients	540
Entitled non-recipients	240

H4.03 Housing Benefit expenditure and caseload estimates, 1995/96

Expenditure based take-up	93% - 96%
Value of Housing Benefit	*£m pa*
claimed	9,410
unclaimed range	410 : 760
	£pw
Average award	38.20
Average unclaimed amount	25.50
Caseload based take-up	89% - 94%
Number of	*000s*
Recipients	4,740
Entitled non-recipients	300 : 560

Note: The average weekly amount unclaimed is a single estimate since sufficient information is available to allow identification of a range. In practice, the 'total' average amount unclaimed will depend on where the count of entitled non-recipients, for each family type, lies within its range. The data does not allow a strict reconciliation of the caseload and expenditure range limits with the average unclaimed amounts.

H4.04 Council Tax Benefit expenditure and caseload estimates, 1995/96

Expenditure based take-up	76% - 84%
Value of Council Tax Benefit	*£m pa*
claimed	1,960
unclaimed range	370 : 620
	£pw
Average award	6.70
Average unclaimed amount	5.90
Caseload based take-up	74% - 82%
Number of	*000s*
Recipients	5,590
Entitled non-recipients	1,200 : 2,000

Note: The average weekly amount unclaimed is a single estimate since sufficient information is available to allow identification of a range. In practice, the 'total' average amount unclaimed will depend on where the count of entitled non-recipients, for each family type, lies within its range. The data does not allow a strict reconciliation of the caseload and expenditure range limits with the average unclaimed amounts.

Appeals and Referrals

The Independent Tribunal Services (ITS) is responsible for the administration of social security and medical appeals. It is independent of the DSS.

In the tables the definitions used are

- *Registrations*
  Appeals and referrals that are registered with the Tribunal for a decision. They include appeals and referrals which the ITS had registered at the end of that year.
- *Appeal*
  An appeal to a Tribunal against an Adjudication Officer's decision.
- *Referral*
  A claim or question referred by an Adjudication Officer for a Tribunal decision.
- *New lodgement*
  An appeal or referral registered during that year.
- *Appeal lapsed on review*
  A review by an Adjudication Officer of their original decision, which results in a revised decision in the appellant's favour.
- *Appeal not admitted*
  An appeal that the Tribunal will not take on because it is outside their jurisdiction.
- *Outstanding*
  An appeal or referral that is registered with a Tribunal for a decision which is not settled by the end of the period.

ITS introduced a new computer system in July 1997. Most new lodgements from this date were entered onto this new system but are not included in the total for 1997.

Source
Statistics are based on a 100% count from ITS records.

Contents

Table		Page
H5.01	Appeals and Referrals registered at Social Security Appeals Tribunals: New lodgements and cases heard and decided, by benefit	320
H5.02	Appeals and Referrals registered at Social Security Appeals Tribunals between 1 January 1997 and 31 December 1997: by type of clearance and benefit	322
H5.03	Attendance at Social Security Appeal Tribunal hearings between 1 January and 31 December 1997: by representation, result and benefit	323
H5.04	Appeals and Referrals to Medical Appeal Tribunals for Mobility Allowance	326
H5.05	Appeals and Reference to Medical Appeal Tribunals for Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit	327
H5.06	Appeals and References to Medical Appeal Tribunal for Severe Disablement Allowance	328

Fig H5.01

Appeals and Referrals

Heard and decided cases, January - December 1997

H5.01 Appeals and Referrals registered at Social Security Appeal Tribunals: New lodgements and cases heard and decided, by benefit

	All benefits	Income Support	Supple-mentary Benefit	Unem-ployment Benefit	Job Seeker's Allowance	Invalidity Benefit	Sickness Benefit	Incapacity Benefit	Disable-ment Benefit
New lodgements *(000s)*									
1988	261.8	22.9	116.7	27.3	.	6.9	1.4	-	3.2
1993	193.2	88.8	22.7	25.4	.	23.1	3.0	-	5.4
1994	137.1	68.1	5.6	17.4	.	22.5	2.5	-	4.0
1995	125.0	59.4	0.3	15.4	.	7.4	1.5	21.1	3.6
1996	167.0	54.0	0.1	11.4	1.5	0.5	0.2	77.1	5.2
1997[1]	94.7	18.5	0.2	0.4	20.3	0.1	-	43.5	3.1
Appeals heard and decided *(000s)*									
1988	183.9	6.1	138.1	22.4	.	4.8	1.2	-	2.1
1993	77.9	30.4	11.4	13.4	.	9.4	1.2	-	2.5
1994	74.0	32.9	4.0	9.9	.	15.6	1.4	-	2.5
1995	83.4	40.6	1.2	10.7	.	13.5	1.7	4.0	2.8
1996	111.7	34.9	0.8	9.4	-	2.0	0.4	51.2	3.1
1997[1]	116.1	22.8	0.2	2.2	13.6	0.4	0.1	64.0	2.5
Appeals decided in claimant's favour *(%age)*									
1988	*30*	*16*	*30*	*35*	.	*45*	*30*	-	*40*
1993	*40*	*34*	*46*	*48*	.	*55*	*40*	-	*39*
1994	*45*	*41*	*48*	*50*	.	*59*	*44*	-	*37*
1995	*43*	*41*	*50*	*47*	.	*54*	*42*	*46*	*43*
1996	*38*	*32*	*33*	*42*	*50*	*37*	*30*	*44*	*34*
1997[1]	*35*	*28*	*30*	*35*	*23*	*37*	*42*	*41*	*42*
Average clearance time *(weeks)*									
1988	24.7	13.0	24.9	24.9	.	26.2	25.5	-	35.5
1993	28.0	25.0	50.7	20.0	.	23.0	24.9	-	35.0
1994	39.0	25.9	83.0	20.9	.	24.9	26.7	-	47.0
1995	33.4	42.2	114.4	18.2	.	26.4	24.9	12.6	28.9
1996	25.4	26.3	163.5	20.6	7.6	80.2	45.6	21.0	28.5
1997[1]	30.4	30.5	72.2	31.9	19.8	85.5	62.4	28.6	35.0

H5.01 (continued)

	Severe Disable-ment Allowance	Mobility Allowance	Invalid Care Allowance	Family Credit & FIS	Child Benefit & OPB	Retirement Pension & Widows Benefit	Social Fund	Other Benefits	Benefit type not known
New lodgements *(000s)*									
1988	0.4	1.7	0.6	5.0	2.8	1.4	1.3	1.3	68.0
1993	0.8	0.1	1.3	11.3	4.5	2.1	1.4	2.1	1.2
1994	0.7	-	1.2	8.2	2.7	1.2	1.5	1.6	-
1995	0.6	-	1.9	6.8	2.9	1.0	2.4	1.0	-
1996	0.7	-	2.1	5.7	2.8	1.1	3.3	1.3	-
1997❶	0.5	-	1.2	2.4	1.8	0.6	1.8	0.4	-
Appeals heard and decided *(000s)*									
1988	0.2	1.5	0.7	1.6	2.0	1.1	1.1	0.6	-
1993	0.3	0.1	0.7	3.9	1.8	1.2	0.7	1.0	-
1994	0.4	-	0.6	2.8	1.1	0.9	0.8	1.0	-
1995	0.5	-	0.9	2.9	1.3	0.9	1.5	1.0	-
1996	0.4	-	1.0	2.4	1.4	1.0	2.7	1.1	-
1997❶	1.9	-	1.1	2.1	1.5	0.8	2.3	0.7	-
Appeals decided in claimant's favour *(%age)*									
1988	*44*	*3*	*13*	*20*	*19*	*29*	*18*	*40*	-
1993	*56*	*29*	*16*	*30*	*20*	*24*	*21*	*39*	-
1994	*49*	*11*	*17*	*32*	*22*	*21*	*24*	*36*	-
1995	*49*	*30*	*16*	*23*	*20*	*19*	*29*	*39*	*60*
1996	*46*	-	*17*	*19*	*18*	*17*	*25*	*34*	-
1997❶	*42*	-	*15*	*16*	*11*	*14*	*23*	*29*	-
Average clearance time *(weeks)*									
1988	29.1	21.2	29.9	19.6	27.1	26.5	18.3	35.9	-
1993	29.7	55.5	22.6	21.0	26.8	29.6	17.0	36.7	-
1994	28.9	87.4	25.0	21.1	27.4	30.6	17.4	36.9	-
1995	24.1	79.4	23.3	19.7	24.9	30.2	16.5	32.6	142.8
1996	57.3	140.0	26.2	21.3	26.5	29.2	18.3	31.5	242.3
1997❶	92.5	-	29.2	25.3	29.5	34.6	23.8	41.3	-

Note: ❶ *Does not include appeals entered onto the new ITS computer system.*

H5.02 Appeals and Referrals registered at Social Security Appeals Tribunals between 1 January and 31 December 1997: by type of clearance and benefit❶

Thousands

	All Benefits	Income Support	Supplementary Benefit	Unemployment Benefit	Job Seeker's Allowance	Invalidity Benefit	Sickness Benefit	Incapacity Benefit	Disablement Benefit
Brought forward	**198.7**	**87.6**	**2.9**	**15.5**	**1.5**	**7.1**	**1.4**	**49.5**	**6.0**
Referrals and cases transferred in	22.6	3.6	0.2	4.7	0.7	0.5	0.1	5.8	0.4
New lodgements	94.7	18.5	0.2	0.4	20.3	0.1	-	43.5	3.1
Cases heard and decided	116.1	22.8	0.2	2.2	13.6	0.4	0.1	64.0	2.5
Appeals and referrals:									
Lapsed on review	0.6	0.2	-	-	-	-	-	0.4	-
Withdrawn	10.8	3.1	0.1	0.2	1.0	-	-	3.5	0.4
Not admitted	3.5	1.3	-	0.1	0.2	-	-	0.8	0.6
Struck out/abated	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Outstanding at end December 1997	**161.7**	**79.3**	**2.8**	**14.0**	**2.3**	**6.8**	**1.3**	**27.0**	**5.4**

	Severe Disablement Allowance	Mobility Allowance	Invalid Care Allowance	Family Credit & FIS	Child Benefit & OPB	Retirement Pension & Widows Benefit	Social Fund	Other Benefits	Benefit type not known
Brought forward	**5.2**	**-**	**2.3**	**9.2**	**4.3**	**1.3**	**2.6**	**1.8**	**0.5**
Referrals and cases transferred in	5.4	-	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.5	0.1	0.2	-
New lodgements	0.5	-	1.2	2.4	1.8	0.6	1.8	0.4	-
Cases heard and decided	1.9	-	1.1	2.1	1.5	0.8	2.3	0.7	-
Appeals and referrals:									
Lapsed on review	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Withdrawn	0.5	-	0.4	0.7	0.4	0.1	0.2	0.1	-
Not admitted	-	-	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	-	0.1	-
Struck out/abated	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Outstanding at end December 1997	**3.7**	**-**	**1.8**	**8.6**	**3.9**	**0.9**	**1.8**	**1.4**	**0.5**

Note: ❶ *Does not include appeals entered onto the new ITS computer system.*

H5.03 Attendance at Social Security Appeal Tribunal hearings between 1 January and 31 December 1997 by representation, result and benefit[1]

		All Benefits	Income Support	Supplementary Benefit	Unemployment Benefit	Job Seeker's Allowance	Invalidity Benefit
All Cases							
Appeals/Referrals	*000's*	116.1	22.8	0.2	2.2	13.6	0.4
Decided in appellant's favour	*000's*	40.1	6.3	0.1	0.8	3.2	0.2
	%age	*35*	*28*	*30*	*35*	*23*	*37*
All appeals attended							
Appeals/Referrals	*000's*	59.3	9.3	0.1	0.8	2.8	0.3
%age of appeals attended	*%age*	*51*	*41*	*54*	*36*	*21*	*69*
Decided in appellant's favour	*000's*	33.1	4.6	0.1	0.4	1.4	0.2
	%age	*56*	*49*	*48*	*57*	*51*	*48*
Attended by appellant only							
Appeals/Referrals	*000's*	28.6	4.9	-	0.6	2.0	0.1
Decided in appellant's favour	*000's*	13.7	2.1	-	0.3	0.9	-
	%age	*48*	*42*	*22*	*56*	*47*	*36*
Attended by representative only							
Appeals/Referrals	*000's*	3.6	0.9	-	-	0.1	-
Decided in appellant's favour	*000's*	1.6	0.4	-	-	0.1	-
	%age	*45*	*47*	*52*	*58*	*40*	*34*
Appellant and representative attended							
Appeals/Referrals	*000's*	27.1	3.5	0.1	0.2	0.7	0.2
Decided in appellant's favour	*000's*	17.7	2.1	-	0.1	0.4	0.1
	%age	*65*	*60*	*59*	*61*	*62*	*56*
Appeals not attended							
Appeals/Referrals	*000's*	56.8	13.5	0.1	1.4	10.8	0.1
Decided in appellant's favour	*000's*	7.0	1.7	-	0.3	1.8	-
	%age	*12*	*13*	*9*	*23*	*16*	*9*

H5.03 (continued)

		Sickness Benefit	Incapacity Benefit	Disablement Benefit	Severe Disablement Allowance	Mobility Allowance	Invalid Care Allowance
All Cases							
Appeals/Referrals	*000's*	0.1	64.0	2.5	1.9	-	1.1
Decided in appellant's favour	*000's*	-	26.2	1.0	0.8	-	0.2
	%age	*42*	*41*	*42*	*42*	-	*15*
All appeals attended							
Appeals/Referrals	*000's*	0.1	39.9	1.9	1.4	-	0.4
%age of appeals attended	*%age*	*60*	*62*	*76*	*74*	-	*35*
Decided in appellant's favour	*000's*	-	23.7	1.0	0.7	-	0.1
	%age	*61*	*59*	*53*	*50*	-	*30*
Attended by appellant only							
Appeals/Referrals	*000's*	-	18.7	0.6	0.1	-	0.2
Decided in appellant's favour	*000's*	-	9.6	0.2	-	-	-
	%age	*42*	*52*	*32*	*44*	-	*20*
Attended by representative only							
Appeals/Referrals	*000's*	-	1.1	-	1.0	-	-
Decided in appellant's favour	*000's*	-	0.5	-	0.4	-	-
	%age	*25*	*46*	*42*	*46*	-	*24*
Appellant and representative attended							
Appeals/Referrals	*000's*	-	20.0	1.2	0.4	-	0.1
Decided in appellant's favour	*000's*	-	13.5	0.8	0.2	-	0.1
	%age	*87*	*67*	*65*	*60*	-	*45*
Appeals not attended							
Appeals/Referrals	*000's*	-	24.2	0.6	0.5	-	0.7
Decided in appellant's favour	*000's*	-	2.5	-	0.1	-	-
	%age	*15*	*11*	*6*	*20*	-	*7*

H5.03 (continued)

		Family Credit & FIS	Child Benefit & OPB	Retirement Pension & Widows Benefit	Social Fund	Other Benefits	Benefit type not known
All Cases							
Appeals/Referrals	*000's*	2.1	1.5	0.8	2.3	0.7	-
Decided in appellant's favour	*000's*	0.3	0.2	0.1	0.5	0.2	-
	%age	*16*	*11*	*14*	*23*	*31*	-
All appeals attended							
Appeals/Referrals	*000's*	0.6	0.3	0.3	0.8	0.4	-
%age of appeals attended	*%age*	*26*	*24*	*38*	*36*	*60*	-
Decided in appellant's favour	*000's*	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.3	0.2	-
	%age	*34*	*27*	*25*	*41*	*47*	-
Attended by appellant only							
Appeals/Referrals	*000's*	0.3	0.2	0.2	0.5	0.2	-
Decided in appellant's favour	*000's*	0.1	0.1	-	0.2	0.1	-
	%age	*29*	*21*	*19*	*36*	*38*	-
Attended by representative only							
Appeals/Referrals	*000's*	0.1	-	-	0.1	0.1	-
Decided in appellant's favour	*000's*	-	-	-	-	-	-
	%age	*26*	*34*	*31*	*35*	*43*	-
Appellant and representative attended							
Appeals/Referrals	*000's*	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.2	-
Decided in appellant's favour	*000's*	0.1	-	-	0.1	0.1	-
	%age	*50*	*44*	*31*	*55*	*58*	-
Appeals not attended							
Appeals/Referrals	*000's*	1.6	1.1	0.5	1.5	0.3	-
Decided in appellant's favour	*000's*	0.1	0.1	-	0.2	-	-
	%age	*9*	*6*	*7*	*13*	*8*	-

Note: ❶ *Does not include appeals entered onto the new ITS computer system.*

H5.04 Appeals and references to Medical Appeal Tribunals for Mobility Allowance

Number and percentages

	1983	1988	1992	1993	1994	1995	1996
Appeals							
Total decisions	**3,070**	**6,547**	**3,782**	**815**	**89**	**14**	**7**
Decisions in claimant's favour							
Number	1,000	1,846	1,517	314	35	7	3
Percentage	*33*	*28*	*40*	*39*	*39*	*50*	*43*
References by direction of the Secretary of State							
Total decisions	**32**	**201**	**140**	**33**	**4**	**1**	**2**
Decisions in claimant's favour							
Number	19	84	60	14	-	-	1
Percentage	*59*	*42*	*43*	*42*	-	-	*50*

Note: Includes appeals and references arising from renewal claims.

H5.05 Appeals and References to Medical Appeal Tribunals for Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit

Number and percentages

	1983	1988❶	1992	1993	1994	1995	1996
Appeals							
Accidents							
All decisions	**8,597**	**2,776**	**7,309**	**8,482**	**7,544**	**7,543**	**6,808**
Decisions in claimant's favour							
Number	3,399	1,393	4,227	4,674	3,947	3,815	3,322
Percentage	*40*	*50*	*58*	*55*	*52*	*51*	*49*
Prescribed diseases							
All decisions	**240**	**241**	**3,755**	**4,350**	**5,412**	**5,713**	**5,666**
Decisions in claimant's favour							
Number	143	165	1,776	1,710	1,558	1,467	1,407
Percentage	*60*	*68*	*47*	*39*	*29*	*26*	*25*
Code not known							
All decisions	**-**	**-**	**41**	**47**	**37**	**52**	**58**
Decisions in claimant's favour							
Number	-	-	16	30	20	23	21
Percentage	-	-	*39*	*64*	*54*	*44*	*36*
References by direction of Secretary of State							
Accidents							
All decisions	**1,510**	**418**	**963**	**1,278**	**1,169**	**742**	**678**
Decisions in claimant's favour							
Number	614	160	411	568	487	324	316
Percentage	*41*	*38*	*43*	*44*	*42*	*47*	*47*
Prescribed diseases							
All decisions	**78**	**75**	**766**	**995**	**998**	**545**	**304**
Decisions in claimant's favour							
Number	30	33	256	353	290	189	99
Percentage	*39*	*44*	*33*	*36*	*29*	*35*	*33*
Code not known							
All decisions	**-**	**-**	**7**	**9**	**3**	**5**	**3**
Decisions in claimant's favour							
Number	-	-	5	5	2	2	1
Percentage	-	-	*71*	*56*	*67*	*40*	*33*

Note: ❶ Covers the period 16 December 1987 to 5 April 1988.

H5.06 Appeals and References to Medical Appeal Tribunals for Severe Disablement Allowance

Number and percentages

	1992	1993	1994	1995	1996
Appeals					
Accidents					
All decisions	**1,703**	**1,880**	**1,527**	**1,631**	**1,842**
Decisions in claimant's favour					
Number	865	829	637	605	639
Percentage	*51*	*44*	*42*	*37*	*35*
References by direction of Secretary of State					
Accidents					
All decisions	**85**	**120**	**58**	**36**	**14**
Decisions in claimant's favour					
Number	41	46	24	20	8
Percentage	*48*	*38*	*41*	*56*	*57*

Appendix 1 - Leaflets about Social Security

The explanatory leaflets concerning social security which are published by the Department of Social Security and the Benefits Agency are listed below. Unless otherwise stated they are available at local offices of the DSS Benefits Agency (for individual copies), or by post from: GPA Interface, Rose Park House, Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast BT4 3NR Fax 01232 526121
Leaflets marked with an * are also available in bilingual Welsh/English versions.

National Insurance Contributions

CA 13		National Insurance contributions for married women
CA 23		National Insurance for mariners
CA 02		National Insurance contributions for self-employed people with small earnings 1998/99
NI 38		Social Security abroad
NI39/IR56		Employed or self-employed?
CA 08		National Insurance voluntary contributions
CA 11		National Insurance for share fishermen
CA 07		National Insurance - Unpaid and late paid contributions
CA 09		National Insurance for widows
CA 10		National Insurance for divorced women
CA 12		Training for further employment and your National Insurance record
CA 25		National Insurance for agencies and people finding work through agencies
CA 26		National Insurance guide for examiners and part-time lecturers, teachers and instructors
CA 04	*	Direct Debit - the easier way to pay Class 2 and Class 3 National Insurance contributions
CA 65		National Insurance for people working for embassies, consulates or overseas employers
CWL 2	*	National Insurance contributions for self-employed people Class 2 and Class 4
CA 01	*	National Insurance for employees
CA 72		National Insurance Contributions - Deferring payment
CA 62	*	Unhappy with service (Contributions Agency)
CA 64		Dissatisfied with our ruling (also available in Welsh)

Employers' National Insurance

CA 44	National Insurance for company directors
CA 24	National Insurance for masters and employers of mariners
NI 132	National Insurance for employers of people working abroad
CA 14	Termination of contracted-out employment
CA 29	Employer's Guide on Statutory Maternity Pay
CA 30	Employer's Manual on Statutory Sick Pay
CA 33	Employer's Guide on Cars and Fuel

National Insurance Benefits

NI 196	*	Social Security benefit rates
NI 9	*	Going into hospital?
NI 14		Guardian's Allowance
NI 244		Statutory Sick Pay - Check your rights
NI 17A		A guide to maternity benefits
NP 45		A guide to widows' benefits
NP 46		A guide to retirement pensions
NI 92	*	Giving up your right to retirement pension to earn extra
NI 105		Your retirement pension or widows' benefits - paid straight into an account
EQ P1a	*	Equality in state pension age
NIC 1		Employers NIC Holiday leaflet

Means tested Benefits

FC 1	*	Family Credit claim pack
FC 10	*	Family Credit - Extra money for working people with children
FC 31	*	Family Credit - Extra money now that you have a new baby
FC 47	*	Family Credit - Adviser briefing
NI 261		A guide to Family Credit
RR 1	*	Housing Benefit - Help with your rent
RR 2		A guide to Housing Benefit and Council Tax Benefit
RR 4		Housing Benefit Jan '96 (Audio)
RR 5		Housing Benefit Jan '96 (Braille)
CTB 1	*	Help with the Council Tax
CTB 2		Help with Council Tax (11 translations - see page 323)
IS 1	*	Income Support
IS 8		Home owner help with housing costs
IS 9		Direct payment - on Income Support or Jobseeker's Allowance?
		Direct payment of your bills can help
IS 20		A guide to Income Support
JSA 8	*	Jobseeker's Allowance and Income Support if you are 16 or 17
IS 50	*	Income Support - Help if you live in residential care home or nursing home
TD 1		Income Support - Trade Disputes
SB 16		A guide to the Social Fund
SFL 2	*	How the Social Fund can help you
CWP1	*	Extra help with heating costs when it's very cold
WWB1	*	Extra help if you work 30 hours or more
WWB5	*	Extra help with rent and council tax
CD 1	*	Help with changes for childcare.
JSAL5		Jobseeker's Allowance - Helping you back to work

Pensions

PP 3	*	Personal pensions for the self- employed
PP 4	*	A guide to the Financial Services Act for employers
PEC 6	*	Occupational pensions schemes and the Pensions Act 1995
PEC 5	*	Occupational pensions schemes and the Pensions Act 1995 How to appoint member nominated trustees

Non-contributory Benefits

CH 1	*	Child Benefit
CH 4		Child Benefit for children away from home
CH 4A		Social Security and children being looked after by a local authority
CH 5		Child Benefit for people entering Britain
CH 6		Child Benefit for people leaving Britain
CH 7	*	Child Benefit for children aged 16 and over
CH 8	*	About Child Benefit
CH 11		Child Benefit for Lone parents
DS 702	*	Attendance Allowance (also in 9 translations - see page 323)
DS 703	*	Disability Working Allowance: The cash benefit for disabled people in work
HB 4		A guide to Disability Working Allowance
DS 704	*	Disability Living Allowance - You could benefit (also in 9 translations - see page 323)
NI 252		Severe Disablement Allowance
HB 3		Vaccine damage payments
HB 5		A guide to non-contributory benefits for disabled people
HB 6		A practical guide for disabled people
IB 202		Incapacity Benefit

Industrial Injury, Disease and Notes

NI 2	*	If you have an industrial disease
NI 3		If you have pneumoconiosis or byssinosis
NI 272		If you have a disease because of working with asbestos in your job
PN 1		Pneumoconiosis, byssinosis (including asbestosis) and some other diseases
NI 6		Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit
NI 207		If you think your job has made you deaf
ND 1		Notes on Occupational deafness
NI 237		If you have asthma because of your job
WS 1		Extra cash with Workmen's Compensation
Z 1		Deduction for compensation - Guide for companies
Z 3		Compensation Recovery Scheme
NI 7	*	People who have worked underground in a coal mine for 20 years

War Pensions Agency Leaflets - available from DSS War Pensions Offices

WPA 1		Notes about War Pensions and allowances
WPA 2		Notes for people getting a war pension living in the UK
WPA 3		Notes for people getting a war pension living overseas
WPA 4		Notes for people not getting a war pension living in the UK
WPA 5		Notes for people not getting a war pension living overseas
WPA 6		Notes for war pensioners and war widows going abroad
WPA 7		Notes about ex-Far East and Korean prisoners of war
WPA 9		Rates of War Pensions and Allowances
WPA 10		Notes about War Pension claims for Deafness
WPA 11		How we decide who receives a War Disablement Pension

Miscellaneous

BAL 1	*	Tell us about it (11 translations - see page 323)
AP 1	*	A helping hand
BEL 1.1/P		Benefit enquiry line for people with disabilities
OG 1		Open Government

Health

HC 11		Are you entitled to Help with Health Costs?
HC 12		NHS Charges and optical Voucher values
HC 13		Advisers guide to help with health costs
GLAUC 1		Free NHS sight tests for close relatives of people who have glaucoma

Client Group Leaflets

FB 2	*	Which benefit?
FB 4	*	Cash help while you're working
FB 5		Service families abroad (and at home)
FB 6	*	Retiring?
FB 8	*	Babies and benefits
FB 19		Social Security benefits - A guide for blind and partially sighted people (also available on cassette and braille)
FB 22		Which benefit? (11 translations - see page 323)
FB 23	*	Young people's guide to Social Security
FB 26		Voluntary and part-time workers
FB 27	*	Bringing up children?
FB 28	*	Sick and disabled?
FB 30	*	Self-employed?
D 49		What to do after a death in England and Wales
FB 31	*	Caring for someone
FB 32	*	Benefits after retirement
D 49S		What to do after a death in Scotland

Overseas

T 4	Health Advice for travellers (available from the Post Office)

Reciprocal agreements with other countries (only available from Overseas Benefits Directorate, DSS, Newcastle upon Tyne, NE98 1YX)

SA 5	Australia
SA 43	Barbados
SA 23	Bermuda
SA 20	Canada
SA 42	Philippines
SA 14	Israel
SA 27	Jamaica
SA 4	Jersey and Guernsey
SA 17	Former Yugoslavia
SA 29	Your Social Security insurance, benefits and health care rights in the European Community and in Iceland, Liechtenstein and Norway
SA 11	Malta
SA 38	Mauritius
SA 8	New Zealand
SA 12	Cyprus
SA 6	Switzerland
SA 22	Turkey
SA 33	USA

Social Security Appeals

NI 260	A guide to reviews and appeals
NI 246	How to appeal

Other Language Leaflets

The following leaflets are available in Bengali, Chinese, Greek, Gujarati, Hindi, Punjabi, Turkish, Urdu and Vietnamese:

BAL 1	Also available in Arabic and Somali
CTB 2	Also available in Arabic and Somali
DS 702	
DS 704	
FB 22	Also available in Arabic and Somali
FC 10	Extra money for working people with children
JSAL5E	Also available in Somali
JSA110E	
BAL 4	
CH 8	
CUST 1	
DS 713	
HC 11	
RR 1	
SFL 2	

Leaflets Available on Audio Cassette

OG 3	Open Government - How to apply for information from the Department of Social Security
EQP1a	Equality in State Pension Age
PP 3	Personal Pensions for the self employed
PP 4	A guide to the Financial Services Act for employers
PEC 6	Occupational pension scheme and the Pension Act 1995
JSAL5C	Jobseeker's Allowance - Helping you back to work
PEC 5	Occupational Pension Scheme and the pensions Act 1995
	How to appoint member nominated trustees
RR 4	Housing Benefit - New rules for people who rent from private landlords
NI 196	Social Security Benefit rules
HC 11	Help with health costs
FB 19	Social Security Benefits A Guide for Blind & Partially Sighted People
BTWB 20	Back to Work Bonus

Leaflets Available in Braille

OG 2	Open Government - How to apply for information from the Department of Social Security
DS 703	Disability Working Allowance:The cash benefit for disabled people in work
BTBW 20	Back to Work Bonus
CMB 20	Child maintenance bonus
PP 3	Personal pensions for the self-employed
PP 4	A guide to the Financial Services Act for employers
PEC 6	Occupational Pension Scheme and the Pensions Act 1995
CTB 1	Help with council tax
DS 702	Attendance Allowance
DS 704	Disability Living Allowance
EQP 1a	Equality in State Pensions Age
FB 2	Which Benefit?
FB 4	Cash help while your'e working
FB 6	Retiring
FB 8	Babies & Benefit
FB 19	Social Security benefits. A guide for blind and partially sighted people
FB 23	Young peoples guide to Social Security
FB 26	Voluntary and part time workers
FB 27	Bringing up children
FB 28	Sick and Disabled
FB 30	Self Employed
FB 31	Caring for Someone
HB 6B	A guide for disabled people
IB 202	Incapacity Benefit
IS 1	Income Support
NI 16	Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit
NI 196	Social Security benefit rates
NI 246	How to Appeal
NI 252	Severe Disablement Allowance
PEC 5	Occupational Pension Scheme and pensions Act 1995
	How to appoint members nominated trustees
RR 1	Help with your rent - Housing Benefit
RR 5	Housing Benefit - New rules for people who rent from Private landlords
SFL 2	How the Social Fund can help you
Z 3	Recovery of Benefits

Appendix 2 - Sampling Error

Because most of the statistics in this publication are based on sample surveys they are subject to sampling error, which is measured by a statistic known as the standard error. For samples of 30 or more the standard error is approximately the square root of the number of cases in the sample. There is a 95% probability that the true value falls within two standard errors of the grossed up sample value; this range is known as the 95% confidence interval.

When there are fewer than 30 observations in the sample, the calculation of confidence limits is slightly more complicated.

In the following table, specimen estimates are shown together with the ranges which represents the 95% confidence limits for these estimates. Sampling fractions of 1%, 5% and 10% have been used.

The above method cannot be applied to estimating the sampling error associated with averages, such as average weekly rate of allowances. The standard errors of these figures depend on the variability of the values averaged as well as the sample size.

Estimated value	95% Confidence Interval		
	1% sample	5% sample	10% sample
100	3 to 555	34 to 230	50 to 180
300	63 to 874	171 to 490	207 to 422
500	164 to 1,163	328 to 732	369 to 631
1,000	482 to 1,835	730 to 1,270	814 to 1,186
2,500	1,622 to 3,685	2,073 to 2,927	2,206 to 2,794
5,000	3,621 to 6,379	4,396 to 5,604	4,584 to 5,416
10,000	8,050 to 11,950	9,150 to 10,850	9,410 to 10,590
25,000	21,920 to 28,080	23,650 to 26,350	24,070 to 25,930
50,000	45,640 to 54,360	48,090 to 51,910	48,680 to 51,320
100,000	93,800 to 106,200	97,300 to 102,700	98,100 to 101,900
1,000,000	981,000 to 1,019,000	991,000 to 1,009,000	994,000 to 1,006,000

Appendix 3 - Publications and Contacts

Some of the major ASD publications are listed below.

Family Credit

- Statistics are based on a 5% sample of all awards from the Family Credit statistical system. Contact Jason Bradbury Telephone: 0191 225 7883.

Income Support

- Statistics are derived from the Income Support Statistical Enquiries. Analyses from May 1994 are taken from the Quarterly Statistical Enquiry and those for earlier years from the Annual Statistical Enquiry (the figures are directly comparable).
  A 1% sample was used up to 1992. From 1993 onwards the sample size was increased to 5% although some analyses from 1993 onwards are still based on a 1% sample, as indicated in the footnotes. Contact Sam Gunter Telephone: 0191 225 9262.

Housing Benefit

- A 100% count of recipients is carried out in May, August, November and February from the Housing Benefit Management Information System. This system collects data on both Housing Benefit and Council Tax Benefit. Figures for Local Authorities who do not respond are estimated on the basis of previous figures and trends. Contact Martin Smith Telephone: 0191 225 7026.

Council Tax Benefit

- A 100% count of recipients is carried out in May, August, November and February from the Housing Benefit Management Information System. This system collects data on both Housing Benefit and Council Tax Benefit (CBB before 1993/94). Figures for Local Authorities who do not respond are estimated on the basis of previous figures and trends. Contact Martin Smith Telephone: 0191 225 7026.

Social Fund

- Statistics are obtained from the Social Fund computer system. Contact Theresa Blackwell Telephone: 0171 962 8203.

Retirement Pension

- Statistics are based on a 5% sample from the Pensions Strategy Computer System. Contact Helen Watson Telephone: 0191 225 7373.

Pensioners Income

- The Pensioners' Income Series is based on the Department of Social Security's Family Resources Survey, in addition to FES based analysis. Contact Tracey Waltho Telephone: 0171 962 8218.

Unemployment Benefit/Jobseeker's Allowance

- The unemployment Benefit statistics are based on 100% counts taken on certain dates, and on detailed returns for 5% samples of current claimants for benefits or credits. Contact: Terry Mullen Telephone: 0191 225 7993.
- The Jobseeker's Allowance statistics are based on a 5% sample of all claimants of JSA. Contact Terrry Mullen Telephone: 0191 225 7993.

Incapacity Benefit

- Statistics up to and including 1995 figures are based on a 1% sample of claimants whose National Insurance Number ends in the digit 14. From 1996 the figures are based on a 5% sample from the Pension Strategy Computer Incap System. Contact Liz Cowley Telephone: 0191 225 5876.

Severe Disablement Allowance

- Tables are based on a 1% sample of claimants whose National Insurance number ends in the digit 14. Contact Liz Cowley Telephone: 0191 225 5876.

Attendance Allowance

- Tables E1.01, E1.02, and E1.04 are based on a 100% count. Table E1.05 is based on a 5% sample. Contact Peter James Telephone: 0191 225 5993.

Disability Living Allowance

- Tables E2.01 and E2.02 are based on a 100% count. Tables E2.04 to E2.08 are based on a 5% sample. Contact Peter James Telephone: 0191 225 5993.

Disability Working Allowance

- Statistics are based on a 100% count of claimants. Contact Jason Bradbury Telephone: 0191 225 7883.

Invalid Care Allowance

- Statistics are based on a 100% count. Contact Liz Cowley Telephone: 0191 225 5867.

War Pension

- Statistics are based on a 100% count from the War Pensions Computer System. Contact Liz Cowley Telephone: 0191 225 5867.

Industrial Injuries Disablement Benefit

- Statistics are based on a 10% sample consisting of disablement beneficiaries whose National Insurance number ends in the digit 14. Contact Liz Cowley Telephone: 0191 225 5867.

Industrial Death Benefit

- Statistics are based on a 100% count. Contact Peter James Telephone: 0191 225 5993.

Other Industrial Injuries

- Statistics are based on a 100% count. Contact Liz Cowley Telephone: 0191 225 5867.

Child Benefit and One Parent Benefit

- Statistics are based on a 1% sample consisting of beneficiaries whose Child Benefit number ends in 17. Late notifications received up to and including 31 March of the following year are included. Contact Helen Watson Telephone: 0191 225 7373.

Child Support Agency

- Tables G2.01 to G2.08 are based on a 5% sample consisting of open and suspended cases on the Child Support Computer System. Figures for these tables relate to assessed Great Britain cases. Contact Deborah Bell Telephone: 0191 225 5438.

Widows Benefit

- Statistics are based on a 5% sample from the Pensions Strategy Computer System. Contact Helen Watson Telephone: 0191 225 7373.

Guardian's Allowance and Child's Special Allowance

- Statistics are based on 100% count. Contact Helen Watson Telephone: 0191 225 7373.

Maternity Benefits

- Statistics are based on a 1% sample of maternity benefit payments. G5.01 - 2.5% sample to June 1982, 2% sample to June 1987 and 1% thereafter. Contact Liz Cowley Telephone: 0191 225 5867.

Contributions

- Statistics are based on a 1% sample consisting of contributors whose National Insurance number ends in 14. Contact David Ferguson Telephone: 0191 225 7094.

Occupational and Personal Pensions

- Statistics are from The Lifetime Labour Market Database (LLMDB), a 1% sample of National Insurance records consisting of contributions whose National Insurance number ends in 14. Contact David Ferguson Telephone: 0191 225 7094.

Low Income Statistics

- Households Below Average Income: A Statistical analysis 1979 - 1994/95 provides estimates of the pattern of disposable income in the United Kingdom by family type and economic status and over time, based on Family Expenditure Survey data. Contact Margaret Frosztega Telephone: 0171 962 8232.

Take-up of Income Related Benefits

- Statistics are based on the 1995/96 Family Resources Survey and annual and quarterly Income Support Statistical Enquiries, and administrative data for Housing Benefit, Council Tax Benefit and Family Credit. Contact Ian Davis Telephone: 0171 962 8222

Appeals and Referrals

- Statistics are based on a 100% count from ITS records. Contact Helen Watson Telephone: 0191 225 7373.

Prices and Earnings

- **Abstract of Statistics for Social Security Benefits and Contributions and Indices of Prices and Earnings** shows changes in rates of contributions and benefits since July 1948 compared with prices and earnings. The 1997 edition is obtainable from the ASD Secretariat. Contact Stephen Jobling Telephone: 0191 2253760

Taxes and Benefits

- The **Tax Benefit Model** for April 1998 analyse benefit entitlement and tax liability for various types of families living in rented housing, according to whether they are working or unemployed. The tables also show marginal deduction rates and replacement ratios which compare benefits for the unemployed with net income for people in work. Contact: Gary Ingamells Telephone: 0191 2255824

Labour Market

- **Make Earnings Mobility in the Lifetime Labour Market Database Paper No.1.** This paper describes labour market and earnings mobility in a cohort of males ages between 25 and 44 on 1 January 1978, and their economic activity from 1978/79 to 1992/93.

The following HMSO publications contain statistical tables relating to social security benefits.

Social Security Expenditure

- **Social Security: The Government's Expenditure Plans -** also known as the Departmental Report - sets out plans for the social security programme for the next three years. It also reports on expenditure during the last six years and describes the objectives and targets of the social security programme. There are extensive tables on finance, benefit claimants and performance targets. The most recent edition relates to 1997- 98 to 1999 -00(Cm 3213).

- **Containing the Cost of Social Security: the International Context** contains information on expenditure in EU member states and selected OECD countries.

Unemployment

- **Labour Market Trends** contains details on number of unemployed claimants and both national and regional rates of unemployed. Obtainable from The Stationary Office Publications Centre (see back cover).

Office for National Statistics publications

- **Monthly Digest of Statistics** updates the numbers of recipients for the principal social security benefits each month.

- The **Annual Abstract of Statistics** includes tables on the National Insurance Fund, National Insurance contributors and contributions, rates of social security benefits and numbers in receipt of social security benefits.

- **Social Trends** shows public expenditure on social security, number of recipients of benefits and redistribution of income through taxes and by region.

- **Family Spending,** a report on the annual Family Expenditure Survey, shows income from social security benefits by type of household and by region.

Country and Regional data

- The **Digest of Welsh Statistics, Scottish Abstract of Statistics** and **Northern Ireland Annual Abstract of Statistics** are annual publications which include some details of social security benefits for the individual countries.

- **Northern Ireland Social Security Statistics** provides tables for each benefit, showing trends for the latest five years and detailed analyses for most recent year.

- **Regional Trends** includes a table showing expenditure on the main cash benefits by region.

Social Fund

- **The Annual Report by the Secretary of State for Social Security on the Social Fund** contains annexes detailing expenditure on each type of payment and reasons for refusals of grants and loans. **The Annual Report of the Social Fund Commissioner,** dealing with the work of Social Fund Inspectors, has several statistical appendices.

Sickness and Disability

- **On the State of Public Health,** the annual report of the Chief Medical Officer of the Department of Health, includes statistics on Sickness Benefit and causes of incapacity, Attendance Allowance, Disablement Benefit and Prescribed diseases.

War Pension

- **War Pensioners' Annual Report** has tables on the number of war pensions in payment and other information.

National Insurance Contributions

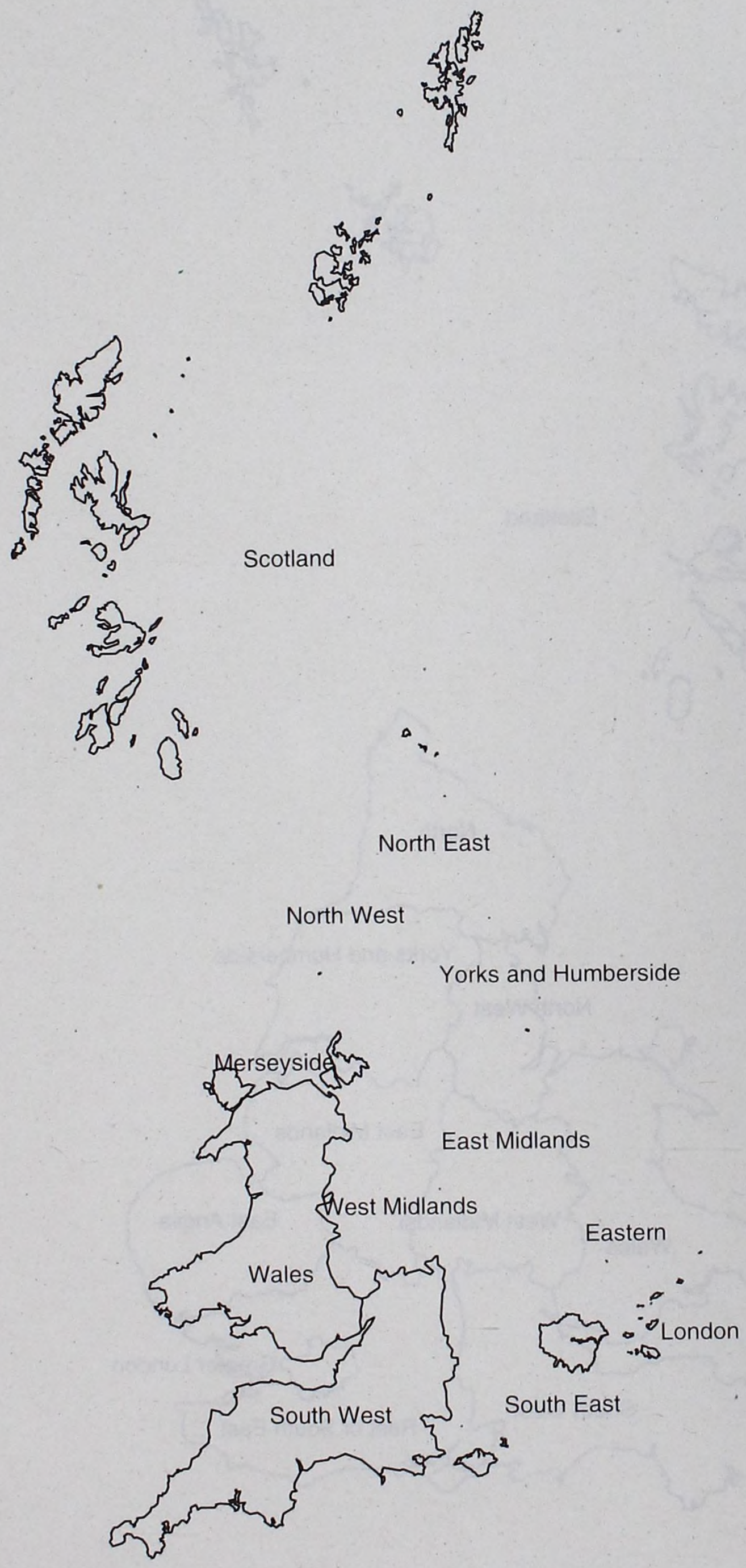
- Accounts of the National Insurance Fund, together with the report of the Comptroller and Auditor General is published for each financial year.

Adjudications

- The Annual Report of the Chief Adjudication Officer on Adjudication Standards contains statistics on comment rates for each type of benefit, based on the examination of a sample of claims and appeals.

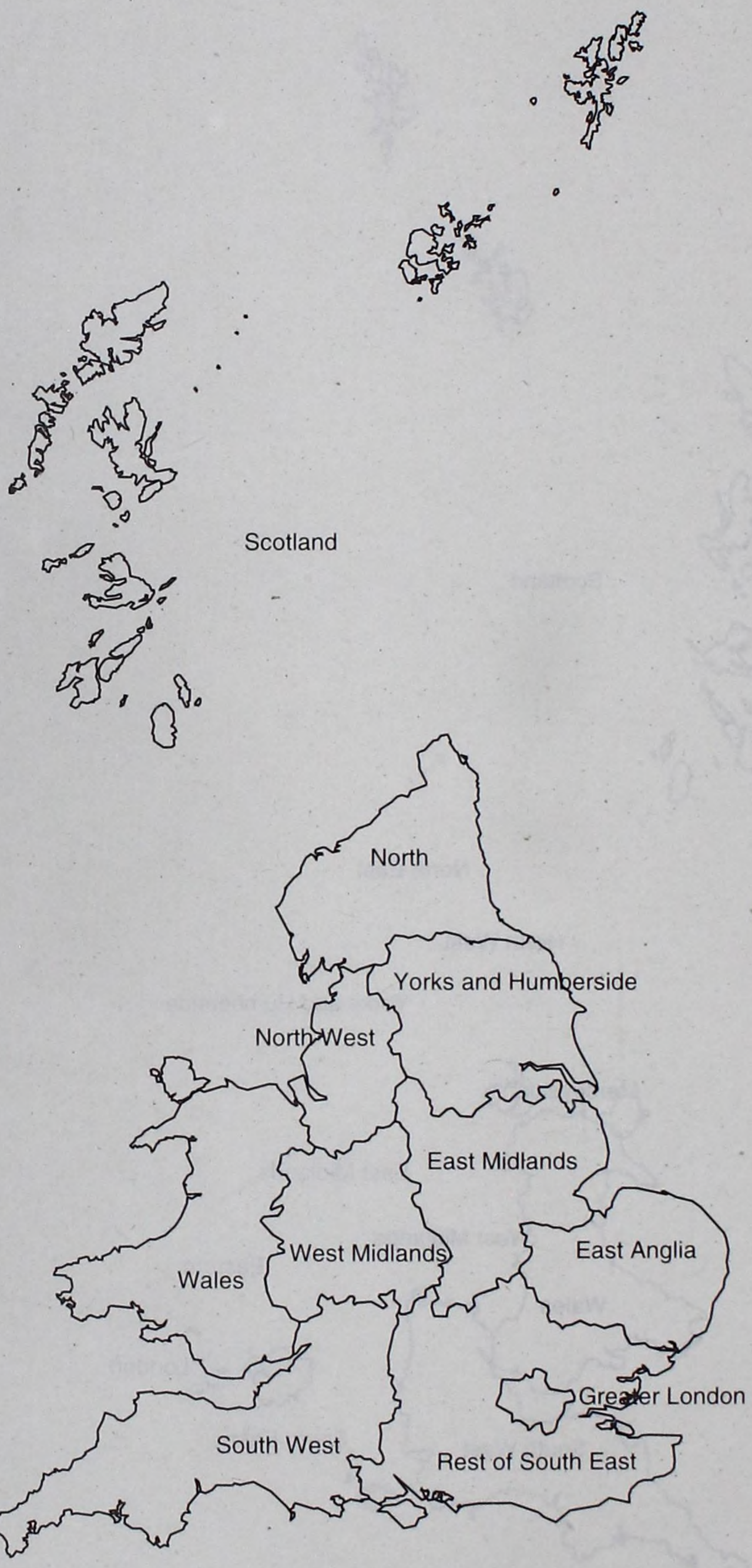
A full list of statistical publications produced by the Department of Social Security is set out in **Analytical Services Division Publications,** available from:
Sharon Wilmshurst, ASD Secretariat, DSS, 4th Floor, Adelphi, 1-11 John Adam Street, London WC2N 6HT, Telephone: 0171 962 8192.

GOVERNMENT OFFICE REGIONS OF GREAT BRITAIN



Appendix 4A

STANDARD STATISTICAL REGIONS OF GREAT BRITAIN



Published by Corporate Document Services
and available from:

Publications Orderline
Corporate Document Services
Savile House
Trinity Arcade
Leeds
LS1 6QW
Tel: 0113 399 4040
Fax: 0113 399 4205
E-mail: orderline@corpdocs.co.uk

Corporate Document Services

ISBN 1 84123 067 7

9 781841 230672

£36.00

QC'ER

TO DECETE